

F O U R T H  
R E P O R T

FROM THE

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION,

&c.

VIZ:

APPENDIX (A.) DOCUMENTS.

---

---

*Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed,*

*5 June 1818.*

---

---

## APPENDIX (A.) DOCUMENTS:

*VIZ:*

- 1.— THE STATUTES OF ETON COLLEGE † - - - - p. 221, &c.
- 2.— DOCUMENTS RELATING TO ST. BEES SCHOOL - - - - p. 334, &c.

† The Copy of these Statutes has been most carefully revised and compared with Huggett's Manuscript in the British Museum, whereof it may be esteemed a perfect transcript, preserving the abbreviations, erasures, marks, &c. The Committee is indebted for this care to Mr. Ellis of that house.—*H. B.*

*Mercurii, 20<sup>o</sup> die Maii, 1818.*

HENRY BROUGHAM, Esq. in the Chair.

*Mr. Schlichtegroll, called in; and Examined.*

*Mr. Schlichtegroll.*

ARE you a librarian of the British Museum?—Of the printed books in the British Museum: I attend by direction of Mr. Planta, the principal librarian, to make an apology for Mr. Ellis, the keeper of the manuscripts, who cannot attend in consequence of unavoidable business.

Are these the statutes of Eton College (*showing a manuscript to the witness.*)—They are.

Have they ever been printed?—I do not know.

[*The manuscript was delivered in, and read, as follows:*]

A P P E N D I X (A.)

STATUTA COLL. ETON. &c. 1446. MUS. BRIT. EX  
DONO. R. HUGGETT, A. M. 4844. PLUT. VI. C.

Following marginal readings are from a copy of Coll. Stat. all'd y<sup>e</sup> s & Vice Statute

dictio ad Collij B. M. de. totali, &c. so in Lib orig: a modern

in regale marginal gs not cross'd L: orig.

¶ ac

orustarum. Lib: orig. Q.

Index

In Capita Statutorum.

1 Pars.

1. MENS et institutio<sup>um</sup> fundatoris \*.
2. † De totali numero scholarium, clericorum, presbyterorum, et personarum aliarum in eodem.
3. Qui et quales sunt eligendi in scholares ad nostrum regale Collegium prædictum.
4. De electione scholarium in collegium nostrum regale † S<sup>tae</sup> Mariæ de Etona, & Collegium nostrum regale Beatæ Mariæ § et Sancti Nicolai Cantabrigiæ singulis annis facienda in nostro Collegio memorato.
5. Quod prædicta Collegia in causis, litibus, et negotijs mutuò se juvent.
6. De juramento scholarium Collegij de Etona statim post quintum decimum annum completum præstando.
7. De electione Præpositi nri Collij memorati & ¶ juramento ejusdem. Juramentũ P'positi.
8. De officio P'positi Collij nri regalis de Etona.
9. De modo et forma eligendi socios perpetuos in Collegium: et juramento præstando per eosdem.
10. De numero capellanorum, clericorum, et choristarum ¶¶; et de officijs, servitijs, et stipendijs eorundem.

Statutes of Eton College.

§ omitted p: V: Pr

Statutes of  
Eton College.

\* Officio.

11. In quibus socij presbyteri, capellani, clerici, scholares, et alij ministri obedire debent Præposito.

12. De Vice Præposito & precentore, & sacrista, et oreum officiis atq; juramentis.

13. De bursariis et eorum officijs\*.

14. De magistro informatore, & hostiario sub eodem; et eorum juramentis.

## II. Pars.

\* Communas, sic in  
Lib: orig. passim.

† ae. † Chorustæ.

§ ab Officio. v. Tit.  
in c 24

|| debeant à Collegio  
finaliter

¶ Chorustæ  
\* regali collegio

† regali deest

‡ dicti collegii.

§ liberata, passim in  
Libr: Statut penes  
V. Præpositum et  
in Libr: orig:

|| et

¶ Chorustas.

15. Quales comūnias \* septimanatim habebunt p̄positus, socij, capellani, & aliæ personæ dictæ regalis Collegij.

16. De modo sedendi: quo modo p̄positus, vice p̄pos: socij, capellani, scholares et † clerici ac choristæ † sedere debeant in mensa, ac lectura bibliæ.

17. De mora non facienda in aula post prandium et cœnam.

18. De extraneis non introducendis ad opus Collegij.

19. Quod socij & scholares se non absentent, nec canes teneant, armave portent, aut ludos inhonestos exerceant, seu dampnosos.

20. Quales expensas habebunt socij, qui missi fuerint in negotijs Collegij memorati.

21. Quod non sint detractores, conspiratores, manutenentes, & susurrone in Collegio n̄ro p̄dicto.

22. De correctionibus faciendis circa delicta leviora.

23. Quomodo succurritur presbyteris socijs, scholaribus, capellanis, clericis & choristis, alijsq; personis ejusdem regalis Collegij in infirmitatibus eorundem.

24. Propter quas causas possit & debeat præpositus à collegio § amoveri; & de modo & forma removendi eundem: et qualiter succurritur eidem ex causis honestis amoto.

25. Propter quas causas rationabiles & honestas presbyteri socij perpetui finaliter debeant à Collegio || recedere memorato.

26. Propter quas causas scholares & choristæ ¶ à dicto collegio regali \* debeant amoveri.

27. Propter quæ crimina, delicta, et excessus presbyteri socij à dicto regali † collegio penitus amoveri debeant et expelli.

28. De portione præpositi, presbyterorum sociorum, ac aliorū ministrorum collegij ‡.

29. De comūni annua vestium liberatūra §.

30. De precibus & orationibus ac || alijs suffragijs p̄ p̄positum ac socios presbyteros perpetuos, & capellanos, clericos, scholares, & choristas¶, singulis diebus dicendis.

31. De modo dicendi missas matutinas & alias horas canonicas in eccl̄a collegiata, & de ordine standi in choro ecclesie p̄dictæ.

32. De silentio tenendo in ecclesia, ne impediatur psallentes & legentes in eadem.

33. Quod præpositus habet requirere consensū sociorum in majorib; collegij n̄ri negotijs.

34. Quod maneria, possessiones, advocaciones & patronatus ecclesiarum non alienentur.

## III. Pars.

\* et Inventario.

35. De sigillo & archis cōibus, & inventario\*.

36. De dispositione camerarum.

37. De sustentatione & reparatione eccl̄æ & aulæ ac aliorum ædificiorum ejusdem.

38. Item de servientibus n̄ri collegij; et quod ministeria ejusdem fiant p̄ masculos.

39. De



- comptus, passim  
n: V. Præp.
39. De supervisione maneriorum & computo \* ministrorum collegij, & quo tpe reddi debeant.
- † debent
40. Quomodo auditores computi habent † alijs socijs collegij post computum intimare.
- ‡ eorum
41. Quomodo bursarij, redditus ipsorum † comptis, & cæteri officarij claves officiorum suorum p̄posito liberare & tradere teneantur.
42. De indenturis compotorum in compoto fiendis in custodio præpositi & bursariorum remanere debentibus.
43. De scrutinijs seu capitulis ter in anno in collegio celebrand. & lectura statutorum.
44. De libris collegij conservandis, et non alienandis.
- Collegij nostri X  
salis desunt  
Lib: penes Burs.
45. De custodia statutorum collegij de Etona, & collegij n̄i regalis § de Cantabrigia.
46. De saltibus, luctationibus, & alijs ludis inordinatis in ecclesia vel aula non fiendis, &c.
47. Quod non fiat acceptio personarum per aliquem in collegio.
48. De clausura portarum collegij; & quod mulieres non introducantur.
49. De visitatione metropolitana Archiep̄i Cantuar. "ac visitatione ordinaria episcopi Lincoln." per se, vel eorum commissarios in dicto collegio faciend. ||
- || faciendis
- Magistri X Informa-  
is Ho/iarj, B.
- B. The above 50  
tutes are num-  
ed in the Bursars  
tute Book but to  
All y<sup>e</sup> remain-  
titles to the Sta-  
es are omitted in y<sup>e</sup> Index yet are y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> titles to what are here numbered 61, 65, 66. viz. "Finis & Conclusio Statutorum"—"Lræ patentes Regis Henrici Sexti de declarandis, corrigendis, & reformandis Statutis & dinationibus," &c.—"Declarationes," &c.
50. De juramento ¶ capellanorum; clericorum, et servientium.
51. Statuta et ordinationes pauperum.
52. De totali numero pauperum et quales esse debent; ac de officio eorumdem.
53. De pauperibus in locum deficientium eligend: et qui præferri debeant.
54. De juramento pauperum in eorum admissione.
55. De habitibus & indumentis pauperum.
56. De precibus & orationibus per quemlibet dictorum pauperum qualibet die dicend.
57. Quod dicti pauperes præposito obediant; & qualiter in gestura sua alias se habebunt.
- \* provisione
58. De Pensione \* quam dicti pauperes pro victu eorum recipient à n̄ro collegio memorato.
59. Ex quibus causis debeant dicti pauperes domo prædicta recedere seu perpetuo amovere.
60. De hospitalitate tenenda.
61. Finis & Conclusio omnium statutorum.

- Tituli ad capita  
tutorum LXII,  
.III, LXIV,  
a inveniuntur in  
pro originali  
statutoru.
62. † "De juramento sociorum, quod non favebunt hæresibus Johis Wicliffe, &c."
63. "Quod singuli sociorum in festo assumptionis B<sup>te</sup> Virginis Mariæ personaliter fuerint in collegio, nisi causis rationabilibus impediti."
64. "Provisio in casu defectûs reddituum collegij: quales è numero "scholarium, sociorum, &c. subtrahendi; & quo modo; ac de eorum restitutione secundum reddituum recuperationem vel incrementum."

Statutes of  
Eton College.  
\* ac  
† Collij de Etona  
‡ ejusdem Collij  
desunt.

65. Henricus Rex hæc omnia confirmans.

66. Declarationes, correctiones, & \* reformationes ordinationum & statutorum Collegij regalis beatæ Mariæ de Etona juxta Windesoram † per dominos Will<sup>m</sup> Winton. & Johem Lincoln. episcopos, autoritate fundatoris ejusdem Collegij ‡, eis commissa cum advisamento & consilio præpositorum tam prædicti Collegij regalis beatæ Mariæ de Etona prædicta, quam Collegij regalis beatæ Mariæ & S<sup>ti</sup> Nicholai de Cantabrigia factæ in forma quæ sequitur.

By a letter from Thomas Baker, B. D. ejected fellow of St. John's Coll. in Cambridge, to Dr. Rich<sup>d</sup> Rawlinson, dat. Cambridge 12 Sept<sup>r</sup> 1728, it appears, y<sup>e</sup> a copy of y<sup>e</sup> Eton Coll. statutes had been heretofore in y<sup>e</sup> library of St. John's Coll. that they had been lent out by Dr. Gower to Dr. Roderick (Provost of King's College) and that as they were not in their proper box, nor any where in y<sup>e</sup> Treasury, he fears they never were return'd. What he observes of them is, "I very well remember they were a blurr'd interlin'd copy, and c<sup>d</sup> be of little use." So he thought. See Baker's Letters to Dr. Rich<sup>d</sup> Rawlinson inter MSS. R. R. in Bibl. Bodl. Oxon.

That this body of the Eton Statutes (and also of King's College) were drawn up by Will<sup>m</sup> Wainflete, master of y<sup>e</sup> grammar school there, see Hist. Coll. Eton MSS. Vol. IV. p. 9, in Mus. Britan. See also the Hist. & Antiq. of Cambridge by Rich<sup>d</sup> Parker, 8<sup>o</sup>. p. 94, &c. &c. Hist. Coll. Eton, Vol. II. p. 291, in Museo Britan.

This Copy of y<sup>e</sup> statutes of Eton, together with that other copy w<sup>ch</sup> is intended to be plac'd in y<sup>e</sup> Bodleian library, is collated with y<sup>e</sup> Vice-Provost's copy, y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> is said to have been collated with the original. As to *this* copy, it has, in every part where there was seemingly any difficulty occur'd, been carefully collated; and which may therefore be said with y<sup>e</sup> greatest probability, to be y<sup>e</sup> most perfect copy of any now extant, either in or out of college. R H.

It is here to be remark'd, that y<sup>e</sup> several words, lines, and pages, scratch'd thro', or crossed over, with a pen (as they are here done with a pen or pencil) are yet ALL OF THE ORIGINAL STATUTES, being so mark'd in the Vice-Provost's statute book (y<sup>e</sup> book generally used in college business) & that the lines running down by the margins thereof included in crotchets, [ ] interlin'd by way of *addition* (as in the Juramentum præpositi) or mark'd otherwise, are seemingly so noted in order for *omissions* in such parts of Statute w<sup>ch</sup> run counter to the notions of y<sup>oss</sup> temporizing men, who hereby from time to time have shown y<sup>e</sup> little regard they had, or may *now* have, to y<sup>e</sup> sacredness of repeated oaths, to y<sup>e</sup> direfull imprecations of y<sup>e</sup> pious founder, or to the true literal sense and meaning of any one of his statutes, w<sup>ch</sup> are by these vile methods thus perverted (& by *clerical* men) to purposes quite contrary to his plain intentions: while yet his *Intentions* are declared to be equally binding w<sup>th</sup> his most express *Injunctions*.

## S T A T. I.

“ Mens et Institut<sup>um</sup> Fundatoris.”

non in L.

\* Sic in Lib. orig.  
manu regia.

{ Sanctæ ac. Cop.  
{ Stat. pen. Burs.

† ac

¶¶ \*

IN NOMINE sacræ et † individuæ Trinitatis, patris, et filij, & spiritus s̄c̄i, necnon beatissimæ Mariæ virginis gloriosæ omniumq; sanctorum Dei, NOS HENRICUS Dei gratia Rex Angliæ & Franciæ, et † Dñus Hiberniæ  
post

post conquestum Sextus, de summi rerum opificis bonitate confisi, qui vota cunctorum in eo fidentium cognoscit, dirigit, & disponit, cupientes regios temporales in æternos transferre thesauros, de bonis quæ in hac vita nobis de suæ plenitudinis gratia tribuit abundanter, duo perpetua Collegia; unū viz<sup>t</sup> Collegium ppetuum pauperum & indigentium scholarium clericorum in studio universitatis n̄ræ Cantabrigiæ Eliens. Diœcesis in diversis scientijs & facultatibus studere & proficere debentium, Collegium b̄ræ Mariæ et S̄cti Nicholai Cantabrigiæ, vulgariter.\*

\* vero.

THE KYNG'S COLLEGE OF OWR LADY AND SEYNT NICHOLAS IN CAMBRIGE ppetuo nuncupatum: et quoddam aliud Collegium ppetuum aliorum pauperum & indigentium scholarium clericorum grāmaticam addiscere debentiū, ac aliarum psonarum quæ inferius describuntur, in villa Etonæ prope Windesore, † n̄ræ nativitatibus locum, Collegium regale B̄ræ Mariæ de Etona juxta Windesoram, vulgariter vero THE KYNG'S COLLEGE OF OWR LADYE OF ETON BESYDE WINDESORE, similiter nuncupatur † ad laudem, gloriam, et honorem nominis crucifixi, & § gloriosissimæ Virginis Mariæ matris ejus, sustentationem & exaltationem fidei X̄tianæ, ecclesiæ sanctæ perfectum || divini cultus, liberaliumq; artium, scientiarum, & facultatum augmentum, auctoritate n̄ra ¶ regia ordinavimus, instituim<sup>9</sup>, fundavim<sup>9</sup>, & stabilivim<sup>9</sup>, prout in bullis apostolicis, ac cartis, et l̄ris n̄ris patentibus sup' ordinationib. institutionib. & foundationib. collegiorū ipsorum confectis plenius cōtinet<sup>r</sup>.

† Windesoram.

‡ nuncupatum.

§ ac

|| profectum.

¶ Apostolica et. [Apostolica--bullis postolicis.--wrote ere & Stat.31. bis, pon an erazem<sup>r</sup> in modern hand; as eraz'd tpe H.VIII. restor'd tpe laria Reg.]

† et

Unde nos volentes aliqua, quæ in præsentī n̄ræ occurrunt memoriæ, statuere ac etiam ordinare quæ in dicto n̄ro regali collegio Beatæ Mariæ de ETONA, scholaribus, clericis, presbyteris ppetuis, ac † psonis alijs, ac possessionibus & bonis ejusdem regalis Collegii; necnō salubri regimini eorundem necessaria & utilia reputamus: et quæ doctrinam, incrementum, & profectum ipsorū respicere dignoscuntur; X<sup>ti</sup> nōie primitus invocato ad futuram & ppetuam rei memoriā ad ea procedimus in hunc modum.

## Stat. II.

### De totali numero Scholarium, Clericorum, Presbyterorum, & personarum aliarum in eodem.

IN primis siquidem statuimus, ordinamus, & volumus dictum n̄rum Collegium regale B. M. de Etona in et de numero unius præpositi qui oibus ejusdem collegij psonis, possessionib. rebus & bonis ipsius, secundum ordinationes & statuta n̄ra infrascripta præmineat atq; præsit, septuagintaque pauperum & indigentium scholarium grāmaticali scientiæ intendere debentium, decem presbyterorū sociorum, decem capellanorum, & totidem clericorum, conductitorum atq; remotivorum, & † sedecim puerorum choristarum, Ecclæ collegiatæ ibidem in divinis officijs servire debentium; unius etiam magistri informatoris in grāmatica, ac unius alterius instructoris sub eo, hostiarij scholarium

presbyterorum  
assim.

‡ ac

Statutes of  
Eton College.

• debere

scholarium vulgariter nuncupandi, circa informationem, instructionem, & eruditionem dictorum scholarium assidue & diligenter vacare & intendere debentium, conductitorum & etiam remotivorum; ac tredecim pauperum debiliū virorum semper subsistere debentium,\* et perpetuis futuris temporibus permanere.

### Stat. III.

## Qui et quales sunt eligendi in Scholares ad n̄rum Regale Collegium prædictum.

† ac

ITEM. Statuimus, ordinamus, et volumus quod omnes & singuli ad idem Collegium n̄rum regale in scholares eligendi, sint pauperes, indigentes, bonis morib. & † conditionib. p̄nati, ad studium habiles, & conversatione honesti, in lectura, plano cantu, & Donato competenter instructi. Nullusq. in d̄ctum Collegium f̄rum eligatur, qui octavum ætatis suæ annum non compleverit, vel duodecimum ætatis suæ annum excesserit, nisi infra decimum septimum ætatis suæ annum constitutus taliter forsitan in grammatica fuerit informatus, quod ante decimum octavum ætatis suæ annum completum, iudicio eligentium, in gram̄atica poterit sufficienter expediri. Statuentes præterea quod pauperes & indigentes scholares de locis & parochijs in quibus possessiones spirituales & temporales ipsius Collegij n̄ri regalis B. M. de Etona, ac n̄ri regalis Coll<sup>i</sup> B. M. & S̄cti Nicholai de Cantabrig. existunt; dummodo infra regnum n̄rum Angliæ nati sint, primo; ac deinde oriundi de comitatibus Bokyngham & Cantabrig; ac postea de comitatibus quibuscunq. regni n̄ri Angliæ oriundi; si secundum conditiones & qualitates † superius & inferius recitatas, habiles & idonei reperti fuerint ad d̄ctum n̄rum Collegiū regale B. M. de Etona, & non alij eliganter, nominentur, vel etiam admittantur. Illud tamen † volumus quod in quibuscunq. electionibus ac nominationibus hujusmodi p̄petuis futuris temporibus nominantes & eligentes in eisdem debitum respectum habeant ad choristas tam Collegij n̄ri p̄d̄cti de Etona quam Collegij n̄ri regalis B. M. & S̄cti Nicholai in Cantabrig. §. quos p̄pter labores & obsequia dictis regalibus Collegijs præstita, dignum est, juxta eorum merita cæteris, quibus

Collegium n̄rum  
sic in Lib orig.  
† vero, in originali  
L.

§ "tam, &c. quam  
Collj n̄ri regalis  
B. M. & S̄cti Nich.  
in Cantabrig."  
scratch'd over w<sup>th</sup>  
ink in double lines  
as if intended for  
an omission in the

future. It is here to be observed, that these words *tam,—quam collegij, &c.* thus scratch'd over as above, are in *this place*, as the like are *elsewhere throughout*, the *true* reading of the *original statutes*. Read attentively the 61st statute, "Verum quia ea quæ in fine—Si quis vero quicquam contra præmissa verbo vel facto presumperit attemptare," &c.

|| Thus marked  
w<sup>th</sup> lines running  
down y<sup>e</sup> margin, as  
if for an omission,  
of which see many  
instances.

¶ tousuram.

in conditionib. et qualitatib. supradictis pares fuerint, anteferri. [|| Vo-  
lentes præterea quod oēs & singuli scholares & choristæ d̄cti n̄ri regal. Col-  
legij primam tonsuram habentes, ¶ deferant condecitem. Et si qui eorum  
tempore admissionis suæ primam tonsuram h̄moi non habuerint, ipsos ad  
eam recipendam infra annum proximum tunc sequentem arctari volumus &  
astringi, sub pœna expulsionis finalis eorundem à n̄ro Coll<sup>o</sup> supradicto.  
Nolentes tamen quod aliquis qui natus sit, aut illegitime natus fuerit, sive  
qui morbo incurabili laboraverit, vel qui mutilationem membrorum enormem  
& apparentem, seu defectum patitur corporalem, vel alium ex suo facto vel  
culpa proventientem, p̄pter quem redditur omnino inhabilis ad sacros ordines  
suscipiendos in dictum n̄rum Collegiū regale q<sup>m</sup>ib. admittatur.] Quod

†

AB †  
Ablatio forsa

eligi seu nomi-  
i non debuit,  
um comperta rei  
itate, si nondum  
eptus sit, omnino  
ipi, in Lib: pen.  
Præp.  
et

si fortasse aliquis per mendacium vel errorem electus sive nominatus fuerit,  
qui tamen juxta <sup>eligi, &c. (in originali)</sup> p̄dicta oīno \* recipi seu assumi nolumus, si vero receptus sit  
in ipsum collegiū, tunc etiam ne dolus seu fraus sibi patrociniū præstet,  
statim eum expelli volum⁹ ab eodem. Ordinantes insup quod nullus  
scholaris †, habens terras vel † tenementa vel alias possessiones spirituales vel  
tēporales, quorum proventus quinq, marcarum sterlingorum valorem annum  
excesserint in ipsum Collegiū n̄rum eligatur aut q<sup>m</sup>lbt nominetur. Item  
statuim⁹ ordinam⁹ & volum⁹ q<sup>d</sup> scholares præd̄cti, oēs & singuli, cum deci-  
mum octavum ætatis suæ annum compleverint, sive expediti fuerint in  
gram̄atica, sive non, a d̄cto n̄ro Coll<sup>o</sup> reg. pro perpctuo expellant<sup>r</sup>; nisi forte  
aliquis eorum ad Collegium n̄rum regale Beatæ Mariæ & S̄cti Nicholai  
Cantabrig. pro numero ibidem supplendo fuerit nominatus, & in indenturis,  
de quibus in proximo statuto sequenti fit mentio, scriptus existat. Tunc  
vero scholarem hujusmodi quemcunq, sic nominatum & scriptum, usq, ad  
decimum nonum ætatis suæ annum completum, et non ultra, stare per-  
mittimus in nostro regali Collegio supradicto.

Stat. IV.

De electione Scholarium in Collegiū n̄rum regale  
B. M. § de Etona, & Collegiū n̄rum regale B. M.  
& S̄cti Nicholai Cantabrig. singulis annis facienda  
in n̄ro Coll<sup>o</sup> memorato.

sanctæ Mariæ,  
irig.

Stat. III<sup>m</sup>  
l: legal: Cant.  
7<sup>o</sup> Julij  
15<sup>o</sup> Aug<sup>o</sup>.

Wrote upon an  
sem<sup>t</sup> in a more  
lern hand vid  
14, 19, 28, 31  
e, 43. penes V  
Fest. Transl<sup>o</sup>.  
Martyris  
me, scratch'd  
r in L. orig  
¶ sec.  
• nostro.  
† aut

ITEM quum inter alia n̄ri regal. Collegij B. M. & Sc<sup>ti</sup> Nicholai Cantabrig.  
Statuta & Ordinatiōes sub rubrica de forma electionis scholarium Coll<sup>i</sup> regalis  
de Etona ad Collū n̄rum Cantabr. statuerimus & etiam ordinaverimus sub  
hac forma; " Item statuimus ordinam⁹ & volum⁹, q<sup>d</sup> singulis annis p̄petuis  
futuris temporibus inter festum translationis S̄cti Thomæ martyris || et festum  
assumptionis Beatæ Mariæ, præpositus d̄cti n̄ri Coll<sup>i</sup> Cant. & duo ejusdem  
Coll<sup>i</sup> socij, ad minus artium magistri, ad hoc p̄ P'positum Vice P'positum,  
tres decanos, tres bursarios, & septem ¶ alios socios in d̄cto Coll<sup>o</sup>\* tunc de  
p̄sentibus seniores, vel, d̄cto p̄posito legitime vel † rationabiliter impedito,  
ipsius Coll<sup>i</sup> regalis vice p̄positus, & duo socij electi p̄dicti, sumptibus Coll<sup>ij</sup>  
n̄ri Cant. accedant ad Collegiū n̄rum de Etona ib̄ni sumptibus ejusdem (dum-  
modo novem aut decem equorum numerum non excedant) pro t̄pe elec-  
tionis seu nominationis inibi faciendæ, quam infra quinq, dieŕū spatium  
oīno, causa cessante legitima, finiri volum⁹ honeste procurandi. Volentes  
p̄terea q<sup>d</sup> d̄ctus p̄positus Cant. vel in ejus absentia vice p̄positus ejusdem p̄  
l̄ras suas sigillatas, & certum eorum nuncium l̄ras h̄m̄oi deferentem, præmo-  
neat in d̄cto Coll<sup>o</sup> n̄ro regali de Etona, & non alibi, P'positum, si præsens fuerit,  
& magistrum informatorem Coll<sup>ii</sup> n̄ri p̄dicti; aut, ipso p̄posito absente, Vice  
p̄positum & magistrum informatorem p̄dictum de duob. dieb. infra p̄dicta duo  
festa in div'is hebdomadis, in quorū altero, p̄ d̄ctum p̄positum aut Vice  
p̄positum de Etona eligendo, ut infra statuitur, ad electioēm, de qua inferius  
fit mentio, procedere voluerit, per septem hebdomadas antequam ad Etonam  
427. . . . . 3 M . . . . . perveniat

Statutes of Eton College.	<p>perveniat pro eadem. Quibus quidem lris præmonitionis p eosdem receptis, idem P'positus sive Vice p'positus, &amp; mag' informator p'fatum p'positum, sive vicep'positum Coll<sup>m</sup> nri Cant. de die receptionis l'rarum hmoi, &amp; quem de d'ctis duobus diebus elegerit * p eundem nuncium literatorie certificet indilatè. Et ut scholares d'cti nri Coll<sup>m</sup> de Etona, necnon qui prius scholares fuerint † in eodem, aliq, ad eandè de q'buscunq, comitatibus regni nri Angliæ scholares pauperes confluere volentes, interesse valeant tpe electionis pdctæ examinationem, ut pdicitur, subituri, eos de tpe electionis hmõi p p'positum vel vicep'positum &amp; magistrum informatorem pdctum per scedulas in valvis majoris hostij occidentalis Ecclæ collegiatæ ibm, necnon in valvis majoris portæ nri Coll<sup>m</sup> de Etona affigendas, infra duos dies a die receptionis l'rarum pdctarum continue numerandos, volumus præmonere: Quo quidem electionis &amp; nominationis tpe veniente, volum<sup>9</sup> quod primo d'cti p'positus seu vicep'positus &amp; socij regalis Coll<sup>m</sup> Cant. una cum p'posito, vicep'posito, &amp; mag<sup>o</sup> informatore p'fati Coll<sup>m</sup> nri de Etona, quos oes in examinatores &amp; electores ad d'cta nra Collegia † eligendorũ &amp; noñandorũ p'sentis statuti vigore specialiter præficim<sup>9</sup> &amp; cream<sup>9</sup>, in magna camera sive parlura d'cti p'positi convenientes, primo &amp; antequam ad examinationem &amp; electionem sive noñationem hmoi procedant, indenturas in &amp; de proxima    præcedenti electione &amp; noñatione factas coram se legi faciant, ut sic eis apparere possit, an &amp; q' modo in eisdem conscripti eo ordine q' scripti fuerint debite sint expediti. Quas in sup<sup>r</sup> indenturas statim tunc corã eisdem cancellari præcipim<sup>9</sup> noñatione &amp; electione in eisdem descripta, cæteris nominatis tunc non expeditis de numero ¶ minime valitura. Volentes &amp; etiã ejusdem pro electione &amp; noñatione pdctis, ut præmittitur, eligendi, necnon p'positus vicep'positus &amp; mag' informa<sup>r</sup> nri regalis Coll<sup>m</sup> de Etona pdcti, statim antequam ad examinationes &amp; electiones hmoi procedatur ulterius, quod oia &amp; singula superius in statuto " Qui et quales," &amp; in statuto de Electione scholarium in Collũ nrum de Etona facienda recitata, odio &amp; favore, invidia &amp; timore, prece ac pretio postpositis q'buscunq, (quantum ad ipos p'tinet) fideliter faciant, &amp; etiam diligent' exercebunt: Quodq, non obstantib<sup>9</sup> instantijs rogatib<sup>9</sup> &amp; requestis regum, reginarũ, principũ, prælatorum, magnatũ, procerum, &amp; alior<sup>9</sup> q'rumcunq, illos solum noñabunt et eligent, quos secundum qualitates &amp; conditiones in p'senti statuto &amp; statutis Coll<sup>m</sup> regalis de Etona habiles &amp; idoneos crediderint, tactis &amp; inspectis p eos &amp; eorũ quemlibet sacro sanctis Dei evangelijs præstent corporaliter juramentum. Quo facto volum<sup>9</sup> q' si totalis num'us scholarium &amp; sociorum in d'cto nro Coll<sup>o</sup> Cant. nris statutis limitatus in uno duob. aut plurib. etiam quotcunq, fuerit diminutus, tunc electores pdcti pauperes scholares [de d'cto nro coll<sup>o</sup> de Etona] (&amp; si opus fuerit alios qui prius fuerant in eodem) diligent' &amp; fidelit' examinent sup<sup>r</sup> sufficientia literaturæ in grãmatica, in conditionib. morib. ac qualitatib. superius recitatis. Qua exaiatione sic facta, &amp; habilitate sufficientiaq, iporum scholarium in p'missis oib. &amp; singulis per coem consensum d'ctorum (examinantium)* ad d'ctum Coll<sup>m</sup> nrum Cant. quot possunt supplere deficientem num'um in eodem secundũ ordinem psonarum &amp; locorũ, modumq, &amp; formam in proximo p'cedenti statuto plenius recitatos, &amp; eisdem in oib. observatis. Et ut totalis numerus nri Coll<sup>m</sup> regal. Cant. citius &amp; facilius impleatur, ac semper integer conservetur, statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinã<sup>9</sup> &amp; volum<sup>9</sup> q' si in exaiatione pdcta ultra num'um ad d'ctum Coll<sup>m</sup> nrum Cant. requisitum, plures de scholarib<sup>9</sup> ipius Coll<sup>m</sup> nri de Etona [&amp; alijs qui prius fuerant in eodem] † recipiantur ‡ habiles &amp; idonei ad ipum Coll<sup>m</sup> nrum Cant. § noñentur, &amp; de nominibus &amp; cognomiñib<sup>9</sup> oium scholarium eorundem inter p'positum Coll<sup>m</sup> nri Cant. &amp; socios electos &amp; juratos pdctos, seu ipso p'posito absente, inter vicep'positum ejusdem Coll<sup>m</sup> &amp; socios pdctos ex una pte &amp; p'positum</p>
* elegerit, in orig.	
† fuerant	
‡ Collegia nostra	
§ seu.    proxima	
¶ de cætero	
* Examinantium approbatus, de ipsis scholaribus habilibus & idoneis tot eligant prædicti examinant ad dictum &c. Copia stat coll. Eton. penes Bursarios penes V. præp. et Lib. orig.	
† In crotchets w <sup>th</sup> a line drawn under as if to be omitted V. Pr.	
‡ reperiantur.	
§ Si opus esset merito eligendi; ad ipsum Collegium nrum Cantabrigiæ nominentur. pen. Burs. et penes Vice præp. ut in Stat. originali.	

\* proximo  
† Collum nri

† Collum

‡ responsivis

§ nostri Collegii

¶ predictos

ppositum pfati Collij nri de Etona, ac vice ppositum & mag<sup>um</sup> informatorem pdctum ex pte altera tpe pdcto annuatim fiant mutuae indenturae; Ita viz' ut eorum noia & cognoa eo ordine in dctis indenturis scribantur, quo ad idem fuerint noiat, secundum ordinem, conditiones, & qualitates supra in statuto proximo recitatas; ut si forsitan ante tpus electiois inibi proximo \* faciendae num'um dcti nri Collij † regal. Cant. minui contigerit, ad intimatiom ppositi vel viceppositi ejusdem pposito seu vicepposito ac mag<sup>o</sup> informatori Collij nri de Etona faciendam, quam infra decem dies ad maximum a tpe diminutionis pdctae fieri volum<sup>9</sup> & statuim<sup>9</sup> de psonis eisdem, num'us sic deficiens statim absq, electioe alia poterit et debet adimpleri. Quas quidem examinationem & electioem scholariu & indenturas singulis annis dctis examinationum tporib. fieri volumus, quamvis totalis num'us scholariu & socioru Collij nri Cant. tpe examinationis pdctae non fuerit diminutus. Dctis vero Lris intimatioms p ppositum seu viceppositum Collij nri de Etona & mag<sup>um</sup> informatore pdctum receptis, idem ppositus seu viceppositus & mag<sup>r</sup> scholares in dctis indenturis noiatos, ordine illo q<sup>o</sup> scripti fuerint in indenturis pdctis, infra tres dies a tpe receptionis frarum hmoi absq, dolo & fraude seu malo ingenio psonaliter & ore tenus, si praesentes existant; alioqui per scedulas in valvis hostij occidentalis ejusde ecclae collegiatae affigendas praemoneant, quod infra viginti dies proximo tunc sequentes ad idem Collum nrum Cant. ut inibi admittantur sine uliori dilatioe q<sup>o</sup> cumq, psonalit' accedant, sub poena amissionis juris, si quod ratioe electionis sive noiatiois sibi quaesitum praetendere valeant. Idemq, ppositus sive vice ppositus & mag<sup>r</sup> informator Collij nri de Etona pposito seu vicepposito Collij nri Cant. p suas lras, noia, & cognoa scholariu quos transmittunt, ac illorum pro q<sup>ibus</sup> eis scriptum fuerat in casu quo alios miserint causam missionis suae continentes distincte certificent, & aperte ipsas lras p eosdem scholares transmittentes. Quos quidem scholares sic noiatos & alios scholares tpe electionis et noiatiois pdctae electos sive noiatos, cum † ad Collum nrum Cant. accesserint, ppositus & socij ejusdem Collij seu in ipius ppositi absentia viceppositus & iidem socij infra tres dies proximo sequentes post adventum eorum ad maximum, in virtute juramenti dcto Collio Cant. p eos praestiti, in scholares ipius Collij Cant. ad annos probationis admittere debeant, & etiam teneantur. Proviso semper q<sup>d</sup> de noiatis hmoi venientibus ad Collum Cant. illi primo admittantur, qui in indenturis & lris responsionis † hmoi primo scripti fuerint & etiam nominati. Quo insup<sup>r</sup> electiois & noiatiois tpe choristae Ecclae collegiatae nri regalis Collij de Etona, & choristae Ecclae Collij nri § Cant. necnon alij pueri de q<sup>ibus</sup> cunq, comitatibus Angliae ad electionem & noiatioem hujusmodi confluentes, in lectura, plano cantu, et Donato competenter instructi, & infra aetatem nris statutis limitatam constituti, pdctos examinatores & electores examinentur; & qui habiles et idonei reperti fuerint, eligantur; de q<sup>ibus</sup> num'us scholariu idm tunc deficiens impleatur; caeterorumq, puerorum, sicut praemittitur, instructorum & examinerum, ac ad supplendum num'um scholarium in eodem Collio regali de Etona usq, ad tpus electiois proximae fortassis minuendum nominatorum & electorum noia & cognoa in indenturis pdctis scribantur; quos ordine illo q<sup>o</sup> in indenturis scripti & noiat fuerint in dctum Collum nrum de Etona p ppositum vel in ejus absentia viceppositum & mag<sup>um</sup> informatorem pdctum ¶ recipi volum<sup>9</sup> loco scholariu ad Collum nrum Cant. ut pmittitur, mittendorum decedentium seu alias recedentium ab eodem. Et si forsitan num'us septuaginta sociorum & scholarium in Collio Cant. limitatus, per sex vel plures ante primum diem mensis Maij proximo tunc sequentem fuerit diminutus, & per praenominatos in dctis indenturis nequeat adimpleri, statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> tunc ppositus Collij nri Cant. ac duo socij ejusdem in hoc casu, forma qua praemittitur, electi etiam & jurati, vel ipso pposito absente, seu alias impedito, viceppositus & socij pdcti ad Collum nrum de Etona accedant pro electione scholarium faciendae in forma, qua pdcitur, ad numerum scholarium Collij nri Cant. supplendum modo et forma superius limitatis; facta primitus quindecim dierum praemonitione per

Statutes of  
Eton College.

per dētum p̄positū n̄rum Cant. vel in ejus absentia p̄ vicep̄positū ejusdem p̄ suas iras p̄posito vel vicep̄posito Collij n̄ri de Etona de die adventus eorundem ad idem Collum, & electionis t̄pe memoratæ, sic quod ante finem mensis Maij p̄dcti totalis numerus scholarium Collij n̄ri Cant. effectualit' & realit' impleatur.

Item statuim⁹ ordinam⁹ & volum⁹ qd q̄tienscunq, aliqua electio pauperum scholariū clericorum ad Collum n̄rum Cant. de p̄sonis q̄bcunq, eligendis im̄ineat facienda, ipsa electio d̄ino fiat in Collō n̄ro de Etona modo & forma superius recitatis, & non alibi q̄quomodo; Quodq, nullus cui⁹cunq, status fuerit, vel conditionis aut generis, aliter vel alio modo eligatur, recipiatur, assumatur, aut ibm moretur, tanquam scholaris sive socius nec quicquam percipiat de d̄cto Collō Cant. ullo modo quocunq, exquisito titulo vel colore."

Finis Stat. 3<sup>ti</sup>. Coll.  
Regal. Cant.

Nos p̄missa oīa & singula in h̄mōi ordinatione & statuto contenta à p̄posito & socijs Collegij præfati n̄ri de Etona, quatenus eosdem concernunt præcipim⁹ & statuim⁹ p̄ ip̄os inviolabiliter observari. Ac eisdem adjiciendo statuimus & ordinam⁹, qd p̄fati scholares in Collum n̄rum de Etona loco scholarium ad Collum n̄rum Cant. mittendorum, seu in eodem Collō n̄ro de Etona decedentium seu aliàs recedentium ab eodem, ut p̄mittitur, admit- tendi, quam citius fieri poterit infra octo dies a t̄pe missionis, decessus, vel recessus scholariū h̄mōi continue num̄andos, recipiantur & etiam admit- tantur sinè difficultate q̄cunq, eo tamen ordine, q̄ scripti fuerint in inden- turis p̄dctis, si superstites & p̄sentes existant; alioqui, si mortui sint, pueros alios p̄sentes in eisdem indenturis proxime n̄oiatos; absentes vero per scedulas in valvis Ecc̄tæ collegiatæ ibm affixas, d̄ctus p̄positus aut vice p̄positus et mag' informator p̄dctus præmoneant, quod infra viginti dies proximò tunc sequentes ad d̄ctum Collum n̄rum de Etona, ut inibi admit- tantur sine ultiori dilatione q̄cunq, sub p̄na amissionis juris, quod in n̄oiatiōe sive electiōe h̄mōi sibi quæsitum prætere valeant p̄sonaliter accedant. Quos quidem sic n̄oiatos, necnon alios t̄pe electiōis & n̄oiatiōis electos, cum ad d̄ctum Collum, sicut p̄mittitur, venerint, p̄positus seu in ejus absentia vicep̄positus ejusdem, primo die adventus eorum d̄cto p̄posito aut vicep̄posito cogniti, vel infra tres dies tunc proximò sequentes ad ultimum, in virtute juramenti d̄cto Collō p̄ eum præstiti in scholares d̄cti Collij n̄ri de Etona admittere teneantur. Statuentes insup' qd si examinatores p̄dcti in electiōe aliqua sive n̄oiatiōe scholarium in Collum n̄rum Cant. seu de Etona facienda sup' probatione habilitatis & sufficientiæ scholarium h̄mōi inter se discordent, & in hijs infra t̄pus unius diei consentire nequeant q̄- vismodo, tunc illè & illi habeantur in morib. alijsq, prænotatis probati, habiles, & electi, in quem, vel quos, major pars ipsorum examinatorum consenserit in hac p̄te.

\* electionis deest

† idem.

proximò

Adhuc volum⁹ qd si aliquis examinatorum p̄dctorum durante exami- natiōis et electiōis t̄pe vel mori, aut sic graviter infirmari, sive ex urgenti causa abesse præpedirive contingat, quod cum cæteris examinitoribus & electoribus procedere nequeat, quod tunc procedere volentes, juxta formam in præsentibus comprehensam procedant, morte, absentia, vel impedimento h̄mōi non obstantè.

[1 imp.]

### Stat. V.

Quod prædicta Collegia in causis, litibus, et negotijs  
mutuo se juvent.

ITEM quum præfata duo Collegia n̄ra, licet locis situata diversis, ex una stirpe prodeant, originaliterq, ab uno fonte procedant, in substantia etiam non discrepent, quorum naturaliter non est div'sus effectus, convenit, con- gruit, expedit, atq, decet ut quæ cognatione mutua congaudent unius ejus- demq, n̄ois, seu vocabuli titulo præsignantur, q̄tiens\* opus fuerit, mutuis se  
prosequantur

\* quæties



prosequantur suffragijs & favorib. sibi invicem subveniant opportunis: Idcirco statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> in actionib. litib. causis & controversijs in quibuscunq. curijs & locis, coram quibuscunq. judiciis eccl'icis secularib. aut alijs amicabilib. compositoribus per Coffrum d'ctorum p'positos, vel eorum alterum, seu contra eosdem p'positos vel eorum alterum, occasione bonorum, possessionum, aut jurium spiritaliu aut t'poralium, seu rerum mobilium aut imobiliarum, ad d'cta Coffra regalia vel ip'orum alterum, spectantia, motis seu movendis in sanis consilijs, auxilijs, & favorib. opportunis, ip'a Coffra regalia se invicem p'aveniant & mutuis subventionib. ac patrocinijs sibi succurrant. P'positiq. socij & scholares oēs & singuli Collrūm ip'orum p'sentes & futuri ad favores, consilia, & auxilia h'moi sicut & prout, ac q'tiens \* opus fuerit cum sup' hijs congruē requisiti fuerint, alterutrum impendenda p'sentis n'rae ordinationis & statuti vigore artius obligati existant, & in virtute p'standi, sive p'astiti, per eosdem d'ctis Coffijs juramenti efficaciter teneantur: sicq. gaudeant se mutua defensione munitos, quos, in origine identitas, in numero paritas, in nōibus æqualitas, & annuente domino, mutuae ac p'petuae charitatis integritas, conformiter decorarunt. Nolentes, q<sup>d</sup> aliquis de Coffijs p'dctis p'ertextu alicujus p'asidii, seu impensi favoris in casibus h'moi quicquam p'ter expensas rationabiles & necessarias exigat q'vismodo. Ordinantes p'terea q<sup>d</sup> p'positi, socij, & scholares utriusq. n'ri Collij supradcti ordinationes & statuta integra alterutrius Collij p nos edita & edenda penes se alterutrum f habeant n'ris sigillat. sigillis, quæ oīa & singula iidem p'positi socij & scholares oēs & singuli, q'tenus ip'a ordinationes & statuta eos cōmuniter vel divisim seu singulariter concernunt, diligenter impetuum observare artius teneantur & debeant. Et ad ea, sicut p'æmittitur, observanda tam p'positos quam etiam oēs & singulos d'ctorum Coffrum socios & scholares artari volum<sup>9</sup> sub ip'orum debito juramēti.

gacities

+ [alterat] gillat. pen. V. pos.

Stat. VI.

De Juramento Scholarium Collij de Etona, statim post quintum decimum annum completum, p'æstando.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> scholaris q'libet in Coffrum n'rum de Etona admissus, statim postquam sextum decimum ætatis suæ annum attigerit, in p'sentia p'positi, vicep'positi & sociorum p'æsbyterorum d'cti Collij regalis, tactis p' ipum corporaliter sacro sanctis Evangelijs, juret publice et personaliter, s'ib hac forma;

[FORMA JURAMENTI SCHOLARIUM.]

1. Ego N. in Collegium regale Sctæ Mariæ de Etona admissus, juro, q<sup>d</sup> non habeo aliquid de quo mihi constat, unde possum expendere annuatim ultra quinq. marcas sterlingorum. Item si contingat me scire aliqua secreta d'cti Collij ipsa in dampnum sive p'judicium ipius non revelabo ad extra.
2. Item quod ad d'cti Collij meliorationem, augmentatioem bonorum, terrarum, possessionum, reddituum, & jurium ejusdem conservatioem & defensioem, p'romotioemq. ac expeditionem negotiorum d'cti Collij q'rumcumq. ad quemcumq. statum in posterum devenero, in sanis consilijs, beneficijs, favorib. & auxilijs, quantum in me fuerit, & ad me p'tinuerit, diligent' juvabo, & pro-
3. eisdem fidelit' laborabo, quamdiu vixero in hoc mundo. [Item q<sup>d</sup> non procturabo]

Thus number'd in th' margins, yet a later hand. nes V: Præpos. 2.

Thus marked in th' margins in y<sup>e</sup> text of y<sup>e</sup> V. ov<sup>er</sup> book; as if these several articles in the Oath had been omitted from time to time one after the other.

At y<sup>e</sup> time A<sup>o</sup> 1768 & beyond w<sup>h</sup> y<sup>e</sup> memory of man can recollect, this onth has been and is now totally omitted.

The line thus drawn across is still very visible altho now erased. pp. 238, 239, 242.

\* et deest † aut

This Vice Provost's Copy is y<sup>e</sup> Book generally used abt. Coll. business. An argument how conscientiously such Coll. business is transacted.

\* boreales. pen: V. Pr. boreales. in Lib. orig.

§ aut deest

|| vel

procurabo diminutiōem, mutatiōem, seu annullatiōem alicujus numeri in p<sup>r</sup>esenti. statutis & ordinatiōib. limitati, vel ea fieri p<sup>r</sup>mittam secundum meum posse, aut eisdē consentiam q<sup>o</sup> vismodo.] Item q<sup>o</sup> oīa statuta dēctum Collum regale concernentia per christianissimum & excellentissimum principem Henricum Sextum. D. G. Angliæ & Franciæ regem, fundatorem ipsius Coll. edita, & per eundem edenda, & non alia, secundum planum, literalem, & gr<sup>am</sup>maticalem intellectum ipsorum, quantum ad me p<sup>r</sup>inet, tenebo, & diligenter observabo; quodq; nulla alia statuta seu ordinationes, interpretatiōes, injunctiōes, & imutatiōes, declaratiōes & expositiōes alias, p<sup>r</sup>esentibus ordinatiōib. & statutis, vel q<sup>o</sup> litercumq; vero intellectui eorundem repugnantes vel repugnantia, derogantes vel derogantia, contrarias vel contraria, per quemcumq; seu quoscunq;, alium vel alios, quam per eundem metuendissimum Principem fundatorem p<sup>r</sup>edēctum, fiendas vel-fienda, q<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>bt acceptabo, vel ad ea consentiam, aut ip<sup>s</sup>a aequaliter admittam, nec eisdem parebo ullo t<sup>em</sup>p<sup>e</sup>, nec intendam, nec illis, vel eorum aliquo utar in Collō vel extra tacitē vel expressē.\*] Item q<sup>d</sup> non ero detractor, susurro, vel faciens obloquia, aut provocans odium, aut † iram, discordias, invidiam, contumelias, rixas, vel jurgia, aut speciales aut p<sup>r</sup>cellentes p<sup>r</sup>ærogativas nobilitatis, generis, scientiarū, facultatū, aut divitiarū allegans; nec inter socios, capellanos clericos ejusdem n<sup>r</sup>i Coll.ij, aut alios dēcti n<sup>r</sup>i Coll.ij scholares australes, aquilonares seu boreales\*, aut patriæ ad p<sup>r</sup>atriam, generis ad genus, nobilitatis ad nobilitatem, vel ad ignobilitatem, seu alias qualitercumq; comparatiōes, quæ odiosæ sunt in verbo vel in facto, causa comovendi maliciōsē socios vel scholares, faciam q<sup>o</sup> vismodo tacitē vel expressē. Item q<sup>d</sup> nullas conventiculas, conspirationes, confæderatiōes, seu pactiones aliquas ubicunq; infra regnum Angliæ vel extrā, contra ordinatiōes & statuta dictum Collum concernentia, vel contra ip<sup>s</sup>ius Coll.ij statum, commodum, vel honorem, p<sup>r</sup>positum, vicep<sup>r</sup>positum vel mag<sup>num</sup> informatorem, aut § hostiarium, vel aliquem socium seu scholarem ejusdem Coll.ij illicitē faciam, nec ip<sup>s</sup>a procurabo q<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>bt in futurū, seu facientib. ip<sup>s</sup>a vel aliq<sup>o</sup> eorundem p<sup>r</sup>æstabo seu dabo consilium, auxilium, vel favorem, aut eisdem scienter interesse p<sup>r</sup>æsumam nec ip<sup>s</sup>is consentiam tacitē vel expressē; et si aliquem vel aliquos sciverim contrarium aut || contraria procurantes, conspirantes, seu etiam facientes, id p<sup>r</sup>posito, vicep<sup>r</sup>posito, aut bursariis intimabo, & eos expresse p<sup>r</sup>æmuneam ore tenus vel in scriptis. [ Quodq; tranquillitatem, pacem, comōdum, & honorem dēcti Coll.ij & sociorum ejusdem unitatem, quantum in me fuerit, & ad me p<sup>r</sup>inuerit, vijs & modis q<sup>ib</sup>us potero, conservabo, & ab alijs conservari & fieri procurabo. Item, si contingat me (quod absit) p<sup>r</sup>pter mea demerita juxta exigentiam p<sup>r</sup>esentiū statutorū a p<sup>r</sup>edēcto Collō expelli, seu etiam removeri, nunquam ip<sup>s</sup>um Collum, p<sup>r</sup>positum, vicep<sup>r</sup>positum, seu aliquem socium vel mag<sup>num</sup> informatorem, vel hostiarium ejusdem occasione expulsionis seu remotionis h<sup>u</sup>moi, prosequar, molestabo, seu inquietabo per me, alium, vel alios, seu ab alijs prosequi, molestari, seu inquietari q<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup>l<sup>o</sup>bt procurabo in foro eccl<sup>o</sup>ico seu seculari; sed oī actioni seculari, canonicæ vel civili, appellatiōiq; & querelæ in ea pte fiendis, & quarumlib<sup>et</sup> frarum impetrationi, precibus principum, p<sup>r</sup>ælatorū, procerum, magnatū, & aliorum q<sup>o</sup>rumcumq; & q<sup>ib</sup>uslib<sup>et</sup> juris vel facti remedijs alijs per quæ me petere possem in integrum restitui vel reconciliari, quantum ad jus & titulum seu possessionem in Collō vendicandam, in vira pacti renunciō expresse in p<sup>r</sup>æsenti, & renunciabo in scriptis, si exactus fuero in mea expulsionē p<sup>r</sup>edēcta. [Item q<sup>d</sup> oīa & singula ordinatiōes & statuta dēcti Coll.ij, q<sup>o</sup> tenus ip<sup>s</sup>a me concernunt, fidelit<sup>er</sup> observabo; alioqui p<sup>r</sup>ænas in non parentes in p<sup>r</sup>æmissis, vel eorum aliquo in dēcti Coll.ij ordinatiōib. & statutis inflictas, & etiam ordinatas, aut judicio & arbitrio p<sup>r</sup>positi.

\* The line here drawn across, is, in Huggett's Manuscript, in pencil.

• sive

† aut

ppositi, vel in ejus absentia, judicio & arbitr o viceppositi ejusdem, virtute statuti nri inferius editi infligendas, ordinandas, seu\* etiam arbitrandas, subibo, & me subiturum promitto, & fideliter observabo, juxta oem vim, formam, & effectum ordinationum & statutoru dctoru. Item qd non impetrabo dispensationem aliquam contra juramenta mea pdcta, vel contra ordinationes & statuta, de quibus pramittitur, aut sporum aliquod; nec dispensationem hmoi per me, alium vel alios, publice vel occulte impetrari, vel † fieri procurabo directe vel indirecte; et si forsitan aliquam dispensationem hmoi impetrari, vel gratis offerri vel concedi contigerit, cujuscunq; fuerit autoritate, seu, si generalit' vel specialit', aut aliàs, sub quocunq; forma vboru concessa, ipa non utar, nec eidem consentiam quovismodo; | Sic me deus adjuvet, & hæc sancta Dei Evangelia.

regular ad-  
tion into Coll:  
any benefit to  
received from  
e wth. out first  
ing the whole of  
oath as here  
rib'd.

De quo quidem juramento, locoq; die præstationis ejusdem juramenti, et anno incarnationis Dni nri Jhu X<sup>ii</sup> una cum nobis & cognobus interessentium statim fieri volum<sup>9</sup> prothocollum in instrumentum publicum redigendum p aliquem Notarium penes ppositum & socios pdctos ppetuo custodiendum. Nec alicui scholari sextum decimum ætatis suæ annum attingenti dñi nri Collij comunæ, aut alia hmoi beneficia ministrentur, donec supradctum, quum exactum fuerit ab eodem, præstiterit juramentum. Quod si òino præstare recusaverit, à dño nro Collo pro ppetuo expellatur; necnon beneficio nominationis suæ ad Collum nrum regale de Cantabrigia, si ad idem nõiatus fuerit, ipso facto privetur.

### Stat. VII.

• ac.

### De Electione Præpositi nri Collij memorati, et\* Juramento ejusdem [Juramentum P'positi.]

præposito

centro-deest]

regalis Collegij

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, quod Collo nro regali pdcto † quocumque vacationis forma destituto, viceppositus & oes socij presbyteri in eodem, statim infra duos dies a tpe destitutionis seu vacationis hmoi in ipso Collo nro † publicatæ & notæ continuè numerand.<sup>9</sup> simul convenient in Ecclia collegiata itm de die electionis futuri ppositi ejusdem Colli regalis fiendæ, ut convenit, tractaturi; quam electionis diem, quam citius fieri poterit infra quindenam ex tunc immediate sequentem pro electiõe hmoi faciendæ per vice ppositum & voluntatem majoris ptis iporum statuunt & præfigant præfatum terminum, taliter moderando, quod infra mensem a tpe notæ destitutionis pdctæ in Collo ipso regali electionem ipam faciant finalit' oimodo. Hoc tamen proviso, qd socios absentes per decem dies à tpe præmonitionis infrascriptæ eis fiendæ priusquam ad electionem futuri ppositi procedant, teneantur, & debeant expectare. Præfatusq; viceppositus, si præsens fuerit, aliàs socius senior tunc præsens, oes & singulos dñi Collij regalis § socios tunc absentes per scedulas unam vel plures in hostio Ecclæ occidentali, & exteriori porta ejusdem Collij nri affigendas faciat præmoneri, ut ipi una cum alijs dñi Collij nri socijs tunc præsentib. mane in die pro hujusmodi electione assignato in Ecclia collegiata ejusdem nri regalis Collij pro novo pposito ejusdem eligendo intersint psonaliter sub pœna amissionis comunarum suaru, quas per mensem continuum in & de dicto nro Collo essent aliàs percepturi; quam pœnam ipos & alios dñi Collij socios quoscunq; de dñi electione præmonitos,

ut

ut præfertur, si cessante ignorantia minime affectata, vel legitimo impedimento tpe assignato, non veniant, & electioni prædictæ non interfuerint, incurrere volum<sup>9</sup> ipso facto. Quibus die et loco ipis insimul congregatis, exposita per dētum vicepræpositum, vel alium socium sufficienter\* causa convocationis

\* sufficientem

Stet. (in marg.) hmoi, scilicet pro electione futuri ppositi ihm facienda [pro Spiritus sc̄ti gratia] ~~in hac pte uberius impetranda antequam ad electionem procedant,~~ [unciam]

After it had been thus mark'd & cross'd over with a pen, it was thought better to let it stand. Probably by some temporizer tpe Mariæ reginæ. This word Stet is peculiar to the margin of y<sup>e</sup> V: Pr<sup>i</sup>. book; for w<sup>n</sup>. some had taken liberty w<sup>th</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> statutes to cross y<sup>m</sup>. over and to cross them out, others afterw<sup>d</sup>s thought they had better stand, and so wrote the Stet as a mark ag<sup>st</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> prætermitted sentence.

Stet. (in marg.) de eodem Spiritu sc̄to faciant inter se solemniter celebrari:] Assistentib. sibi mag<sup>ro</sup> informatore, capellanis, hostiario, clericis, scholarib. choristis, xiiij

Stet. (in marg.) juvenibus, & pueris comensalib. in eodem; [tredecim pperib. \* viris interim in ~~universitate collegiatis ejusdem ecclesie Decem de pperib. pcedent.~~ Qua missa celebrata] statim fiat una collatio per dētum viceppositū aut alium socium publicè in comuni; & deinde exclusis oibus à dēto choro, præter socios presbyteros antedctos, legatur tunc tporis plene et pfectè hoc psens statutū, & hæc nra ordinatio etiam antequam procedatur ad electiōem supradctam. Deinde ad electiōem futuri ppositi Collij nri de Etona præmonitorum, ut præmittitur, absentia non obstante, in forma infrascripta ulterius procedatur: viz. vicepposito inchoante, si præsens fuerit, oēs alij socij pdicti, tactis p ipos & iporum singulos sacrosctis Evangelijs, coram vicepposito pdcto corporale juramentū præstabunt tunc ihm; quod, postpositis & cessantib. oimodis amore, favore, odio, timore, invidia, partialitate, affectione consanguinitatis & affinitatis, necnon acceptione psonarū, patriæ, vel occasione q<sup>cunq</sup>. precis aut pretij, cū oī celeritati, q<sup>a</sup> poterit † & absq moræ dispendio, unum de seipsis, aut de socijs nri Collij regalis Cantabr. aut de illis, qui aliq<sup>ndo</sup> fuerunt in aliq<sup>o</sup> Collorū, nrorū regaliū pdctorum, & ex çausis licitis & honestis recesserint § ab eisdem; in Theologia mag<sup>rum</sup>, seu ad minus baccalauriū in eadem, vel in jure canonico doctorem, & in artiū. mag<sup>rum</sup>; in ordine sacerdotij constitutum, triginta ætatis suæ annos habentem, infra corpora comitatuū regni nri Angliæ oriundū, virum in spiritualib. & tporalib. providum et circumspectum, quem in iporum concientias magis idoneum, sufficientiorem, discretiorem, utiliorem, aptiorem ad subeundum, gerendū, faciendū, exercendū ppositi officiū ejusdem nri regalis Collij de Etona nōiabunt; necnon quod illum quem nōinaverint sperant & firmit<sup>r</sup> credunt quo ad bonum & salubre regimen ac diligentem curam ipius nri Collij de Etona, psonarū, statutorū ac bonorū ejusdem, terrarumq, possessionū, & reddituū spiritaliū & tporaliū, ac juriū eorundem plus posse proficere & debere. Jurabunt insup<sup>r</sup> viceppositus & alter dēti Collij regalis socius senior, oibus tunc præsentib. (per quos vota oīum & singulorum in hmoi electione præsentium scrutari volum<sup>9</sup>) quod nullum procurarunt seu procurari fecerunt, procurabunt, vel\* procurari facient, verbo vel signo, prece vel pretio ad alium vel aliter de seipsis vel alijs nominandum, quam ipius socij requisiti seu scrutati dictaverit justa, & sana, & ppria conscientia: et quod votum cuj<sup>lib</sup>t pdctorū sociorū in ipa nōiatiōe diligent<sup>r</sup> & fidelit<sup>r</sup> examina- bunt;] & q<sup>d</sup> votum cuj<sup>lib</sup>t socij nōiantis ipō scrutato vidente, scribent, aut alter eorū scribet, & in psentia ipius scrutati, statim illud legent, vel unus eorum leget. Deinde scrutatores pdcti ad ptem se divertent, ubi primo viceppositus coram altero conscrutatore suo, assumente sibi alium spcium, cæteris socijs tunc psentib. seniorem, voto suo in hac pte purè, simpliciter, & secrete emisso, ac in scriptis distincte redacto, votum alterius conscrutatoris

† poterunt.

§ recesserunt.

recederint

Here the omission to begin.

\* seu

Stet. but almost scratch<sup>d</sup> out. marked thus w<sup>th</sup> a pencil, p. V:

scrutatoris sui cum dēto proximo socio seniore modo consimili scrutari & in scriptis redigere dīstincte & fidelit' teneatur. Deinde vero ijdem duo scrutatores cōiter ac\* simul vota oīum & singulorū aliorū sociorū p̄dctorū diligent' <sup>secrete</sup> diserte & singillatim etiam perscrutentur. Ac votum & dictum cūj<sup>o</sup>lbt socij examinati, ip̄o vidente, scribant, vel unus eorū scribat; statimq; ante recessum ip̄orū scrutatorū examinantium, & in p̄sentia cūj<sup>o</sup>lbt examinati votum illud legant, vel legat alter eorundem. In quo q<sup>i</sup>dem scrutinio, facta collatione inter se numeri ad numerum duntaxat, si invenerint unam p̄sonam vota majoris ptis omnium sociorum h̄m̄oi tūc p̄sentiū habere, ipsum scrutinium de h̄m̄oi nominata p̄sona mox per unum ip̄orū publicent in cōmuni. Qua publicatione

o. p̄ In Lib. orig. sic facta illa p̄sona sic nōiata in p̄positum habeatur, in quam major pars oīum sociorū p̄dictorum tūc p̄sentiū consenserit † supradicta. Si vero in dēto scrutinio in unam p̄sonam consensum non fuerit, ut p̄s fertur, tunc iterato absq; oī tumultu, contradictione, querela, appellatione, supplicatione, seu q<sup>o</sup>cunq; alio juris vel facti impedimento electioni futuræ sive noīationi p̄stando fiat consimile scrutinium, modo & forma p̄dictis, donec in unam p̄sonam ad officiū p̄positi per majorem p̄tem oīum sociorū p̄dctorum consensum fuerit & assensum. Q<sup>o</sup>bus oībus [~~& singulis~~†] sic peractis nullo alio juris ordine seu processu, aut solemnitate in hac pte observatis seu requisitis, illa p̄sona in p̄positum Collij n̄ri de Etona, sic in scrutinio finaliter nominata, citius, quo cōmode fieri poterit, per unum de seniorib. socijs ip̄ius Collij n̄ri regalis de Etona, una cum l̄ris formam electiōis p̄fatæ, necnon p̄sentis n̄ri statuti & nominati h̄m̄oi juramenti p̄standi tenores plenarie continentibus, sigillo cōmuni dēti Collij n̄ri sigillatis, episcopo Lincoln: , q<sup>i</sup> pro t̄pe fuerit, vel ip̄o in remotis agente, ip̄ius in spiritualib. vicario generali, aut sede episcopali vacante, custodi spiritualitatis ejusdem p̄senteretur. Quibus quidem l̄ris super electione seu noīatiōe h̄m̄oi ip̄iusq; modo & forma absq; probatione alia plenam fidem volum<sup>9</sup> adhiberi. Qui q<sup>i</sup>dem socius cum dēta p̄sona in p̄positum ejusdem n̄ri regalis Collij de Etona nominata mittendus, coram ep̄o p̄dcto, seu illo cui dētam p̄sentiōem fieri continget, collationem facere teneatur; dētum n̄rum Collum, p̄sonamq; noīatam, & oēs alias p̄sonas dēti regalis Collij eidem specialiter, decenter, & honorificè cōmendando. Ipse vero dētus ep̄us Lincoln: seu ip̄ius vicarius generalis, aut custos spiritualitatis p̄dctus, cui dētam p̄sentiōem fieri continget, electionem sic factam absq; moræ dispendio, & sine processu judiciario, & absq; impugnatione electionis sive noīatiōis p̄dctæ confirmet; curamq; † aīarum parochianorū dētæ eccl̄æ collegiatæ committat eidem. Si autem ep̄us supradictus aliusve ex p̄dctis p̄sonis, ad quam dētam p̄sentiōem fieri contigerit, per quinq; dies a t̄pe p̄sentiōis p̄dctæ sibi factæ continue numerandos noluerit electiōem de p̄sona p̄dcta in forma p̄dcta & infra mensem p̄dctam factam confirmare; extunc h̄m̄oi electus eo ip̄o p̄sentis n̄ri statuti vigore in p̄positum dēti n̄ri regalis Collij sit p̄fectus, curaque oīum aīarū

c in libro statut. nes V: Præp.

§ fuerat.

p̄dctarū intelligatur fore sibi commissa, & extunc pro vero p̄posito ejusdem n̄ri regalis Collij p̄petuo habeatur. / Si vero socii dēti n̄ri Collij infra mensem supradctum non elegerint, aut p̄fatam electiōis formam non observaverint, tunc oī potestate eligendi illa vice ip̄os volum<sup>9</sup> fore privatos; ac potestatem providendi p̄fato n̄ro Collio de Etona de p̄posito idoneo ep̄o Lincoln. vel ip̄ius vicario, aut custodi supradcto, cui presentatio facta, aut aliās facienda fuerit supradcta in dētis casibus concedimus per p̄sentes. Ita tamen q<sup>d</sup> unum sociū verū & p̄petuū ip̄ius Collij, seu unū ex socijs n̄ri regalis Collij Beatæ Mariæ & Scti Nicholai Cantabr. vel qui prius fuerit § socius p̄petuus in altero Collorum n̄rorū p̄dctorū, & ex causis honestis recesserat ab eodem, virū utiq; idoneū & discretū, providū & etiam

† Sic.

Sic. circumspēctū, modo, quo præmittitur, graduatū, in ordine sacerdotij constitutum, triginta ætatis suæ annos habentem, et intra corpora comitatuū regni nri Angliæ, ut prædicitur oriundum, quem secundum Deum & conscientiam suam bonam ad officium præpositi hmoi nri Collegij de Etona idoneū aptū & utilem esse crediderit in casibus supradctis infra quindenam extunc immediate sequentem præficiat in præpositum; eidemq; comittat curam animarū oīum parochianorū ecclæ supradctæ. Volum<sup>9</sup> autem q<sup>d</sup> in casu devolutionis hmoi vicepræpositus & conscrutator suus prædicti infra quinq; dies postquam eis de hmoi electione seu nōiatiōe, ut prædicitur, non perfecta, aut non observata forma electionis certitudinaliter constiterit, dētum Lincoln<sup>as</sup>: epūm aut ejus vicarium, seu custodem spiritualitatis ibm, cui juxta casus prædictos electio hmoi deberet \* præsentari, per suas lrās aliquo sigillo autentico sigillatas, certificent super prædictis, sub pœna expulsionis a nro Collo memorato, quam ipos et eorum quemlibet in casu quo impedimento cessante legitimo, hoc non fecerint, aut fecerit incurrere volum<sup>9</sup> ipso facto. Præpositum † vero hmoi q<sup>d</sup> litercumq; confirmatus sive præfectus fuerit, statim post confirmationem seu præfectionem suam, primò coram illo qui eum confirmaverit, vel præfecerit in præpositum, & subsequenter coram socijs presbyteris dēi nri regalis Collij de Etona, antequam ad administrationem aliquam admittatur, tactis & inspectis p ipum sacrosanctis Evangelijs, subscriptum volum<sup>9</sup> præstare juramentū.

\* [debet]

† [Præpositus]

Vid pag 315.

## Juramentum Præpositi.

EGO ꝑ in præpositum Collij regalis Sctæ Mariæ de Etona prope Windesoram præfectus juro, tactis & inspectis per me istis sacrosctis Evangelijs; Quod dētum Collij *terras, tenementa, possessiones, redditus spirituales & temporales, jura, libertates, privilegia & bona ejusdem* quæcunq; necnon omnes & singulos scholares, socios & psonas ipius regalis Collij *juxta statuta* & ordinationes xianissimi & excellentissimi principis Henrici Sexti Angliæ & Franciæ regis ac dñi Hiberniæ, fundatoris ipius Collij absq; psonarum, generis, aut patriæ acceptione quæcunq; regam, custodiam, dirigam, & etiam gubernabo, & per alios regi, custodiri, dirigi & gubernari faciam juxta posse. Item q<sup>d</sup> non magis uni quam alteri presbyterorū sociorū, scholarū capellanorū clericorū aut aliarū psonarū dēi Collij injuste favens aut partialis ero; nec me ptem pro aliquo aliqualiter faciam contra justitiam, aut contra *charitatis & fraternitatis amorem; gravamina vel molestias* alicui q<sup>d</sup> m<sup>o</sup> libet per me vel per alium inferendo: Quodq; quantū in me fuerit correctiōes, punitiōes & reformatiōes debitas rationabiles et \* justas de quibuscunq; delictis criminib. & excessib. sociorū scholarūque ac cæterarū psonarū dēi Collij regalis quorumcumq; q<sup>o</sup> tiens † ubi & quando, ac prout opus fuerit juxta negotij qualitatem, oēmq; vim formam & effectum ordinationū & statutorū dēi Collij per dētum metuendissimū principemq; editorū seu in posterū edendorū absq; partialitate quæcunq; postpositis & cessantiib. oimodis prece, pretio, amore, timore, odio, invidia, & favore, necnon affectiōib. consanguinitatis & affinitatis, prærogativisq; specialiib. ex quibuscunq; causis, prætensis etiam & conceptis, diligent<sup>r</sup> & indifferenter faciam & exercebo, seu per alios fieri & exerceri faciam & etiam procurabo; & ea quæ in ea ptē fuerint facienda fideliter in oibus exequar & exequi faciam juxta posse: Et si hmoi punitiōes & reformatiōes, ut præfertur, debite facere non potero, ppter metum & potentiā seu multitudinem delinquentiū, iporum nōia & cognōia cum qualitate & quantitate delictorū criminū

1. These articles not numbered—neither in the Bursars nor V. Prov's book.

orūm  
Xtianissimi et excellentissimi principis; so inserted in y<sup>e</sup> text, after w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>e</sup> has been a whole line inserted but since totally eras'd. Prob-ly that they did and would receive the mandates of other princes. pen. V. Pr

2. The line above ment<sup>d</sup> and which is now eras'd was intended to have been inserted between Collegij (&c) absque.

(sic.)

\* atque

† quoties

(§ in marg.) dictos principes

criminū & excessuū h̄m̄oi extunc quam citius potero infra duos mēses d<sup>no</sup> Lincoln. ep̄o, seu ip̄o in remotis agente, ip̄ius vicario in spiritualib. generali, seu, sede episcopali vacante, custodi spiritualitatis ib̄m denunciabo & revelabo, & per eos h̄m̄oi correctioēs, punitioēs, & reformatioēs, juxta statuta et ordinatioēs p̄d̄cta in oib̄s solerter & celeriter, quatenus in me fuerit, fieri procurabo.

3. Item, q<sup>d</sup>. gubernationi & regimini t̄rarum, possessionum et reddituum spiritualiū & t̄poraliū, nec non administrationi bonorum & rerum ad ip̄um Coll̄um q<sup>l</sup>itercunq; p̄tinentiū cum debita diligentia & providentia mihi à Deo concessis fideliter & diligenter intendam; ac alios ejusdem Coll̄ij officarios & ministros deputatos, & deputandos eorum officijs & ministerijs intendere faciam juxta posse. Item q<sup>d</sup>. bona & catalla d̄cti Coll̄ij ad cōmodum & utilitatem ejusdem, prout necessitas evidens exegerit, ac statuta & ordinatioēs

Illustrissimi.  
orum  
i illustris-  
rum  
Principis.  
pen: V: Pr.  
marked with  
il

d̄cti ~~etiam~~ <sup>Illustrissimi</sup> Principis in hac pte dictaverint, administrabo eaq; procurabo & faciam utiliter & fideliter ab alijs ministrari: et quæ residua fuerint & exerescent conservabo & faciam ad incrementum d̄cti regalis Coll̄ij,

5. & cōmodum fideliter conservari. Item, q<sup>d</sup> lites & placita quæcunq; ip̄ius Coll̄ij defendam, necnon oīa & singula negotia ip̄um Coll̄um q<sup>l</sup>itercunq; concernentia prosequor diligenter; possessionesq;, libertates, privilegia & jura quæcunq; ip̄ius Coll̄ij maintenebo † viriliter & defendam, & ab alijs mainteneri † faciam & defendi: Ita tamen quod causas, placita, aut lites graves, in q<sup>l</sup>bus verti poterit ip̄ius Coll̄ij exhæredatio vel grave præjudicium, absq; oīum d̄cti Coll̄ij sociorum presbyterorum, vel majoris ptis eorundem maturo & deliberato consensu non incipiam, vel movebo, nec inchoari vel moveri faciam q<sup>o</sup>vismodo.

manutenebo,  
manuteneri.

6. Item q<sup>d</sup> ultra sexaginta dies continuos, vel interpolatis vicibus discontinuos in anno aliquo a d̄cto Coll̄o absens non ero, nisi in et pro negotijs Coll̄ij suprad̄cti, vel ex urgenti & justa causa per majorem ptem oīum sociorū d̄cti Coll̄ij tunc p̄sentiū approbanda. Item q<sup>o</sup>tiens † aliqua electio de scholaribus in Coll̄ij regale Cantabr. vel in Coll̄ij regale de Etona de socijs

in interlineary  
intended to  
be inserted  
between  
quotes

† ~~manutenebo~~  
scholaribus † imminet facienda, ut solum tales eligantur, quos secundum *conditioēs & qualitates* in ordinatioib. & statutis d̄ctorū Coll̄orum expressatas, habiles & idoneos reputaverim, & quos in scientijs & facultatib. q<sup>l</sup>bus insistent, ad cōmodum & utilitatem Coll̄iorum ip̄orum plus posse proficere, ac debere firmiter crediderim, sine psonarū vel patriæ acceptione, amore, odio, invidia, & favore, timore, prece, ac pretio postpositis q<sup>l</sup>bcunq; quantum ad me p̄tinet, ptes meas fideliter interponam, & id fieri effectualit<sup>r</sup> procurabo.

eu viris pau-  
is. pen. Burs.  
u viris pau-  
is, deeply  
h'd over, but  
margin is in  
ch more mo-  
and Stet. pen  
Seu Viris pau-  
is in Lib: orig.

proximū Statutum  
p. V. Pro. in marg.  
Not interlin'd p.  
V. P. but scratch'd  
and after-† Stet. sic.  
Yet is it in Lib or.

Item ut d̄cto Coll̄o regali & scholarib. ac choristis ejusdem de bonis honestis sufficientib. & idoneis mag<sup>ro</sup> informatore, et hostiario sub ip̄o pro informatione d̄ctorū scholarium, necnon de uno honesto virtuoso clerico, vel presbytero in cantu organico, & alijs bene & sufficienter instructo, qui choristas ejusdem regalis Coll̄ij in cantu h̄m̄oi instruendos instruat & informet, provideatur, debitam diligentiam faciam & apponam: ip̄osq; circa eorū officia insistere, & ijsdem diligenter vacare, & ea fideliter exercere, quantum in me fuerit, & ad me p̄tinet, faciam, & etiam procurabo; ip̄os etiam circa eorū officia negligentes, culpabiles, vel <sup>alias</sup> ~~etiam~~ inutiles, prout pro cōmodo, utilitate & honore d̄cti Coll̄ij magis expedire videbitur, corripiam, puniam, vel aliàs ab eorum officijs amovebo. Item, in casu quo ab officio meo ob culpam meam, vel etiam ob aliam causam me amoveri contingat, vel si forsitan officio cedam eidem, bona d̄cti Coll̄ij quæ post *amotionem*, vel post *cessionem h̄m̄oi* recepero, & quæ *per me prius recepta* mihi aut usui meo . . . applicavero, præter illa, quæ mihi pro h̄m̄oi officio in dicti Coll̄ij



de Etona *statutis & ordinatioibus disponuntur, successori meo p'posito dicti regalis Coll'ij de Etona & eidem Coll'o restituum integre & refundam absq; contradictione seu diminutione q'cunq; Item, si per me vel occasione mei aliqua dissentionis materia, iræ vel discordiæ\* in d'cto Coll'o de Etona (quod absit) suscitata fuerit; si super ip'a materia † per socios presbyteros & mag<sup>rum</sup> informatorem scholarium finis rationabilis factus non fuerit; tunc ordinatiõ, dispositiõ, dicto, laudo & arbitrio epi Lincoln. q' pro tpe fuerit, seu, ip'o in remotis agente, ejus vicarij in spiritualib. generalis; vel episcopali sede vacante, custodis spiritualitatis ejusdem stabo, et quod eorum aliquis stauerit, ordinaverit, & definerit in ea pte, fideliter observabo; & eidem cum effectu parebo, & me humiliter subiturum promitto; cessantiõ. appellatiõib. provocationib. querelis, exceptiõib. & alijs juris & facti remedijs q'bcunq; ; q'bus õibus & singulis in vim pacti renuncio in hijs*

10. *ira vel discordia.*  
† *per materiam*

11. † *Stat. in marg.*  
X *nissimũ & excell-*  
tissũ.  
§ *vid. infra.*  
|| *eorundem*

11. scriptis. *(Item q'd ordinatiões & statuta d'cti Coll'ij regalis de Etona, necnon & Coll'ij B. M. & s'cti Nicholai Cant. † P' d'ctum & excellentissimũ & Christianissimũ principem Henricum sextum Angliæ & Franciæ Regem, ip'orũ Collegiorũ regaliũ fundatorem edita & edenda quatenus ip'a me concernunt, secundum planũ, literalem, & gramaticalem sensum & intellectum eorum || diligenter tenebo, exequar; & etiam observabo; & quantum in me fuerit, faciam teneri, exequi, et ab alijs observari.)* Item, quod secreta

12. d'ctorũ Coll'orum regaliũ in dampnũ & præjudicium eorundem non revelabo ad extra q'vismodo. Item q'd ad d'ctorum Collegiorum meliorationem,

13. § *Notwithstanding in many places thro' this Book y<sup>e</sup> are numerous lines and parts of lines thus scratch'd over with a pen, yet are they all of the original Statutes and are noted here just in the manner they appear in what is called the Vice Prov<sup>ost</sup> Statute Book, only to shew the wicked compliances of a set of temporizing men, who from time to time have shown the little regard they had or may now have to the sacredness of Oaths—to the direful imprecations of their Founder, or to the true literal sense of any one of his Statutes, which are perverted to purposes quite contrary to his intentions.*

13. augmentationem bonorum, t'rarum, possessionum, reddituum, & jurium

eorundem conservatiõem & defensiõem, promotiõemq; & expeditiõem negotiorũ d'ctorũ Coll'orum q'bcunq; ad quemcunq; statum, gradum, dignitatem vel officium in posterũ devenero, in sanis consilijs, beneficijs, favorib. & auxilijs, quantum ad me fuerit, & ad me pertinuerit, diligenter juvabo, & pro eisdem fideliter laborabo; & usq; ad finalem & felicem expeditiõem negotiorum

14. d'ctorum juxta posse instabo quamdiu vixero in hoc mundo. *(Item q'd non procurabo diminutiõem, mutationem, translatiõem, seu annullatiõem alicujus numeri scholarium in aliqua scientia vel facultate, nec etiam numerorum presbyteronũ, capellanorum, clericorũ, aut caterorũ ministrorum eccliarum d'ctorũ Coll'orũ, statutis & ordinatiõib. eorundem limitati, contra formam statutorũ & ordinatiõũ Coll'orũ eorundem, vel ea fieri permittam, seu tolerabo secundum meum posse, seu eisdem consentiam quovismodo. Item, q'd nulla alia statuta, seu ordinatiões, interpretaões, immutatiões, injunctiões, declaratiões, aut expositiões, vel glossas alias p'sentib. ordinatiõib. & statutis, vel qualitercunq; vero eorũ intellectui & sensui eorundem repugnantes vel repugnantia, derogantes vel derogantiz, contrarias vel contraria, per quemcunq; seu quoscunq; alium vel alios, quam per d'ctum excellentissimum Principem Henricum sextum fundatorem præd'ctum fiendas vel fienda q'm'lt acceptabo, vel ad ea consentiam, aut ip'a aliq'liter admittam, nec eisdem parebo ullo tpe, vel intendam; nec illis vel eorũ aliq' ullo modo utar in Coll'ijs p'd'ctis vel extra, tacitè vel expresse; sed eis & eorũ cui'bt contradicam, & etiam resistam expresse, ip'aq; fieri i'is & modis õibus q'bus scivero, impediam juxta posse.)*

¶ *Ab. perhaps for Ablatio of y<sup>e</sup> Articles thus mark'd.*

These lines are thus drawn across w<sup>th</sup> a pen; Yet altho' now eraz'd they remain very visible even by y<sup>e</sup> erazement Perhaps it was thought afterwards y<sup>t</sup>. y<sup>e</sup> omisions would not appear so visibly while only noted in y<sup>e</sup> margin.

14. d'ctorum juxta posse instabo quamdiu vixero in hoc mundo. *(Item q'd non procurabo diminutiõem, mutationem, translatiõem, seu annullatiõem alicujus numeri scholarium in aliqua scientia vel facultate, nec etiam numerorum presbyteronũ, capellanorum, clericorũ, aut caterorũ ministrorum eccliarum d'ctorũ Coll'orũ, statutis & ordinatiõib. eorundem limitati, contra formam statutorũ & ordinatiõũ Coll'orũ eorundem, vel ea fieri permittam, seu tolerabo secundum meum posse, seu eisdem consentiam quovismodo. Item, q'd nulla alia statuta, seu ordinatiões, interpretaões, immutatiões, injunctiões, declaratiões, aut expositiões, vel glossas alias p'sentib. ordinatiõib. & statutis, vel qualitercunq; vero eorũ intellectui & sensui eorundem repugnantes vel repugnantia, derogantes vel derogantiz, contrarias vel contraria, per quemcunq; seu quoscunq; alium vel alios, quam per d'ctum excellentissimum Principem Henricum sextum fundatorem præd'ctum fiendas vel fienda q'm'lt acceptabo, vel ad ea consentiam, aut ip'a aliq'liter admittam, nec eisdem parebo ullo tpe, vel intendam; nec illis vel eorũ aliq' ullo modo utar in Coll'ijs p'd'ctis vel extra, tacitè vel expresse; sed eis & eorũ cui'bt contradicam, & etiam resistam expresse, ip'aq; fieri i'is & modis õibus q'bus scivero, impediam juxta posse.)*

16. Item, q'd non ero detractor, susurro, seu faciens obloquia, aut provocans invidiam,

lifted up even against the founder himself to blot out if possible his name from under Heaven, while yet he would have us to bear him in perpetual remembrance, v. St. 31 p. 114 v. p. 104.



- invidiam, odium, iram, discordias, contumelias, rixas, vel jurgia, aut speciales  
ve' præcellentes prærogativas nobilitatis, generis, scientiarū, facultatū, aut  
divitiarū allegans; nec inter socios, capellanos, clericos, scholares, seu alios  
ministros eorundem Collorū, vel alios Universitatis Cant. scholares aus-  
trales, aquilonares, seu boreales, aut scientiarū ad scientias, facultatū ad  
facultates, patriæ ad patriam, generis ad genus, nobilitatis ad nobilitatē, seu  
ignobilitatem, seu alias\* q'lit'cunq; comparatiōes, quæ odiosæ sunt, in verbo  
vel in facto, causa comovendi malitiose socios, capellanos, vel scholares,  
scientias vel etiam facultates tacite vel expresse, publicè vel occultè faciam  
q'vismodo. Item q' nū'as conventiculas, conspiratiōes, confœderatiōes, aut  
pactiōes aliquas ubicunq; infra regnum Angliæ, vel extra contra ordinationes  
vel statuta d̄cta regalia Collia concernentia, vel contra i'porū Collorū statum,  
commodum, vel honorem, aut contra p̄positum regalis Collij de Cantabr. vel  
aliquem sociorum d̄ctorū Collorū illicitè faciam nec procurabo, nec per-  
mittam ab alijs fieri, quantū in me fuerit, q'm'bt in futurū, seu facientib.  
i'pa, vel i'porū aliquod præstabo seu dabo consilium, auxilium, vel favorem;  
aut eisdem scienter interesse præsumam, nec ipsis consentiam tacite vel ex-  
presse.] Item, q' scholares d̄cti regalis Collij B. M. de Etona in præd̄ctum  
regale Collum B. M. & s̄cti Nicholai Cant. ad annos probatiōis juxta formam  
ordinationis & statuti superioris editi in hoc casu electos sive nōiatos, eligendos  
sive nōiandos procurabo admitti, & faciam juxta posse, sicut & prout supe-  
rius in ordinatione & statuto præd̄ctis plenius continetur. Item q' non  
impetrabo dispensationem aliquam contra juramenta mea d̄cta, & contra  
ordinationes & statuta, de quibus præmittitur, aut i'porū aliquod, nec dispen-  
sationem *h'noi per me, alium, vel alios*, publice vel occulte impetrari, aut  
fieri procurabo directè vel indirectè: Et si forte aliquam dispensationem  
h'noi impetrari, vel gratis offerri contigerit, (cujuscunq; fuerit) † autoritate, seu  
si generaliter, vel specialiter, aut alias sub q'cunq; forma v'borū concessa,  
i'pa non utar, nec eidem consentiam q'vismodo, Sic me Deus adjuvet.
- § hæc sacra Dei Evangelia. | Et si contingat in posterum me propter  
mea demerita, seu causas in p̄sentib. ordinationib. & statutis contentas, juxta  
formam ordinationū & statutorū d̄ctorū, ab officio meo expelli, seu alias  
amoveri, ex certa mea scientia pure, sponte, simpliciter, & absolute, oī actioni  
occasione expulsionis seu amotionis h'noi contra dicti regalis Collij B. M. de  
Etona socios, vel socium quemcunq; instituendæ appellationi & quærelæ  
in ea pte fiendis, aut † q'rumcunq; lrarum impetrationi precib. principum, præ-  
latorū, procerū, magnatū, & aliorū, q'rumcunq; necnon & q'bcunq; curiæ  
ecclesiæ seu secularis, aut alijs oibus remedijs juris et facti, per quas, aut quæ  
petere possem me reconciliari, vel in integrum restitui contra præmissa,  
quantumcunq; alijs mihi probitatis & vitæ merita suffragentur, in vim pacti  
renuncio in hiis scriptis. Volumus quod de juramento p̄d̄cto statim fiat Instru-  
mentum publicum, signo & subscriptione alicujus notarij publici munitum, §  
ipsius juramenti tenorem, diemq; & formā, & nomen & cognomen, necnon  
cujus diocesis existat continens sic jurantis; quod in Thesauraria comūni d̄cti  
nri regalis Collij de Etona infra octo dies post juramentū sic præstitum  
reponatur, et ibidem imperpetuum || remaneat sub custodia diligenti.

\* aliter.

17.

18.

19.

20.

sic. pen: V. Præp.  
juscunq' fuerit  
toritate in Libro  
&

† ac

§ Vid pa 313.

|| perpetuo.

## Stat. VIII.

## De Officio Præpositi Collegij nri Regalis de Etona.

ITEM statum<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>4</sup> ppositus dēti Collij, nri qui pro tpe fuerit, oibus & singulis socijs presbyteris, mag<sup>ro</sup> informatori scholariu in gramatica, hostiario sub ipso, capellanis, clericis, scholarib. choristis, juvenib. ac viris pauperib<sup>9</sup> \* necnon oibus alijs & singulis ipsius Collij psonis, officarijs, & ministris, q<sup>cunq</sup> noie censeantur, pæmineat, atq; pæsit; eosq; juxta ordinationes & statuta nra in ea pte edita, & nris tporib. per nos edenda, regat, dirigat, et gubernet; & eosdem o'es & singulos juxta eorum demerita corrigat, puniat, & castiget, secundum mōrum statutorum & ordinationum ipsius nri regalis Collij vim, formam, & effectum; q<sup>4</sup>q; idem ppositus felici & salubri regimini atq; curæ ipiūs nri Collij & psonarū ejusdem, terrarumq;, possessionum, reddituum spiritualium & tporaliū Collij regalis supradicti; curæ insuper d'iarum tam psonarū ipiūs Collij, quam o'ium & singulorū parochianorū Eccle'æ collegiatæ ib'm; necnon administrationi rerum ac bonorū q'ru'cumq; ad ip'um Coll'um q<sup>4</sup>lit'cunq; pinentium, cum debita diligentia & prudentia fidelit' & diligent' intendat: Ac alios ejusdem nri Collij officarios & ministros, in diversis officijs & ministerijs deputatos & etiam deputandos eorum officijs & ministerijs intendere, & ea diligenter exercere ad comōdum, utilitatem, & honorem dēti Collij faciat juxta posse: Ipsa q<sup>4</sup>q; oia & singula, quantum ad ip'um ptnet, fideliter custodiat & gubernet, ac per alios ejusdem Collij regalis officarios & ministros faciat gubernari & etiam custodiri; bonaq; oia et singula supradēta in comōdum & utilitatem dēti Collij, prout necessitas evidens exegerit & ordinationes ac statuta nra in hac pte plenius dictaverint, procuret & faciat utiliter dispensari, & in oibus ministrari. Ea vero quæ residua fuerint & excrescent procuret & faciat ad incrementum dēti regalis Collij fideliter conservari.] STATUIMUS insuper, volum<sup>9</sup>, et etiam ordinam<sup>9</sup> q<sup>4</sup> oia placita tam realia quam psonalia dētum nrūm Collum de Etona, & oēs possessiōes ejusdem adquisitas, & etiam acquirendas q<sup>4</sup>lit' cunq; concernentia, in q<sup>4</sup>bcunq; curijs moveantur ppositus ejusdem Collij, qui pro tpe fuerit, ipsius præpositi et collegij nomine duntaxat, prosequatur etiam & defendat; sociorū aut scholarium aut aliarū psonarū dēti Collij regalis de Etona nominatiōe vel mentione aliqua in prosecutione seu defensione hūoi minime requisitis. Ita tamen q<sup>4</sup> lites graves, vel ardua negotia in q<sup>4</sup>b'us verti poterit ipiūs Collij regalis grave dampnum sive præjudicium absq; oīū dēti nri Collij sociorum, seu majoris ptis eorundem consilio & assensu incipere vel aggredi non attemptet. Statuentes p'terea q<sup>4</sup> ultra sexaginta dies continuos, vel interpolatis vicib. discontinuos in anno idem ppositus à dēto regali Coll'o nullatenus se absentet, nisi † in negotijs Coll'ij suprad'cti & ex urgenti & ardua causa p' majorem p'tem oīū sociorū dēti Coll'ij tunc p'sentiu', ad hoc specialiter convocandorū, approbanda. † Proviso semper, q<sup>4</sup> cum sicut præmittitur, eum abesse oportebit, sic captet tpus, sive horam absentiaē hujusmodi, congruentius, § quod in dampnum sive præjudiciū dēti regalis Collij sua absentia non redundet; Et quod in solennitatib. Natalis Dni, paschæ, penthecostes, & assumptionis B: Virginie, aut alijs festis || seu dieb. in q<sup>4</sup>b'us secundum statuta inferius conscripta divina tenebitur officia exequi, in major & evidentiore causa ad id urgeat, minime se absentet.

• Stat.

† Here has been an interlineation, but erased.

§ Here has been an interlin<sup>a</sup> & with much writing in y<sup>e</sup> margin but erased. § hujusmodi. Cop. Stat. pen. Burs.

|| Here has been an interlin. but erased.

## Stat. IX.

De Modo & Forma eligendi Socios p'petuos in  
Collegium & Juramento præstando per eosdem.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> in d'cto Collo n'ro de Etona præter & ultra numerū d'ctorū p'positi & septuaginta scholarīū sint semper & continue, ut p'dctum est, decem presbyteri seculares socij p'petui, sufficientis literaturæ, legendi & cantandi peritiā & habilitatem habentes, p' p'positum & socios presbyteros comūniter eligendi & assumendi; sic viz' q<sup>o</sup>tiens \* locum alicujus de d'cto presbyterorum sociorum p'petuorū numero vacare contigerit, p'positus & presbyteri socij p'petui oēs & singuli tunc præsentēs, citius quo poterint, in Eccl'a collegiata d'cti regalis Coll'ij pro novo socio presbytero providendo conveniant, & præstito per iporū presbyterorū sociorū quemlibet, p'posito eos onerante, ad sc'ta Dei evangelia corporali juramento; quod cessantib. amore, odio, favore, partialitate, & affectione sinistris q'bcunq;, tales in hac pte nōiabunt & eligent, quos, pro honore, utilitate, & comōdo d'cti Coll'ij bene & notabiliter dispositos crediderint: p'posito primitus coram d'ctis presbyteris consimile juramentum præstante, vicep'posito juramentū h'moi exigente, vel socio presbytero alio seniore. Idem p'positus & socij alium presbyterū seu presbyteros loco deficientis socij presbyteri h'moi seu sociorū presbyterorū deficientium, *de socijs Coll'ij n'ri regalis Cantabrig.* vel de hijs qui prius fuerant in eodem & ex causis licitis & honestis recesserunt ab ipso, vel de *presbyteris* conductiis ejusdem collegii de Etona, vel de hijs qui prius fuerant in eodem [& ex causis licitis & honestis recesserunt ab ipso] \* habilem et sufficientem; *aut alias de Collegijs vel locis alijs, juxta ipsorum discretionem* noninent & eligant presbyterum, vitæ laudabilis, morum, ac conditionis ac conversationis honestæ, in t'poribus providum, & in spiritualibus circumspectum, sufficientis literaturæ, legendi & cantandi peritiā & habilitatem habentem, ac in facultate sacræ theologiæ magistrum seu baccalaureum, aut in jure canonico doctorem, qui prius tamen in artibus rexerit, seu ad minus in artibus magistrum. Hoc etiam adjuncto, q<sup>d</sup> cum nōiatiōem & electioem h'moi fieri contigerit, tot nōientur p'sonæ, habentes conditioes & qualitates p'dctas, quod verisimile sit ex ipis nōiatis suppleri debere presbyterorū numerū requisitum. Q'bus q'dem nōiatiōe & electiōe sic factis, p'dct<sup>9</sup> p'positus & socij presbyteri d'cti Coll'ij de Etona, citius q<sup>o</sup> comōde poterint, infra sex dies nōiationem eandem (sequentes) presbyteris sic nominatis & electis seriatim ordine illo quo fuerint nominati, & prout opus fuerit, pro suppletionē numeri p'dcti, per iporū lrās sigillo comūni d'cti Coll'ij de Etona sigillatas intimare celeriter teneantur; q<sup>o</sup>rum quemlibet taliter sic † nominatum, citius quo poterit, infra decem dies à t'pe intimationis sibi factæ (suum, si consentire voluerit nōiatiōi & electioni de se factis) consensum præstare, ac p'positum vel vicep'positum Coll'ij n'ri de Etona certificare literatoriè volum<sup>9</sup> in hac pte, sub p'œna amissionis juris, seu tituli, ei ex nōiatione seu electiōe h'moi q<sup>o</sup>m'libet acquisiti. Proviso semper, q<sup>d</sup> cujuscunq; presbyteri h'moi nōiatio, electio, & admissio ejusdem in Coll'ij n'ri de Etona infra unius mensis spatium a t'pe vocatiōis p'dctæ continuè numerandū, \* modo & forma prædict. finaliter terminentur; alioqui si dictorū p'positi et sociorū *negligentia, dolo, culpa*, seu malo ingenio q'cunq; infra t'pus p'dictum h'moi numerus non fuerit realiter perimpletus, tunc p'ter p'œnam perjurij) quam iporum quemlibet hoc casu culpabilem incurere volum<sup>9</sup>

\* quoties

By this Clause w<sup>th</sup>in  
chets, & w<sup>th</sup> the line  
w<sup>th</sup> under, it may  
n not improbable  
at y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup>, they did  
silly elect y<sup>e</sup> then  
ent chaplains to y<sup>e</sup>  
n Fellowships, w<sup>ch</sup>  
aps at that time  
e too small for a  
ow of King's to  
pt.

ic. deest in Lib.  
g.

\* numerandi

sic

† So mark'd as  
if to be omitted as  
probably not in the  
original.

eis deest

volum<sup>o</sup> ipso facto, facultatem tunc amplius, vice illâ, ad locum vel loca vacantem vel vacantia eligendi eis \* adimimus potestatem oimodam; loco seu locis hmoi tunc providendi, ad epm̄m Lincoln: qui pro tpe fuerit, seu ipso in remotis agente, ad ejus vicarium in spiritualib. generalem; seu sede Lincoln: vacante, ad custodem spiritualitatis ejusdem transferentes. In q<sup>o</sup> casu volum<sup>o</sup> quod d'ctus p'positus & vicep'positus per lras suas patentes aliquo sigillo autentico sigillatas dētū ep̄m Lincoln: seu eo agente in remotis, ejus vicariū in spiritualib. generalem, seu sede Lincoln: vacante, custodem spiritualitatis ejusdem de devolutione hmoi, modoq; & forma ejusdem, infra decem dies à tpe q<sup>o</sup> eis de eadem devolutione certitudinaliter constiterit, certificent; sub pœna pjurij, quam eos, & eorum utrumq; in hac pte delinquentes, seu delinquentem incurrere volumus ipso facto. Jurabunt autem sic noīati, & electi seu provisi hmoi ad scta Dei Evangelia antequam in Coffum nrūm regale de Etona realit' admittantur sub hac forma:

Vid: pag. 313.

## Juramentum Sociorum.

Y<sup>o</sup> Art. not numb<sup>d</sup>  
in y<sup>e</sup> Bursars or V:  
Prov<sup>o</sup> book.

I.  
In y<sup>e</sup> Bursars Book  
as in y<sup>e</sup> oppos marg.  
mark'd thus with  
Ink.

† Sic penes V. Præp.  
† c<sup>o</sup> deest.

[juvabo, marg.  
of y<sup>e</sup> Bursars  
Copy.] 4.

A line with a pen  
thus drawn across,  
now eraz'd, y<sup>et</sup> visi-  
ble by y<sup>e</sup> erazement.

Note. In y<sup>e</sup> Bur-  
sars Book at y<sup>e</sup>  
place is y<sup>e</sup> note —  
as in y<sup>e</sup> oppos. marg.

† vel

EGO ꝑ. Presbyter in socium ppetuum Coffij B. Mariæ de Etona nomina-  
tus & electus, juro ad hæc scta Dei Evangelia ꝑ me corporaliter tacta, q<sup>d</sup> oīa  
Statuta & Ordinatiōes dētū Coffum de Etona necnon regale Coffum B. M. &  
Scti Nicholai Cantabr. concernentia † per ~~Ytanicissimum & excellentissimum~~  
~~principem Henricum sextum Dei gratia Angliæ & Franciæ Regem, &c. †~~  
prædictorum  
~~Collegiorum regaliū fundatorem edita & edenda, ac oīa & singula in eisdem~~  
contenta, q<sup>d</sup> tenus ip̄a me concernunt, secundum planum, literalem, & grama-  
ticalem sensum & intellectum eorundem, diligentur tenebo, & etiam ob-  
servabo; & faciam etiam, quantum in me fuerit, ab alijs teneri; & etiam obser-  
vari; alioquin pœnas in non parentes in ꝑmissis, vel eorū aliquo, in dēti Coffij  
regalis de Etona ordinationib. & statutis inflictas, & etiam ordinatas, aut judicio  
& arbitrio vice ꝑpositi vel in ejus absentia judicio & arbitrio viceꝑpositi  
ejusdem virtute statuti nr̄i inferius editi, infligendas, ordinandas, seu etiam  
arbitrandas subibo, & me humiliter subiturum promitto, juxta oēm vim,  
formam, & effectum ordinationum & statutorum ꝑdctorum. ITEM, si contingat  
me scire aliq<sup>a</sup> secreta Cofforum regaliū ꝑdctorū, ip̄a non revelabo ad extra in  
dampnum sive præjudicium eorundem. ITEM, q<sup>d</sup> ad dēti Coffij regalis de Etona  
melioracionem, augmentacionem honorū, t̄rarum, possessionū, reddituum  
& juriū ejusdem conservatiōem, defensiōem, promociōemq; & expeditionem  
negotiorū dēti Coffij q<sup>o</sup> rucunq; ad quemcumq; statum, gradum, dignitatem, vel  
officium, in posterum devenero, in sanis consilijs, beneficijs, favorib. & auxilijs  
quātum in me fuerit, & ad me ptinuerit, diligenter juvabo, & pro eisdem fide-  
liter laborabo, & usq; ad finalem & felicem expediōem negotiorū ꝑdēti Coffij  
juxta posse instabo, quamdiu vixero in hoc mundo. [ITEM, q<sup>d</sup> non ꝑ-  
curabo diminutiōem, mutatiōem, seu annullaciōem numeri scholariorū presby-  
terorū aut ministrorū eccl̄iæ ip̄ius Coffij presentib. statutis & ordinatiōib.  
limitati, contra formā statutorū & ordinationū eorundē; vel ꝑ fieri ꝑmittam,  
secundum meum posse, aut eisdem consentiam q<sup>o</sup> vismodo: QUODQ;  
nulla alia statuta, ordinatiōes, interpretationes, mutatiōes, injunctioes,  
declaratioes, aut expositiōes, vel glossas alias ꝑsentib. nr̄is ordinatiōib.  
& statutis, vel q<sup>o</sup> lit'cunq; vero sensui & intellectui eorundem repugnantes  
vel repugnantia, derogantes vel derogantia, contrarias vel contraria, ꝑ  
quemcumq; seu quoscunq; n̄m vel alios, quam ꝑ eundem metu-  
endissimum Principem fundatorem ꝑdētum fiendas, vel fienda q<sup>o</sup> n̄t  
acceptabo vel, ad eꝑ consentiam q<sup>o</sup> vismodo, aut ip̄a aliq<sup>o</sup> liter admittam,  
nec eisdem ꝑꝑꝑo ullo modo, nec intendam, nec illis vel eorū aliq<sup>o</sup>  
ullo modo utar in Coffo vel extra, tacitè vel expressè; sed eis et eorū  
cuiꝑbt. contradicam, & etiam resistam expresse; ipsaq; fieri vijs & modis  
cuiꝑbt. q<sup>o</sup> bus scivero, impediam juxta posse.] ITEM, q<sup>d</sup> non ero detractor,  
susurro, seu † faciens obloquia, aut provocans invidiam, odium, iram, discor-  
dias,

dias, contumelias, rixas, vel jurgia; aut speciales vel præcellentes prærogativas nobilitatis, generis, aut divitiarum allegans; nec inter socios vel scholares ejusdem Collegij de Etona, patriæ ad patriam, generis ad genus, nobilitatis ad nobilitatem vel ad ignobilitatem, seu alias q<sup>o</sup>litercumq<sup>ue</sup> comparationes, quæ odiosæ sunt, in verbo vel in facto, causa comovendi maliciose socios vel scholares, tacite vel expressè, publicè vel occultè faciam q<sup>o</sup>vismodo. **ITEM**, q<sup>o</sup> nullas conventiculas, conspiratiões, confederatiões, seu pactiões aliquas ubicunq<sup>ue</sup> infra regnum Angliæ vel extra, contra ordinatiões vel statuta dñti Collegij de Etona concernentia, vel contra ipsius Collegij statum, comòdum, vel honorem; aut contra p<sup>ro</sup>positum, vicep<sup>ro</sup>positum vel aliquem socium ejusdem Collegij illicitè faciam, nec ipsa procurabo, seu permittam ab alijs fieri, quantum in me fuerit q<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>ltò in futurum, nec facientiù. ip<sup>sa</sup> vel ip<sup>so</sup>rum \* aliquod præstabo, <sup>vel</sup> dabo consilium, auxilium, vel favorem, aut eisdem scienter interesse præsumam, nec ipsis consentiam tacitè vel expressè. **ITEM**, q<sup>o</sup> non impetrabo l<sup>it</sup>as; aut preces principum, p<sup>re</sup>latorum, aut aliorum magnatum q<sup>o</sup>runicumq<sup>ue</sup> seu alia media fieri procurabo, ut ad officium præposituræ, vicepræposituræ, seu alia quæcunq<sup>ue</sup> officia infra idem Collegium p<sup>ro</sup> me gerenda ullo unquam t<sup>em</sup>p<sup>or</sup>e eligar vel assumar: Quodq<sup>ue</sup> fidelis ero, ac etiam diligens in q<sup>o</sup>ocunq<sup>ue</sup> h<sup>u</sup>moi officio, ad quod me absq<sup>ue</sup> l<sup>it</sup>arum aut precum h<sup>u</sup>moi impetrationib<sup>us</sup> sive modis illicitis in eodem Collegio eligi & assumi contigerit; illudq<sup>ue</sup>, cum debite electus & sic aserip<sup>tu</sup>s † fuero admittam, & pro posse meo fideliter adimplebo. Quodq<sup>ue</sup> dñto Collegio fidelis ero; dampna, scandala, vel præjudicia dñti Collegij, q<sup>o</sup>tenuis in me fuerit, nullatenus faciam, nec q<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>ltò fieri sustinebo, sed illa p<sup>ro</sup> me & alios, modis, q<sup>o</sup>bus potero, impediam; & si ip<sup>sa</sup> impedire non potero, p<sup>ro</sup>posito, vicep<sup>ro</sup>posito, aut bur-sariis dicti Collegij revelabo. Præposito insuper ac in ejus absentia, vel eo legitime impedito, vicep<sup>ro</sup>posito; & eis fortasse † ex necessitate, § & urgenti causa absentib<sup>us</sup>, socio seniori tunc p<sup>re</sup>senti in licitis & honestis; & maximè in dñti Collegij negotijs obediam & assistam, & reverentiam debitam obedienter impendam; monitionib<sup>us</sup>, & injunctionib<sup>us</sup>. & decretis, correctiõib<sup>us</sup>. & punicionib<sup>us</sup>. q<sup>o</sup>buscunq<sup>ue</sup> p<sup>ro</sup>positi & vicep<sup>ro</sup>positi dñti Collegij q<sup>o</sup>rũcumq<sup>ue</sup>, qui pro t<sup>em</sup>p<sup>or</sup>e fuerint, secundum formam ordinationum & statutorũ ejusdem Collegij in posterum faciendis, quantum in me fuerit, & ad me p<sup>er</sup>tinuerit, parebo humiliter cum effectu: contrariũ vero vel repugnans præmissis in judicio vel extra, tacite vel expressè, non faciam, seu fieri procurabo, aut eisdem consentiam q<sup>o</sup>vismodo. **ITEM**, q<sup>o</sup> de veris & p<sup>ro</sup>petuis socijs presbyteris in dñtum Collegium de Etona eligendis & admittendis fidele consilium & auxilium o<sup>m</sup>n<sup>n</sup>i favore postposito tribuam, & impendam, ut de bonis p<sup>ro</sup>sonis castis, modestis, honestis, aptis juxta formam statutorũ prædictorum provideatur eidem. **ITEM**,—q<sup>o</sup> non impetrabo dispensationem aliquam contra juramenta mea p<sup>ro</sup>dñta, vel contra ordinatiões vel statuta de q<sup>o</sup>bus p<sup>ro</sup>mittitur aut ip<sup>so</sup>rum aliquod; nec dispensationem h<sup>u</sup>moi per me, alium vel alios, publicè vel occultè impetrari aut fieri procurabo directè vel indirectè: Et si forte aliquam dispensationem h<sup>u</sup>moi impetrari, vel gratis offerri, vel concedi contigerit, cujuscunq<sup>ue</sup> fuerit autoritate, seu si generaliter vel specialiter, vel ¶ alias, sub q<sup>o</sup>cumq<sup>ue</sup> forma verborum concessa, ipsa non utar, nec eidem consentiam q<sup>o</sup>vis modo; ¶¶ Sic me Deus adjuvet & hæc sc̄ta Dei evangelia. ¶¶¶ Et si contingat in posterum me p<sup>ro</sup>pter contemptum, rebellionem, inobedientiam, malos mores, vel alia mea demerita; seu p<sup>ro</sup>pter causas in p<sup>re</sup>sentiù. ordinationib<sup>us</sup>. et statutis contentas p<sup>ro</sup> p<sup>ro</sup>positum vel vicep<sup>ro</sup>positum juxta formam ordinationum & statutorũ dñtorũ corrigi vel puniri, aut alias à dicto Collegio ejici, expelli, privari, excludi, vel etiam amoveri, ex certa mea scientia, pure, sponte, simpliciter, & absolutè, o<sup>m</sup>n<sup>n</sup>i actioni occasione correctionis vel punicionis, privatiõis, exclusiõis, expulsiõis.

\* eorum.

† assumptus.

‡ fortassis  
§ necessaria

A like note with  
former opposite  
article in y<sup>o</sup>  
sars Book

¶¶¶ contigerit  
vel concedi  
¶ aut.

A like mark but  
in a pencil in y<sup>o</sup>  
s' Book.

A line drawn as  
stop after  
vismodo, but  
d & carried on  
end of Evan-  
thus 1<sup>a</sup> as if the  
also was to be  
ted. Lib. Stat.  
V. Præp.

Statutes of  
Eton College.

\* et

siois, seu amotiōis h̄mōi contra p̄positum aut alios d̄cti Collij socios, qui pro t̄p̄e fuerint, conjunctim vel divisim q̄m̄t̄bt instituendæ, appellationiq; & querelæ in ea pte fiendis, ac q̄rumcunq; trarū impetrationi, precibus principum, prælatorum, procerū, magnatū & aliorū q̄rumcunq; necnon & q̄bcunq; curiæ eccl̄icæ vel secularis, ac omnib. remedijs juris ee\* facti, per quos, aut quæ petere possem me reconciliari, vel in integrū restitui contra præmissa quantumcumq; aliàs mihi probitatis & vitæ merita suffragentur, in vim pacti renuncio in h̄ijs scriptis: Volumus q̄ de juramento p̄d̄cto fiat statim Instrumentum publicum, signo & subscriptione alicujus notarii publici munitum, ip̄ius juramenti tenorem, diem, & formam, ac nomen & cognomen, ac cujus comitatus & diocesis existat, continens sic jurantis; quod penes p̄positum d̄cti Collij p̄petuo remaneat sub custodia diligenti. Quem sic admissum & juratum verum & p̄petuum socium presbyterum ip̄ius Collij n̄ri volumus nuncupari.

*Stat. X.*

De Numero capellanorum, Clericorum & Choris-  
tarum; & de officijs, servitijs, & stipendijs  
eorundem.

This Statute has  
been thus cross'd  
thro' but eras'd  
yet the X  
is very visible  
from the erazement.

\* quotidie, deest

† q̄c̄t̄e

† [eorundem et]

§ ae.

|| similiter

¶ si ibm reperitur  
talis.

\* specialiter.

† [unus deest]

‡ specialiter

ITEM ut divina Officia n̄ri regalis Collegij in Eccl̄a collegiata singulis diebus devotius ac perfectius compleantur, statuim⁹ ordinam⁹ & volum⁹ quod præter præpositum, socios & scholares p̄d̄ctos, sint semper & continue in eodem decem Capellani seculares, remotivi; viri bonæ conditionis & conversationis honestæ, in aliqua facultate graduati, si tales commodè haberi valeant; alioquin, qui convenientis & laudabilis literaturæ, ac in cantu sufficienter instructi fuerint, in vocibus ad deserviendū & cantandū q̄tidie\* in choro ibm convenienter & bene dispositi. Qui capellani ipsam eccl̄am collegiatam q̄tidie officiare; sociosq; & scholares ejusdem Collij n̄ri, quando & q̄tiens † in eadem eccl̄a psallere & legere debeant, in cantu, lectura, & psalmodia juvare, prout opus fuerit, teneantur. Et pro labore eorum ac ‡ stipendio de bonis cōibus ejusdem Collij percipiant p̄ annum q̄t̄bt centum solidos stirlingorum, ultra oēs cōmūnas septimanales quas percipient sicut socij n̄ri Collij memorati, ac

liberaturā panni, prout inferius est expressum. Sintq; insuper in eodem regali Collo quatuor clerici, honesti v̄t, ac bonis morib. perornati, legendi & § psallendi, seu canendi etiam cantu organico peritiam habentes, in vocib. similiter bene dispositi; quorū unus ad minus sciat jubilarē in organo; quem solum de clericis n̄ri Collij p̄d̄cti, si alius commodè haberi non possit, conjugatum esse permittimus. Ultra quos si insuper unus clericus parochialis scilicet || honestus & vir clericalis, primam tonsuram habens, ac in lectura & cantu, necnon in Ordinali Sarūm, ac Consuetudinario d̄cti Collij sufficienter instructus, aut in brevi instruendus; quem assumi volumus de scholarib. n̄ræ scholæ gramaticalis ibm si talis reperitur ¶ idoneus in eadem,

qui velit suscipere h̄mōi clerici officium. Quod officium <sup>speci</sup> spiritualiter\* consistet in diligenti opera, quam faciet circa sacramenta, & sacramentalia parochianis ministranda, necnon in campanis pulsandis, & generaliter in oibus illis, quæ ad officium clerici parochialis solent p̄tinere. Sitq; insuper unus † alius

honestus clericus sextus, ad custodiam vestiarij <sup>speci</sup> spiritualiter ‡ deputatus, similiter

similiter in lectura & cantu instructus, vocem habens competentem, quem clericum vestiarij volumus appellari. Quos quidem quatuor clericos in cantu organico instructos, ultra eorum septimanas coenas, & alia quae erunt aliter in dicto nostro regali Collo percepturi; Instructorem, viz choristarum sex libras, alios tres similiter instructos, quemlibet eorum sex marcas; clericum vestiarij ultra

\* liberatam

† liberatam

coenas & liberatam\* panni quinq; marcas; clericum parochialem praeter & ultra ea, quae erunt alia de parochianis percepturus, & ultra coenas septimanas ac liberatam† similiter quinq; marcas percipere volumus de bonis nostri regalis Collij antedicti. Volumusq; quod dicti quatuor clerici in cantu organico instructi in primis refectionibus sedeant ad aliquam mensam generosorum, nisi ex aliqua causa praeposito aut in ejus absentia vicepraeposito aliter visum fuerit faciendum. Clericum vero parochialem & clericum vestiarij cum quatuor clericis alijs, de quibus infra statuitur, in refectionum temporibus in aula praesentes esse volumus ad adjuvandum caeteros dicti nostri Collij ministros in serviendo praeposito, vicepraeposito, caeterisque socijs cum debita reverentia & honore; ac de post in secundis refectionibus cum caeteris Collij servientibus eos prandere volumus & cenare. Illud autem manifeste prohibemus, ne aliquis qui claudus, aut man-

† sive

cus sit, vel\* alia mutatus vel defectum notabilem alium patiat in corpore quovismodo admittatur ad plerumque numerum clericorum, aut tredecim juvenum pauperum praedictorum. Statuentes insuper, quod de capellanis supradictis per praepositum, vicepraepositum, & praecentorem eligatur annis singulis unus in succentorem dictae Ecclesiae collegiatae, qui in absentia praecentoris, & specialiter in ferialibus diebus, canendo, cantando, reptetere & alias in choro ejusdem cantoris officium in omnibus & singulis quae ad idem officium pertinent,

o' y<sup>a</sup>. place to y<sup>a</sup>  
is but one line  
ng thro from y<sup>e</sup>  
to the right  
xxvj<sup>a</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup>.

metu'  
s V.Pr. [ ]

|| pueri  
||| necnon  
in ancient hand  
ly coeval w<sup>th</sup>.  
lat. as by the  
at' of y<sup>a</sup> letters  
. marg<sup>l</sup>. note in  
ice Prov<sup>ts</sup>.  
i.  
metum M<sup>t</sup>  
mat' hostriarij  
pellanor'  
cor' pueror' &c.  
ru' admissioe.  
\* [nulla]

gerere debeat, & etiam teneatur; quem singulis annis xxvj<sup>a</sup>. viij<sup>d</sup> percipere volumus de bonis coibus nostri regalis Collij pro suo in ea parte stipendio & labore. Ordinantes insuper quod capellani conductitij praedicti, *Mag<sup>r</sup> Informator &*

*hostiarius, ac o'es clerici Ecclesiae collegiatae, & ibi m<sup>o</sup> praedicti choristae, tredecim juvenos*

*pueri co'mensales in eodem, qui annum suae aetatis quintum decimum attigerint, ac alij officiarum & ministrorum dicti Collij regalis, cujuscunq; conditionis extiterint, jurent: Quod secreta ipsius Collij nullatenus revelabunt. Et si contingat eos scire aliqua pericula, dampna, sive praedicia Collo praedicti futura sive imminencia, illa praeposito, vicepraeposito & bursarijs ejusdem Collij nostri publicent & revelent quam cito commode poterint absq; dilatione quacunq;. Juretq; eorum quilibet quod praeposito ejusdem regalis Collij, & in ejus absentia vicepraeposito in licitis & honestis mandatis obediens erit; Quodq; in aliqua causa, (sua propria duntaxat excepta) ulli\* unquam tempore scienter erit consilio vel favore, verbo aut facto contra dictum nostrum Collium aut Collium regale B. M. & S<sup>ni</sup> Nicolai Cantabrig. sed eisdem & eorum cuilibet assistet suis*

id. Stat 50.

† vel deest

† nisi

§ ee

auxilijs consilio & favore quamdiu vixerit in hoc mundo. " Ordinantes insuper quod capellani conductitij & clerici praedicti jurent, quod nullo unquam tempore a dicto regali Collo recedent, ea de causa, vel ex intentione, ut post recessum suum hinc fieri vicarij vel clerici in aliqua Collo, capella, vel ecclesia collegiata, infra septem miliaria a nostro regali Collo praedicto, sub poena perjurij & restitutionis omnium & singulorum praepositis ab ipso nostro regali Collo perceptorum toto tempore quod capellani vel clerici steterint in eodem: Quodq; per quatuor menses ante recessum suum finalem ab eodem praemoneat de recessu suo hinc praepositum dicti regalis Collegij, aut, eo absente, vicepraepositum ejusdem, nisi eos excuset aliqua causa rationalis in hac parte, ut sic de alio capellano idoneo vel clerico ejus loco ante suum recessum commode possit provideri." Volumusq; quod dictus capellanus ad succentoris officium, ut praemittitur, electus, juret coram eum eligentibus, quod hinc officium juxta discretionem ei a Deo datam diligenter & fideliter in omnibus exequetur. Statuimus insuper, & ordinamus, quod praeter praepositum, & ultra numerum septuaginta scholarium, decem capellanorum, & sex clericorum dicti Collij praedictorum, sedecim pueri pauperes & indigentes bonae conditionis, conversationis honestae, infra aetatem duodecim annorum

\* n<sup>t</sup>  
See many such instances. Nisi is more frequently in full length pen. V. P.

Statutes of  
Eton College.

\* prædicti

† vices

‡ alijs locis

|| mundationes

¶ ministerio

\* deservierint

† [possit]  
v. St. 61. & 64  
quantū potest.

nōtorie existentes, scientes competenter legere & cantare, Choristæ nuncupandi, ad ministrandū, legendū, & cantandū in dēta Ecclā collegiata, & ad adjuvandū diebus singulis presbyteros in eadem ecclā celebraturos, ac aliās in divinis officijs ministrandi in eadem recipiantur, & etiā admittantur in dētum regale Collum, intuitu charitatis: nolentes, q<sup>d</sup> aliquis dēti Collij regalis, cujuscunq fuerit conditionis, quemcumq dētorū choristā in villam, vel ad alia loca extra dētum Collegium transmittat, vel secum ducat; aut dēti choristæ ibm aut alibi evagentur absq<sup>ue</sup> licentia ppositi, viceppositi seu informatoris eorundem; sed volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> circa præmissa\*

ministeria juxta vices suas diligenter versentur, ac tporib<sup>9</sup> ad hoc congruis circa eorū doctrinam jugiter occupentur. Statuimus insuper, q<sup>d</sup> sint semper & continue quatuor alij clerici vocem similiter competentem, ac legendi & candē scientiam convenientem habentes quos divinis officijs in choro cotidie deservire, & eorum duos custodem vestiarij in factis suis, alios vero duos clericum parochialem, principaliter in pulsandis campanis, juvare

volum<sup>9</sup>. Ac insuper permittimus q<sup>d</sup> sint tredecim juvenes pauperes q<sup>i</sup> tpe assumptionis suæ quintum decimum ætatis suæ annum compleverint, et vicesimum non excesserint, per ppositum ejusdem Collij, seu de ejus avisamento assumendi de extraneis scholarib<sup>9</sup>. nrae scholæ grammatialis ibm, si tot habiles & idonei illi reperiantur; alioquin in locis alijs, † ubi melius inveniri poterunt; qui jugiter semper intendant pulsationibus campanarum, clericum parochialem in pulsando easdem, quum & quotiens opus fuerit, juvent: ac insuper in tporib<sup>9</sup> refectionum in aula pposito, vicepposito et socijs diligenter ac debite deserviant, circaq<sup>ue</sup> mundationem || ecclā, aulae, aliarumq<sup>ue</sup> domorum & locorum ejusdem Collij, hortumq<sup>ue</sup> ibm mundandum, cum hoc eis p ppositum, aut viceppositum injunctum fuerit, operas suas effectualiter apponant. Quos juvenes pdctos post duos, quos sibi ad suos usus & occupationes prælegerit dētus ppositus, imitari & distribui volumus per eundem singulariter inter singulos socios & magistrum in grammatice nri Collij pdcti ad deserviendum eisdem in suis campanis, & ad singula eorum negotia, quæ eis injunxerint exercenda, q<sup>u</sup>rum opera tamen & ministeria ¶ eis sub eo moderamine, uti permittimus & volumus, q<sup>d</sup> à pulsationibus campanarū tporibus q<sup>i</sup>bus circa hoc, ut sup<sup>ra</sup> statuitur, versari debeant, nullatenus subtrahantur, aut q<sup>u</sup>mo<sup>l</sup>ib<sup>9</sup> impediatur: Ac quod tum per eorū instructionem, tum per exercitium scholæ nrae grammatialis ibm sic congruenter, ac sufficienter instrui valeant infra xv<sup>um</sup> annum ætatis suæ, q<sup>d</sup> tunc idonei in scientia ad suscipiendos sacros ordines, ad quod eos in nrum Collum regale specialiter & p<sup>ri</sup>ncipue admittendos duximus habeantur. Ultra quem annum nulli eorum in dēto nro Collō stare permittimus in illo genere officij, nisi in arte scriptoria sufficienter instructus ad transcribend<sup>um</sup> libros pposito aut alicui sociorū juxta limitationem volueri tpro competenti salario deservire. Pro q<sup>u</sup>rum juvenū sic inter pdctos ppositum, socios, & mag<sup>rum</sup> informatorem distribuendorum septimanalib<sup>9</sup> cōis & robis, quas singulis annis percipiunt de secta valectorum clericorū de bonis nri Collij cōibus satisfieri volumus. Pro reliqua vero sustentatiōe eorū p pdctos ppositum, socios, & mag<sup>rum</sup> informatorem, quibus, ut prædicitur singulariter deservient\* volumus provideri. Illos vero clericos duos q<sup>i</sup> juvabunt custodem vestiarij, & duos alios q<sup>i</sup> juvabunt clericum parochialem ut pdicitur, ultra comoditas suas, & robas annuas, quas p<sup>ri</sup>ncipue de secta valectorū tantum p<sup>ri</sup>ncipere volum<sup>9</sup> pro salario

& stipendio quantum poterit inter ppositum & eosdem rationabiliter conveniri. Volumusq<sup>ue</sup> præterea, q<sup>d</sup> pposito Collij prædicti, per quem dictos capellanos, clericos, choristas, ac dētos tredecim pauperes pueros oēs & singulos provideri volumus & assumi; necnon in absentia ejusdem ppositi, vicepposito licitum sit eosdem capellanos, clericos, choristas, juvenes oēs & singulos, circa ministeria sua desides seu etiam negligentes corripere & punire; ac si dēto pposito videbitur, eos & eorū quentib<sup>9</sup> ab eorū officijs & ministerijs <sup>insuper</sup> c<sup>eteris</sup> a nro Collō pdctō expellere & pro ppetuo amovere. Quod si dētus clericus

potest i  
L. or



clericus parochialis in hijs, quæ officium suum concernunt, negligens repertus fuerit, si prima vice monitus secunda vice deliquisse convincatur, ipse pro q<sup>o</sup>libet vice q<sup>a</sup> deliquerit, per subtractioem unius aut duorum denariorum de suo salario, juxta discretioem p<sup>r</sup>positi aut in ejus absentia vicep<sup>r</sup>positi coerceri volumus & puniri. Si vero in suo officio totiens \* deliquisse convictus fuerit, ut oino inutilis, et incorrigibilis videatur, eum ab officio suo per p<sup>r</sup>positum penitus amoveri volumus, et expelli. Præfatum vero p<sup>r</sup>positum arctius

\* toties

† oneramus

~~ordinamus~~ † ut de talibus sicut p<sup>r</sup>dicatur, p<sup>r</sup>sonis, & non alijs, cum locus alicujus capellanorum seu clericorum p<sup>r</sup>dicatorum vacaverit, cessantibus, prece vel pretio, odio, favore, & malo ingenio q<sup>o</sup>libet, citius q<sup>o</sup> poterit, provideat infra mensem. Adjiciendo insuper statuimus, quod si eundem numerum in uno pluribusve minui contigerit, extunc pro q<sup>o</sup>libet capellano, qui dolo, culpa, negligentia vicep<sup>r</sup>positi p<sup>r</sup>dicati ultra mensem defuerit, q<sup>o</sup>libet mense q<sup>o</sup> sic defuerit, vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; pro q<sup>o</sup>libet vero clerico sic deficiente iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> de portione p<sup>r</sup>positi effectualiter subtrahantur, communis sociorum & scholarium applicandi, quousq<sup>ue</sup> numerum capellanorum et clericorum hujusmodi effectualiter contigerit adimpleri. Socios

‡ oneramus  
§ Not in y<sup>e</sup> Vice  
rov.<sup>o</sup> Stat. Book  
† prob. in orig.  
positu i<sup>n</sup> ejus  
sētia. Sic in orig  
† deest.)

vero ejusdem collegii arctius ~~ordinamus~~ <sup>oneramus</sup> ut apud p<sup>r</sup>positum, (et) in § ejus absentia vicep<sup>r</sup>positum pro suppletionem sic deficientis numeri capellanorum aut clericorum hujusmodi diligenter insistant, et partes suas penes eundem p<sup>r</sup>positum faciant vijs & modis quibus magis putaverint expedire.

Stat. XI.

In quibus socij presbyteri, capellani, clerici, scholares & alij ministri obedire debent Præposito.

ITEM statuimus, ordinamus, & volum<sup>us</sup>, q<sup>o</sup> oēs & singuli socij, capellani, scholares, clerici, & p<sup>r</sup>sonæ aliæ quæcunq<sup>ue</sup>, ac officarij & ministri Coll<sup>egii</sup> n<sup>ostri</sup> p<sup>r</sup>dicti p<sup>r</sup>posito ejusdem, qui pro t<sup>em</sup>p<sup>or</sup>e fuerit, & in ejus absentia vicep<sup>r</sup>posito ejusdem regalis Coll<sup>egii</sup>, in licitis & honestis mandatis & factis q<sup>o</sup>libet: ejusdem n<sup>ostri</sup> Coll<sup>egii</sup> providentiam & statum, regimen ac ip<sup>si</sup>us com<sup>mod</sup>um & honorem, statutaq<sup>ue</sup> n<sup>ostri</sup> & ordinatioēs q<sup>o</sup>libet tangenti<sup>bus</sup>. obedire teneantur & debeant; et etiam intendere & parere; nisi veram justā & rationabilem causam coram p<sup>r</sup>posito, vel, eo absente, vicep<sup>r</sup>posito, ac per eundem p<sup>r</sup>positum seu in ejus absentia vicep<sup>r</sup>positum, approbandam ostendant, per quam merito debeant excusari. Si quis vero in p<sup>r</sup>missis vel in eorū aliq<sup>o</sup> rebellis vel inobediens repertus fuerit, cōis suis in n<sup>ostro</sup> Collo p<sup>r</sup>dic<sup>to</sup>, vigore p<sup>r</sup>sentis n<sup>ostre</sup> ordinatiois, sit ip<sup>so</sup> facto privatus, q<sup>o</sup> usq<sup>ue</sup> in eisdem paruerit cum effectū: Et nihilominus si infra quindecim dies in hmōi rebellione, seu inobedientia, p<sup>r</sup>duraverit, et de inobedientia alicujus

|| trium

sociorū agatur, extunc volum<sup>us</sup>, q<sup>o</sup> si causa per eum sicut p<sup>r</sup>dictum ostensa iudicio p<sup>r</sup>positi, vicep<sup>r</sup>positi & trium aliorū sociorū ejusdem n<sup>ostri</sup> regalis Coll<sup>egii</sup> tunc p<sup>r</sup>sentiu, si de vicep<sup>r</sup>positi rebellione & inobedientia non agatur; alioquin, si iudicio ip<sup>si</sup>us p<sup>r</sup>positi & quatuor sociorū ejusdem n<sup>ostri</sup> regalis Coll<sup>egii</sup> causa p<sup>r</sup> vicep<sup>r</sup>positum p<sup>r</sup>dic<sup>to</sup> allegata minus justa & rationabilis, vel minus vera videatur; q<sup>o</sup> hmōi socius sic inobediens & rebellis d<sup>ic</sup>to n<sup>ostro</sup> regali

¶ et

Collo <sup>eo ipso sit</sup> sit ip<sup>so</sup> facto privatus ac ¶ penitus exclusus imp<sup>er</sup>petuum ab eodem. Inhibentes p<sup>r</sup>æterea, ne qui d<sup>ic</sup>torū sociorū presbyterorū, vel capellanorū ip<sup>si</sup>s t<sup>em</sup>p<sup>or</sup>ib<sup>us</sup> q<sup>o</sup>libet vigore p<sup>r</sup>æsentis statuti seu alterius n<sup>ostri</sup> statuti cujuscunq<sup>ue</sup> fuerint, suis com<sup>mun</sup>is in dicto collegio privati extra ipsum collegium sine p<sup>r</sup>æposito vel in ejus absentia vicep<sup>r</sup>æpositi licentia prandeant, cœnent, aut pernoctent, sed de victualibus hujusmodi temporibus infra p<sup>r</sup>ædictum Collegium ipsorum

Statutes of  
Eton College.

ipsorum sumptibus proprijs sibi faciant provideri; et in cameris suis, aut alijs infra idem Collegium regale honestis locis, extra aulam communem, nisi eidem præposito aliter visum sit, dictis temporibus se reficiant humiliter et modeste. Hoc semper observato, quod eisdem temporibus unico tantum dicti regalis Collegij\* socio eis per præpositum aut in ejus absentia vicepræpositum limitando contenti, nullum extraneum omnino in refectionibus hujusmodi, nisi de licentia præpositi aut in ejus absentia vicepræpositi secum habeant. Sed nec quicquam pro tempore privationis suæ hujusmodi apud eos in dicto collegio geratur aut fiat, per quod poena eisdem inflicta <sup>nomen †</sup> poenæ amittat, seu in solatium transeat quovismodo.

\* Collegii regalis.

† nomen

### Stat. XII.

#### De Vice-Præposito, et Præcentore, & Sacrista, et eorum officijs atque Juramentis.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup>, ordinam<sup>9</sup>, & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> ppetuis futuris tporib<sup>9</sup>. sit in dcto nro regali Collo unus vicep<sup>o</sup>positus de num<sup>o</sup> dctoru<sup>9</sup> <sup>† ppetuis</sup> decem presbyteroru<sup>9</sup> socioru<sup>9</sup> ppetuoru<sup>9</sup> ad officiu<sup>9</sup> hmoi p ppositum | & eosdem Socios ejusdem Collij regalis, seu majorem ptem eorundem | q<sup>o</sup>lib<sup>o</sup> anno eligendus sive nominandus q<sup>d</sup> vices ppositi <sup>ipso §</sup> absente, vel aliàs legitime impedito, suppleat & exerceat: necnoa eidem pposito p<sup>o</sup>senti in hijs quæ curam parochianoru<sup>9</sup>, et regimen d<sup>o</sup>ti nri Collegij & psonaru<sup>9</sup> ejusdem concernunt, diligentur <sup>us</sup> assistat, || & ejus vices in eisdem, q<sup>d</sup> t<sup>o</sup>tiens et quando opus fuerit supplere teneatur. | Volum<sup>9</sup> insuper q<sup>d</sup> ex socijs supradctis unus idoneus in hac pte sub forma pdcta in Præcentorem dcta collegiatæ Ecclæ annis singulis eligatur, q<sup>d</sup> canendo cantanda repetere, & aliàs in choro dcta collegiatæ Ecclæ præcentoris officiu<sup>9</sup> in oibus & singulis, quæ ad idem p<sup>o</sup>inent, gerere debeat, & etiam teneatur: Et alius fidelis & diligens, q<sup>d</sup> libros, calices, cruces, reliquias, vestimenta, <sup>umina</sup> luminaria, ¶ & alia ornamenta, quæcunq<sup>9</sup> coi & q<sup>o</sup>tidiano usui deputata, in, & sub sua custodia habeat; cui ipa oia & singula per indenturã inter ppositum & eum faciendam tradi, liberari, & committi volum<sup>9</sup>; bene, honeste, secure, & fideliter conservanda, quem Sacristã volum<sup>9</sup> nuncupari; q<sup>d</sup> insuper pro diligenti & segura custodia præmissoru<sup>9</sup> sub se habeat unũ clericũ providũ, discretũ, atq<sup>9</sup> in hac pte industrium & fidelem. p ppositum vicep<sup>o</sup>positũ & sacristam deputandũ quem Clericum vestiarij volum<sup>9</sup> nuncupari. Hoc etiam proviso, q<sup>d</sup> eligentes sive nqiantes, vicep<sup>o</sup>positũ, pcentorem et sacristam hmoi antequam ad electioem vel noiatioem hmoi procedant, oneret ppositus in virtute juramenti p eos Collo præstiti, q<sup>d</sup> nullum ad hmoi vicep<sup>o</sup>posituræ aut pcentoris vel sacristæ officium eligent vel noiabunt, nisi quem crediderint pro hmoi officio in dcto Collo exercendo fidelem & discretum, affectioe & partialitate sinistris cessantib<sup>9</sup>. q<sup>o</sup>bcunq<sup>9</sup>: Et insuper in oibus electioibus in dcto regali Collo de quibuscunq<sup>9</sup> officarijs & alijs eligendis sive noiãndis eligentes pdctorũ consimiliter volum<sup>9</sup> onerari. Volum<sup>9</sup> autem q<sup>d</sup> vicep<sup>o</sup>posito decem libræ, præcentori quinq<sup>9</sup> marcæ, & sacristæ xxvj<sup>9</sup> vij<sup>9</sup> singulis annis pro labore & stipendio eorundem de bonis d<sup>o</sup>ti nri Collij regalis psolvantur, ultra ea quæ in eodem erunt alias percepturi.

† sic pen. v

§ ipso.

|| assistat

¶ luminaria

*Stat. XIII.*

## De Bursarijs &amp; eorum officijs.

Collegij regalis.

ITEM ut bona nri regalis Collegij\* de Etona Communia securius conserventur, discretius dispensentur, meliusq; regantur, statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> de presbyteris socijs ppetuis ipius Collij nri per ppositum, viceppositum, & eosdem presbyteros socios seu majorem ptem eorundem annis singulis eligantur & deputentur duo socij fideles & discreti ad Bursarioru officium in eodem regali Collo exercendu : q<sup>d</sup> exitus, redditus, firmas, proventus beneficioru, manerioru, terraru, possessionu, & redditu, bona et res ipsius Collij nri vel alias q<sup>u</sup>litercumq; ac undecunq; provenientes, seu provenientia, & ad dctu regale Collo spectantia, de manibus oconomoru, ballivorum, procuratoru, firmarioru, ppositoru ipius nri Collij, ac alioru q<sup>u</sup>rumcumq; p indenturas inter dictos Bursarios, & solventes summas hmoi iparu solutionum mentionem plenariam facientes recipiant, & recepta in Thesauraria dcti regalis Collij in archis & cistis coibus eorundem reponant securius custodienda. De q<sup>u</sup>bus q<sup>u</sup>dem receptis ipi Bursarij certas rationabiles summas ad coas

dctas

† ac

sociorum & scholariu, capellanoruq; & clericoru & alias q<sup>u</sup>tidianas expensas utiles & necessarias solummodo, & non alias, in ipos usus, & non alios, juxta discretioem, dispositionem, consilium & advisamentum ppositi, viceppositi, & socioru pdctoru custodiant, dispensent fideliter & convertant. Nolentes q<sup>d</sup> dcti bursarij aut quivis alius de residua pte receptoru dctoru, seu de majorib.

dispensent

negotijs dcti Collij regalis de Etona, aut alijs solutionib. missis et expensis circa hmoi majora negotia facienda se q<sup>u</sup>m<sup>l</sup>bt intromittant, sine consensu, discretioe, dispositioe, consilio & advisamento ppositi viceppositi & majoris

ptis socioru nri regalis Collij pdcti. Qui etiam Bursarij provisiones & emptiones necessarias victualiu, & solutiones quasbt pro eisdem faciendas supervideant, & de ipis disponant, prout videbitur expedire, pro comodo, utilitate, & honore nri Collij memorati, ac degentium in eodem. Quiq; praeter archas pdctas unam cistam habeant de coi, cujus claves habeant inter se divisas, in qua alternatas indenturas, si quas interse & alios, tam de oibus & singulis per eos receptis, quam etiam liberatis & expensis facere teneantur, & rotulos super praemissis factos sibi invicem correspondentes reponant et conservant. Volumusq; q<sup>d</sup> q<sup>u</sup>tiens † alteru Bursariorum hmoi per aliquot die extra nrum Collo (se) § absentare contigerit, clavem dctae cistae in sua custodia sic manentem dimittat in custodia alicujus discreti socij ejusdem regalis Collij ppter causas necessarias quae interim fortasse poterint evenire. Quem<sup>l</sup>bt pterea bursarioru pdctoru quinq; marcas de bonis coibus dcti nri Collij annuati percipere volumus pro labore & stipendio eorundem ultra ea quae ipsorum uterque in eodem regali Collegio erit aliis pcepturus.

† ppositus

Sic. pen. V. Pr.  
omitted as  
in y<sup>o</sup> original.

sic

*Stat. XIV.*De Magistro Informatore & Hostiario sub eodem;  
et eorum Juramentis.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> in dcto nro regali Collo sit futuris pptuis tporib. Unus magister Informator in gramatica sufficienter eruditus, habens docendi peritiam, in artibus magister, si talis comode  
adquiri

Thus scratch'd  
w<sup>th</sup>. a pen. pen V.  
Pr. yet of y<sup>e</sup> orig<sup>l</sup>.  
Stat.

adquiri possit ~~minime conjugatus, et in aliquo Collegio, capella, vel ecclesia~~  
~~et infra spatium septem m<sup>o</sup>ni<sup>u</sup>m d<sup>e</sup> Collegio Regio Etone institutus;~~  
vir bonæ famæ & conversatiōis honestæ, conductitius, & etiam *remotivus*,  
p̄ p̄positum & socios ip̄ius regalis Collij ordinandus, sive providendus;  
qui scholares d<sup>e</sup>ti Collij n̄ri, ac pueros choristas scholas gram̄aticæ  
exercentes, necnon alios quoscunq; de regno n̄ro Angliæ ad scholas  
gram̄aticales d<sup>e</sup>ti regalis Collij gratia discendi gram̄aticam pro t̄pe acces-  
suros, in scientia gram̄aticæ diligenter & assidue instruat, & informet,  
ac eis diligenter intendat; ip̄orūq; vitam & mores, maxime scholariū &  
choristarū ejusdem n̄ri Collij gram̄aticam addiscentiū mature & attente  
supervideat, & eos circa eorū doctrinam desides, negligentes, seu aliàs  
delinquentes, absq; p̄sonarū acceptiōe seu alia partialitate q<sup>u</sup>cunq; cor-  
ripiat ac debite puniat & castiget. Hac adhibita semper cautela, q<sup>d</sup> in  
castigando modum nequaquam excedat. Noīa vero scholarium q<sup>i</sup> ejus  
castigatiōem & punitiōem subire noluerint, ac eorū quos castigare non  
poterit, p̄posito d<sup>e</sup>ti n̄ri Collij, aut in ejus absentia vicep̄posito, ut  
ab eis vel eorū altero correctiōem debitam recipiant, denunciēt sine  
mora. Ordinantes p̄terea q<sup>d</sup> in d<sup>e</sup>to regali Collo sub d<sup>e</sup>to magistro in-  
formatore sit alius Instructor, similiter conductitius ac etiam remotivus, p̄

pariter  
• Altho' the word in  
the Text pen. V Pr.  
yet being in ( ) and  
scratch'd over is omitted  
as not in the original.  
† An interlineation.  
but eraz'd

p̄positum & socios p̄d<sup>e</sup>ctos ordinandus in gram̄atica sufficienter eruditus,  
{ ~~nequaquam conjugatus, nec in sacris ordinib; constitutus,~~ } *Paccalavicius*  
*artium*, si talis com̄ode haberi poterit, † vir bonæ famæ ac conversatiōis  
honestæ, q<sup>i</sup> p̄d<sup>e</sup>cto magistro p̄senti in p̄missis diligenter assistat, & in  
ejus absentia ip̄ius in p̄d<sup>e</sup>ctis d<sup>i</sup>b; vices suppleat atq; gerat, quem Hosti-  
arium volum<sup>9</sup> nuncupari. Inhibentes p̄terea eisdem magistro & hostiario,  
ne ab aliq<sup>o</sup> scholariū aut choristarū d<sup>e</sup>ti n̄ri regalis Collij, aut aliorū unde-  
cunq; ex regno n̄ro Angliæ ad d<sup>e</sup>ctas scholas, ut p̄mittitur, accedentiū aut

parentib; vel amicis eorū, aut ali<sup>o</sup>rum eorundem pro labore suo circa d<sup>e</sup>ctos  
scholares, causa seu occasione instructionis h̄moi impensis, seu etiam impen-  
dendis *quicquam exigere, petere aut vindicare* q<sup>u</sup>vismodo p̄sumant. Ad  
quæ oīa & singula suprad<sup>e</sup>cta & quæcunq; alia p̄sentiū n̄ris statutis inserta  
facienda & fideliter observanda, eosdem magistrum & hostiarium, q̄tenus ip̄a  
ip̄orum utrumq; singulariter concernunt, in ip̄orum admissione primaria coram  
p̄posito & vicep̄posito p̄d<sup>e</sup>ctis p̄stare volum<sup>9</sup>, tactis sacrosanctis evan-  
gelij corporaliter juramentum. Et ne scholares d<sup>e</sup>ti n̄ri Collij ob defectum  
vel carentiam magistri h̄moi instructoris sua doctrina fraudentur, statuim<sup>9</sup>  
ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> magister informator, q<sup>i</sup> pro t̄pe fuerit, seu hostiarius  
sub ipso, ex q<sup>u</sup>cunq; causa finaliter recessurus, si causa recessus sui sibi  
innotescat, p̄positum ejusdem regalis Collij per sex, hostiarius vero per tres  
menses ante recessum suum p̄moneant; & similiter p̄moneatur † idem  
magister vel hostiarius per tres menses ab eodem p̄posito, si insufficiens &  
inidoneus reperitur, vel ex alia causa legitima & justā ab ip̄o Collo fuerit  
expellendus. In q<sup>o</sup> casu de magistro seu hostiario alio in gram̄atica suffici-  
enter instructo, q<sup>i</sup> scholares d<sup>e</sup>ti Collij n̄ri in gram̄atica informet, infra tres  
dies à t̄pe recessus h̄moi continue numerandos sub forma q<sup>u</sup> p̄æfertur,  
volumus provideri, & ip̄m p̄sonaliter collocari. Si vero p̄d<sup>e</sup>ctus magister  
informatore seu hostiarius sub ipso decesserit, seu aliàs casu fortuito à d<sup>e</sup>to  
n̄ro Collo cum subito recedere oporteat, vel aliàs p̄pter aliquod enorme amo-

An interlineation  
but eraz'd

veatur ab ipso, tunc de alio magistro in gram̄atica sufficienter erudito, seu  
hostiario sub ipso, quam citius fieri poterit, volum<sup>9</sup>, ut p̄dicitur provideri.

d<sup>e</sup>ti (nri deest)

Prohibem<sup>9</sup> insuper, ne quisquam <sup>d<sup>e</sup>ti</sup> Collij socius scholarem ip̄ius Collij  
regalis quemcumq; contra p̄fatum magistrum instructorem, hostiariumve  
verbo vel facto manuteneat, tueatur, aut defendat, q<sup>u</sup> minus castigetur &  
corrigatur debite per eundem; nec aliquem de d<sup>e</sup>ctis scholarib; aut choristis  
à studio vel doctrina impediatur, seu ad extra ducat, p̄ter p̄positi aut in ejus  
absentia

absentia vicepositi seu magistri informatoris aut in ejus absentia hostiarum sui predicti licentiâ specialem. [Adhuc adjiciendo statuim<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> datus magister grammaticæ instructor, seu eo absente, aut aliâs legitime impedito, hostiarius sub ipso, in navi datus collegiatæ Ecclæ, seu in claustro ejusdem, aut alio loco ibi ad hoc apto, faciant annis singulis in die translationis S<sup>ci</sup> Thomæ Martyris p aliquem scholarem datus nri regalis Collij provectum disputationem in grammatica in præsentia oium puerorum grammaticam addiscentium, & cæterorum illuc adventantium quorumcumq; publice teneri, & p alium scholarem provectum pro tunc responsalem solenniter responderi.

\* Wrote upon an sm<sup>d</sup> in a modern hand v. St. Jones V: Pr.

7<sup>o</sup> Julij in marg. Lib. orig. et S. 1<sup>ho</sup>. Mart. delet.

II Pars.

Stat. XV.

Quales Cõas septimanatim habebunt P'positus, Socij, Capellani, & aliæ Personæ datus regalis Collegij.

CÆTERUM, quia contingit interdum fertilitatis & plenitudinis, interdum sterilitatis & caritiæ annos & tpora passim juxta divinæ dispositionis arbitrium evenire, in quibus hujusmodi victualia nunc pro minori, nunc pro majori pretio comparari & vendi, ac juxta hmoi varietatem tporum in majori vel minori habentur, copia nunc carius, nuncque facilius & copiosius poterint obtineri. Nos igitur præmissa debite ponderantes, & in utroq; casu predicto remedium congruum quatenus possumus apponere cupientes, statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> et volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> vicepositi, sociorum perpetuorum (&) magistri informatoris predicti nri Collij comunæ pro victualibus sint æquales: q<sup>d</sup> q; juxta varietatē tporum predictorum & juxta discretioem, dispositioem, & ordinatioem ppositi, vicepositi, et bursariorum datus regalis Collij Cõæ hmoi varientur. Statuentes pterea & etiam ordinantes, q<sup>d</sup> in fertilitatis annis & tporibus copiosis, cum victualium abundantia sive copia fuerit, § pro viceposito & quilibet datus Collij socio presbytero ac magistro informatore predicto ibi psonaliter existente xvij<sup>a</sup> pro suis cois septimanatim: illis viz tporibus quum ad integras cõas ibi psonaliter sint ptesentes p manus bursariorum ipius nri Collij, q<sup>d</sup> pro tpe fuerint, de bonis coibus ipius nri Collij fideliter psolvantur. Quotiens ¶ vero non ad integras septimanales cõas sed ad partiales aliquem seu aliquos eorundem interesse contigerit, tunc si tantum in unica refectioe nihil, si in duabus aut ultra usq; ad quinque refectioes inclusive intererit, pro quilibet socio presbytero sic ptesente dimidiam summam coarum tunc in Collio pro socijs currentium solummodo volum<sup>9</sup> allocari; & hoc idem quantum ad ratam hmoi ptinet de capellanis, hostiario, clericis, & choristis, ac cæteris ipius Collij regalis ministris volum<sup>9</sup> observari. In annis vero & tporibus majoris caritiæ, cum contigerint comunæ hmoi juxta tporum qualitatem & exigentiam, raritatemq; ac caritiam victualium predictorum, necnon secundum varietatem augmentatiõis pretij bladorum usq; ad xx<sup>a</sup>, et necessitate poscente, ad xxij<sup>a</sup> summam de bonis coibus supradctis proportionaliter & aliquid augumententur. Ordinantes, ac etiam statuentes, q<sup>d</sup> quamdiu & quotiens prima xvij<sup>a</sup> summa pro iporum septimanatim cois sufficiat, seu quovis modo possit sufficere competenter, summam non transcendant eandem, neq; amplior summa pro iporum cois hmoi de bonis coibus datus regalis Collij psolvatur, nec aliter ministretur: & idem de alijs summis singulis pro datus cois superius limitatis toto & oī tpe statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> firmiter & inviolabiliter observari. Demum vero cum bucellus frumenti ultra summam duorum solidorum in Etona

† hominum

‡ et deest

§ fuerint

|| et

¶ regalis

¶ quoties

\* circumvicinis & in mercatis <sup>circum</sup>vicinis cōmuniter p̄ xxiiij dierū spatiū & ultra venditur, tunc enim, durante pretio supradctō, cōas supradctas vicep̄positum p̄petuos socios presbyteros & magistrum informatorem p̄dctum in d̄cto Collo regali p̄sentes concernentes, necessitate h̄mōi cogente, usq; ad suāam xxiiij<sup>a</sup> tantummodo & non ultra volum<sup>9</sup> augmentari. Statuentes ulterius, q<sup>d</sup> p̄posito d̄cti n̄ri regalis Collij de bonis cōibus ejusdem ad duplam suāam, quæ pro cōis sociorū allocatur septimanatim de bonis Collij n̄ri cōe ministrentur; ut sic eidem, prout statui suo convenit, honestius in victualibus serviatur. Capellanos vero hostiarū & quatuor clericos generosos ad septimanas cōas xiiij<sup>a</sup> tam fertilitatis quam caristiæ annis stare volum<sup>9</sup> & non ultra. Pro q<sup>l</sup>bt vero aliorū clericorū scholari, vel chorista, aliove ministro d̄cti regalis Collij quocumq; in eodem p̄sonaliter existente † t̄porib; fertilitatis & caristiæ x<sup>d</sup> tantum pro iporū cōis septimanis singulis p̄solvantur. Ut tamen p̄dcta cōmūnæ tam fertilitatis quam caristiæ t̄porib;, earumq; onera semper & oī

† exnte. L. Or. v. p. 274. St. xxxi existente

‡ convenientius t̄pe pro honore d̄cti n̄ri regalis Collij valeant & convenienter & uberius supportari, ordinam<sup>9</sup>, & de speciali gratia n̄ra, volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> fructus, redditus, & proventus oēs & singuli, tam de manerio vocato vulgariter *De le Mote* cum pasturis vocatis *Mildenale* § quam de vinario (a) & Piscaria vocat' *Mertons Were* ac etiam de tota aqua quam de villa n̄ra de Windesore || perquisivimus, simul ¶ cum oībus pasturis infra præinctum Collij jacentib; eidem cōmūnis annis singulis imp̄petuum applicentur. Volentes p̄terea, q<sup>d</sup> onus reparatiōis d̄cti manerij de le Mote, & pasturarum vocat. Mildenale p̄dct. de fructib; redditib; et proventib;. eorundem, & non de alijs redditib; vel bonis n̄ri Collij regalis memorati imp̄petuū supportetur. Præfatas vero cōas oēs & singulas non p̄ eorū manus, sed p̄ manus bursariorū, q<sup>d</sup> pro t̄pe fuerint, expendi volum<sup>9</sup>, & etiam ministrari. Volentes insuper ac etiam ordinantes, q<sup>d</sup> scholares & choristæ n̄ri Collij diebus & t̄porib;. debitis & consuetis Jentacula sua habeant de suis cōis supradctis. Adhuc adjiciendo statuim<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> ultra cōas p̄dctas scholarib; & choristis n̄ri Collij p̄dcti oībus & singulis ministrentur continue p̄ manus bursariorū aut magistri informatoris, aut alicujus alterius administratoris p̄ p̄positū ad hoc deputandū de bonis coib<sup>9</sup>. ejusdem Collegij oīa alia & singula quæ ad vestitum & lectisternia eorundem, aliaq; eis necessaria ptinent quādiu fuerint scholares aut choristæ (b) in n̄ro Collo memorato; dummodo totalis exhibitio oīum scholarū & choristarū p̄dctorū p̄ter & ultra eorum cōas septimanas & liberatas <sup>puerorum</sup> p̄dctorū \* centum marcas in uno anno aliquatiter non transcendat. Dictorū vero bursariorū seu magistri informatoris, ac alterius administratoris h̄mōi conscientias in hac pte arctius oneram<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup>tenus cum oī industria pro discretioē eis à Deo concessa, oēm curā atq; laborem adhibeant diligentem circa providē ministranda d̄ctis scholarib; & ministris h̄mōi eorundem necessaria, prout honori & utilitati ejusdem regalis Collij magis viderint expedire. Quodq; si quem eorundem scholarū aut choristarū circa honestē conservanda, atq; ut decet, utenda h̄mōi necessaria sibi ministrata negligentem aut inhonestum repperint, nomen ejus et culpam magistro informatori scholarium aut choristarū statim denuncient, quatenus per eum pro modo culpæ suæ sine mora debite puniatur. D̄cti vero bursarij, magr̄ informator, aut alius administrator h̄mōi in fine anni cujuslib; t̄pe viz' illo, q<sup>o</sup> fiet computus generalis oīum expensarū hospitij d̄cti regalis Collij de & super administratione sua in præmissis teneantur seu teneatur fidelit' computare. Computantes autem Bursarios, seu computatiōem h̄mōi facientem, magistrum informatorem, vel alium, viginti solidos pro labore suo in hac pte p̄cipere volumus de bonis coibus n̄ri Collij memorati. Statuentes p̄terea, q<sup>d</sup> ter in q<sup>l</sup>bt anno computus & particulæ oēs & singulæ tam cōai ū quam etiam † oīum aliarū expensarū intrinsecarū hospitij d̄cti regalis Collij p̄ p̄positum, vicep̄positum & tres socios seniores ipi<sup>9</sup> Collij audiantur & etiam videantur;

§ Mildenhale  
|| Windesore  
¶ similiter

\* liberatas puerorum

† et.

(a) Sic. qu. Vivario?

(b) Sic.

videantur; ita q<sup>d</sup> si aliquem defectū in ea pte invenerint, ip̄um statim corrigant & reforment, prout eis melius videbitur expedire, pro utilitate & commodo Collij supradcti. Et si quid de coīs pdctis singulis quarterijs pdctis residuum fuerit, *id totum sine diminutioe aliqua* in utilitatē cōmūnem dcti regalis Collij sicut cætera bona ejusdem cōmūnia, *reserventur, & etiam convertantur.* Extraneos vero supervenientes, quos aliquando ex necessitate; aliquando ex curialitate pro utilitate, cōmodo vel honore dcti regalis Collij præfatum p̄positum oportebit forsitan invitare in aula cōi, vel in camera recipi permittim<sup>9</sup> & etiam in victualib<sup>9</sup> procurari; pro q<sup>r</sup>ū expensis per deliberatiōem, advisamentum et consiliū ipi<sup>9</sup> p̄positi vicep̄positi, & bursariorū, de q<sup>b</sup>us præmittitur, faciend<sup>9</sup>; præter & ultra oēs coās superius limitatas Collegium satisfaciatur supradctum. In absentia vero dcti p̄positi, quum aliqui fuerint invitandi pro cōmodo vel honore Collij supradcti per vicep̄positum, de consilio bursariorū, qui pro tpe fuerint, invitentur, & in aula cōi pdcta, si expediat, secundum ip̄orū statum debite procurentur. Illud autem omnino prohibem<sup>9</sup> ne aliquando p̄positus aut vicep̄positus pdctus convivia faciat, aut extraneos ab extra vocet ad graves seu magnas Collegij expensas, absq<sup>ue</sup> bursariorum vel majoris partis sociorum, ejusdem consensu parit<sup>r</sup> & assensu.

*Stat. XVI.*

**De modo sedendi: Quomodo Præpositus, Vicep̄positus, Socij, Capellani, Scholares, & Clerici ac Chorstæ sedere debeant in mensa ac Lectura (biblica) biblic.\***

\* Bibliæ. in Lib:  
3.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> quod p̄positus, vicep̄positus, presbyteri socij, mag<sup>r</sup> informator, capellani, hostiarius, clerici, scholares, chorstæ, & pueri cōmensales, ac oēs alij ministri & servientes dcti regalis Collij prandeant q<sup>u</sup>otidie in aula cōi, & cum cænare debeant, cœnent in eadem; nisi dctus p̄positus ex causa infirmitatis aut alia necessaria seu rationabili causa, seorsum prandendum † duxerit, vel cœnandum: aut nisi † vicep̄positum vel aliquem presbyterorū sociorū, magistrū informatorē hostiariū, aut capellanorū, clericorūve aliquem ex causis h̄mōi p̄ dctum p̄positum, seu ip̄o absente vicep̄positum approband. in locis alijs prandere oporteat, aut cænare. Et cum in ipsa aula idem p̄positus comederit, habeat secum in mensa vicep̄positum, & alium ex discumbentib<sup>9</sup>, si quem duxerit assumendū nisi fuerint in eodem Collo aliq<sup>d</sup> in theologia magistri, seu aliquis in theologia magister, aut in jure canonico doctor, quos & quem, si præsentēs fuerint, aut fuerit, tpe q<sup>o</sup> cæteri in mensa discumbent cæteris graduatis post vicep̄positum volum<sup>9</sup> in sedendo præferri, & nisi aliter fortassis p̄pter extraneorū præsentiam, aut alia justa & rationabili causa § faciendum sit. Post quos cæteros socios & magistrum informatorem in eadem mensa sedere volum<sup>9</sup> absq<sup>ue</sup> vendicatione superioris vel anterioris sedis, aut loci proprij cujuscunq<sup>ue</sup>. In alijs vero mensis collateralibus ex utraq<sup>ue</sup> pte ip̄ius aulæ discumbant capellani, hostiarius, quatuor clerici generosi, & generosorum filij pueri cōmensales, q<sup>d</sup> pro suorū desiderijs amicorū stabunt ad cōas illas, quæ pro tpe in Collo regali pdcto allocabuntur pro capellanis Collij n̄ri supradcti. Ac deinceps in alijs mensis cæteri scholares & chorstæ dcti regalis Collij, & pueri cōmensales sicut venerint, etiam absq<sup>ue</sup> vendicatione superioris vel anterioris sedis, aut loci proprij cujuscunq<sup>ue</sup>, & absq<sup>ue</sup> tumultu per ipsorum aliquem faciendo. Quibus sic in aula comedentibus, reliquos

orsum provi-  
deat. m.  
† nisi.

seorsum aut alia  
a rationalibi  
§.

Eccle<sup>siæ</sup> collegiatæ clericos valectos, ac ~~tredecim~~<sup>xij.</sup> juvenes cum cæteris servientib<sup>9</sup> Collij n̄ri volum<sup>9</sup> ministrare; q<sup>d</sup> postea cum dctis servitorib<sup>9</sup> & ministris comedere debent in aula pdcta. Habeant autem, sic ut præmittitur, discumbentes uñu de dctis scholarib<sup>9</sup> per magistrū informatorem depu-

\* Sic pen. V. Præp. yet in Lib. orig.

† mensas

tandū Bibliā Vitas-Patrum \* Dicta Doctorum, vel aliquod sacræ scripturæ t̄pe prandii legentem, quem in silentio epulantes audiant, <sup>et</sup> diligenter auscultent. Volum<sup>9</sup> insuper quod unus de clericis p̄d̄ctis seu alius p̄ p̄positū, seu in ejus absentia p̄ vicep̄positū limitandus, si opus fuerit coram d̄cto p̄posito <sup>et</sup> socijs, ac ad capellanorū mensam † sedentib<sup>9</sup> fercula deponere debeat; ac q<sup>d</sup> mag<sup>r</sup> informator gram̄aticæ præficiat singulis septimanis unum de scholarib<sup>9</sup> qui fercula coram suis socijs similit<sup>r</sup> deponere teneatur.

### Stat. XVII.

#### De mora non facienda in aula post prandiū & cœnam.

\* suscceptionem ITEM quia post refectionem corporū per ciborū & potuū sumptionem\* homines ad scurrilitates & turpiloquia, &, quod pejus est, ad detractiones, jurgia, necnon ad alia mala quamplura & periculosa p̄petranda efficiuntur cōiter promptiores, minusq; tunc quam† jejuno stomacho; excessus h̄m̄oi ponderantes, animos plerumq; ad lites, contumelias & excessus alios cōmovent simplicium psonarū, statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, ut singulis diebus post prandiū & cœnā, cum cœnandū fuerit, post cœnam, p̄soluta prius altissimo p̄ p̄positū, vicep̄positū, mag. informatorem, socios, capellanos & hostiariū interim in mensa sua sedentes, & pauperes scholares ante mensas suas † ordinatim stantes, pro apposis & susceptis gratiarū actione, & in fine gratiarū h̄m̄oi Antiphona aliqua de *Beata Maria* per ip̄os cōiter decantata, & psalmo *De profundis*, cum oratione, *Absolve quæsumus Domine animam famuli tui regis Henrici quinti, animam familie tuæ Katherinæ consortis suæ, ac animas famulorum tuorum regum, reginarum, pontificum, sacerdotum parochianorum, amicorum & benefactorum nostrorum*; quamdiu nos egerim<sup>9</sup> in humanis. Et cum ab hac luce subtracti fuerim<sup>9</sup>. Cumeadem oratione dicenda in hunc modum; *Absolve quæsumus Domine animam famuli tui regis Henrici sexti fundatoris nostri, & animas famulorum tuorum regum, reginarum, pontificum, &c.* † Et in fine is, qui ad dicendas gratias h̄m̄oi fuerit p̄ p̄positum, vicep̄positum, aut magistrum informatorem p̄d̄ctum assignatus, dicat hanc oratiunculam; *Aia Regis Henrici quinti & Katherinæ consortis suæ, & a'ie o'ium fidelium defunctorum per misericordiam Jesu Christi in pace requiescant.* Cum vero ab hac luce migraverimus, in hunc modum dicendam *Aia Regis Henrici sexti fundatoris nostri, ac a'ie omnium fidelium defunctorum, & &c.* † Deinde vero, sine temporis intervallo, potu charitatis bibere volentibus ministrato, et post potationes in aula horā ignitegij, socii presbyteri, capellani, clerici & scholares, nisi ex causa aliqua † legitima, aliud præposito, seu in ejus absentia vicep̄posito visum fuerit faciend. ab aula recedant, nec alios ibidem moras facere ulterius permittant: nisi ¶ in festis principalibus et majoribus duplicibus; & nisi quum \* concilia domus, & alia negotia ardua Collegium tangentia immediate inibi debeant tractari; aut <sup>quando</sup> ~~quum~~ ob reverentiam Dei, ac suæ matris, vel alterius sancti cujuscunq;, tempore hyemali ignis in aula socijs & scholaribus ministratur, tunc scholaribus & socijs post tempus prandij aut cœnæ liceat gratia recreationis in aula in cantilenis et alijs solatijs honestis moram facere condecens, et poemata, regnorum chronicas, et mundi hujus mirabilia, ac cætera, quæ statum clericalem condecorant, serius tractare.

† q<sup>d</sup>. In Lib. orig

† suas mensas

§ defunctorū deest

|| [aliqua causa]

¶ nisi, in orig.

\* nisi [quando]

quando—ac

In Lib. orig: quando

† sic

miām. in

† +

(qn

(qn



*Stat. XVIII.*

**De extraneis non introducendis ad onus Collegij.**

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> nullus scholariū aut q<sup>vis</sup> alius parentes, fratres, consanguineos, vel extraneos, notos aut propinquos, unum vel plures in ip̄um n̄rum Collum introducendo, cuiquam sociorū aut scholariū p̄d̄ctorum profectus studij scholastici præstet impedimentū, præjudiciū, sive dampnū, vel sit aliunde societati, scholariū aut socijs <sup>tamen</sup> *onerosus præjudicialis* etiam vel *dampnosus*. Si ~~tamen~~ alicujus sociorū capellanorū vel clericorū p̄d̄ctorū pater, frater, nepos, consanguineus, propinquus, vel amicus ad eorū aliquē venerit, p̄ p̄sens nr̄i statutū non intendim<sup>9</sup> prohibere, quin venientem ad se, de p̄posito, vel in ej<sup>9</sup> absentia vicep̄positi licentia & consensu possit in aula vel in camera suis sumptib<sup>9</sup> proprijs sine onere cōmunitatis & cæterorū impedimento, vel dampno sociorū vel scholariū recipere, procurare, aut pascere, prout placet, sex diebus duntaxat, & non ultra.

*uter Stat.*  
son given in  
rgin of y<sup>e</sup> V.  
ok in a more  
n hand. φ  
†  
is time we  
e well assured  
re no friendly  
s. Such dis-  
on of Coll:  
ces from y<sup>e</sup>  
ers of the  
as y<sup>e</sup> thought  
a daring vio-  
of an unal-  
e Stat. R. H.  
eorum

Statuim<sup>9</sup> p̄terea ut nullus extraneus cujuscunq<sup>3</sup> status aut

Sic as if not in  
the Or.

conditionis existat, infra dictum regale Collum hospitetur, nec etiam p̄noctet aliqualit<sup>r</sup> in eodem (*nisi prius ib̄m vel in Collo nostro Cantabrig. gremialis fuerit*) vel ni<sup>\* pro</sup> ejusdem Collij negotijs, vel consilijs retentus, vel desideratus illuc advenerit; [~~vel nisi ad audiendū confessiones, indulgentiarū t̄porib<sup>9</sup>, si admissus fuerit,~~ vel cum absq<sup>3</sup> incomōdo vel scandalo Collij regalis p̄d̄cti honeste non poterit evitari; talisq<sup>3</sup> p̄ p̄positū vel de <sup>aut per vice præpositum in ejus absentia †</sup> ip̄ius mandato aut licentia ad p̄noctandum ib̄m recipiatur. Nolum<sup>9</sup>

\* nisi

p<sup>r</sup> vice præpo-  
ejus absentia.  
Libr. orig.

insuper, q<sup>d</sup> aliquis alius cujuscunq<sup>3</sup> status, gradus, aut conditionis existat, ad faciend. cum eis moram infra dictū regale Collū ultra dictos sex dies, vel ad ponendū seu solvendū cum eis cōas vel aliquid aliud ratione cōarum, vel moræ suæ longioris ib̄m faciendæ in d̄cto n̄ro Collo recipiatur, vel etiam admittatur. Si quis vero † d̄cti Collij n̄ri aliquem extraneum ad p̄noctandū infra dictum n̄rum Collum contra tenorem p̄sentis n̄ri statuti admitterit, seu p̄noctationi hm̄i causam dederit, pro <sup>prima</sup> ip̄a vice per septimanam, pro secunda vice per quindenam, & pro tertia vice per mensem <sup>† eorū</sup> cōis suis privetur, & careat ipso facto. Et si quis <sup>† eorū</sup> postea in ea pte cul-

e has been an-  
neat. but  
l. p. V. Pr.

. p. V. Pr.

† sic.

pabilis inventus fuerit, pœna ipsa contra eum debite aggravetur secundum discretiōem & moderatiōem p̄positi, & in ejus absentia vicep̄positi & bursariorū n̄ri regalis Collij memorati. Permittimus tamen q<sup>d</sup> filij nobilium seu valentiū psonarū d̄cti n̄ri Collij <sup>speci</sup> spiritaliū amicorū, & etiam

pecialium

cæteri p̄ personas nobiles seu valentes hm̄i pietatis intuitu exhibendi, quos p̄positus d̄cti Collij n̄ri pro honore & utilitate ejusdē duxerit acceptandos, usq<sup>3</sup> ad numerū vicenarium infra idem regale Collum ad cōmunas & ad moram recipi, & ib̄m in gramatica instrui valeant, & etiam informari, absq<sup>3</sup> onere n̄ri regalis Collij suprad̄cti; præterquam in libera informatione gramaticæ, quam eis gratis ministrari volum<sup>9</sup>, ad onus d̄cti Collegij n̄ri, sicut cæteris venientib<sup>9</sup> aliunde. Ita tamen q<sup>d</sup> ea occasiōe p̄judiciū, dampnū, vel scandalū p̄posito, presbyteris socijs, capellanis, aut clericis

Statutes of  
Eton College.

sive scholarib<sup>9</sup> vel alicui ministrorū ejusdem regalis Collij non fiant aut eveniant quovismodo. Inhibentes p̄terea, ne conventiculæ aut tractatus aliqui per aliquos Foraneos, laicos vel clericos infra dictum regale Collegium fiant in posterum quovismodo.

Stat. XIX.

et  
Quod Socij ~~æ~~ Scholares se non absentent, nec canes teneant, armave portent, aut Ludos inhonestos exercent, seu dampnosos.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup>, ordinam<sup>9</sup>, & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> nullus de scholarib<sup>9</sup>. socijs p̄petuis, capellanis conductiis, nec magister informator, vel hostiarius se absentent à d̄cto n̄ro Collo ultra *sex septimanas* in anno aliquo continuas, vel interpolatis vicib<sup>9</sup> discontinuas, sub p̄na expulsionis p̄petuæ ab eodem; ni ex causa vera & legitima p̄ p̄positū & vicep̄positū d̄cti Collij regalis, aut ip̄o p̄posito absente, p̄ vicep̄positum & sociū presbyterū seniorem tunc p̄sēntem approbāda. Quodq<sup>3</sup> nullus scholaris aut chorista d̄cti regalis

et

Collij sine licentia p̄positi vel in ejus absentia vicep̄positi <sup>et</sup> aut magistri informatoris, si chorista gram̄aticam addiscens sit; aut p̄positi seu vicep̄positi & instructoris in tantu, si chorista sit gram̄aticam non addiscens, Collegium exeat, vel in villam Etonæ aut Windesoræ extra p̄sēntiā p̄positi, vicep̄positi, vel informatoris sui p̄d̄cti vadat q<sup>o</sup>vismodo. Si vero aliquis ex socijs scholarib<sup>9</sup>, choristis, capellanis, clericis seu ministris alijs q<sup>ib<sup>9</sup></sup>cunq<sup>3</sup> Collij regalis anted̄cti ex causa q<sup>o</sup>cunq<sup>3</sup> devillare voluerit à p̄posito, si p̄sēns fuerit, vel, si absens sit, à vicep̄posito; & si scholaris

\* (vel)

Scholaris aut chorista. Sic p. V. Pr. (vel fors. p. Burs.) In Libr. orig. aut.

† moderentur

† aut

.... wrote upon an erazement. v. St. 4. 14 Scratch'd out in Lib. orig. So also in St. 4. & 14.

vel chorista \* gram̄aticam, ut p̄sēntur, addiscens sit, etiā à magistro informatore licentiam obtineat devillandi. Illud autem volum<sup>9</sup> injungim<sup>9</sup>, et mandam<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> se absentaturi, semper absentiarū suarū f̄ora taliter captent, & moderent † q<sup>d</sup> absq<sup>3</sup> urgenti & necessaria causa p̄ p̄positū aut eo <sup>aut it</sup> absente vicep̄positū approbāda, in festis principalib<sup>9</sup>. & majorib<sup>9</sup>. duplicib<sup>9</sup>. sive aliquo Festo B. Virginis, vel in Festo Nativitatis S<sup>cti</sup> Johannis Baptistæ, vel S<sup>cti</sup> Petri & Pauli, translationis S<sup>cti</sup> Thomæ Martyris, translationis S<sup>cti</sup> Edwardi Confessoris, aut sanctissimi confessoris Nicholai, vel in die Cinerū Dominica in ramis palmarū, aut aliq<sup>3</sup> vigiliarū paschæ & penthecostes, nullatenus se absentent. Statuentes p̄terea q<sup>d</sup> nullus Scholaris, aut

§ nisi

Socius presbyter, capellanus, vel minister alius, seu serviens n̄ri Collij p̄d̄cti teneat vel habeat canes venaticos, retia ad venandum, ferectos, nisos, vel accipitres, aut venatioem exercent; neq<sup>3</sup> inter se, neq<sup>3</sup> in Collo regali p̄d̄cto, simiam, ursum, vulpem, cervum, cervam, damam, aut taxum, seu aliquas alias rapaces bestias hm̄oi insolitas, sive raro visas, quæ non prosunt aut obesse poterunt, habeant aut teneant, ullo modo. Volum<sup>9</sup> etiam & statuim<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> nullus Sociorū in loco aliquo extra Collegium regale p̄d̄ctū infra distantiam quinq<sup>3</sup> miliarium ab eodem pernoctet; n̄i § ex causa necessaria, rationabili & honesta coram d̄cto p̄posito, vel in ejus absentia, vicep̄posito & bursarijs probanda, & per eosdem, si oporteat, approbāda. Interdicimus insuper socijs, capellanis, clericis, scholarib<sup>9</sup> & choristis ipsius n̄ri regalis Collij universis, ne comam nutriant sive barbam; neq<sup>3</sup> sotularibus

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

257

Statutes of  
Eton College.

\* nisi  
c p. V. Pr.  
eas) rubias in  
ig. rubeas Cop.  
l.

sotularibus rostratis, aut capicijs modulatis utantur; aut, nisi\* devillent, secum gladios, cultellosve longos, seu arma alia deferant; nec tabernas, spectacula, aut alia loca in honesta exerceant, aut frequentent; sed à locis hmoi & comitijs suspectis omnino se abstineant. Quibus insuper presbyteris Socijs, capellanis, clericis, scholarib<sup>9</sup> & choristis caligas rubias,† virides, ac albas interdiximus oī modo.

Stat. XX.

Quales expensas habebunt Socij qui missi fuerint  
in negotijs Collegii memorati.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>; quod socijs presbyteris, q<sup>1</sup> pro negotijs dicti regalis Collegij ad extra transmissi fuerint, expensæ de bonis ejusdem nri Collij cōibus utiles & necessariæ, prout justum fuerit juxta negotiorum procurandorū qualitatem, loci distantiam, & tporis exigentiam, arbitrio ppositi, vel viceppositi & bursariorū dicti Collij ministrentur & finaliter allocentur. Ipsiq; Socij, qui sic missi fuerint, ad reddendū coram psonis prædictis fidelem computum de hmoi expensis factis in veris & certis parcellis singillatim per eos factis; ac etiam solvendum omnes pecuniarum summas quas interim receperint Collegio debitas infra quinque dies postquam domum redierint, sub pœna amissionis expensarum omnium, hujusmodi sint, presentis auctoritate statuti arctius onerati. Ab illis vero Socijs, capellanis, clericis & scholaribus, cæterisq; ejusdem Collegij regalia personis, qui de licentia in negotijs proprijs absentes fuerint, cōmunæ concernentes eosdem, pro tempore absentiae suæ, hujusmodi sint subtractæ, et in incrementum & sustentationem dicti Collegij nri ut alia bona cōmunia, permaneant, atq; cedant.

Stat. XXI.

Quod non sint detractores, conspiratores, man-  
tenentes, & susurrone in Collegio nro p'dicto.

\* plura  
† etiam  
‡ ac

ITEM quia detractores, conspiratores, manutentores, & susurrone, seminantes, suscitantes, procurantes vel manutententes discordiam, invidiam, iram, rixam, lites, seu dissentionis materiam, dampna, scandala, & schismata quam <sup>plura</sup> ~~plurima~~ dampnabiliter inducunt, odium provocant, & omnino charitatem expellunt; Statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> <sup>etiam †</sup> & firmiter præcipimus pposito oibusq; socijs & scholarib<sup>9</sup> ac alijs q<sup>1</sup> b<sup>9</sup> cunq; psonis dicti nri regalis Collij de Etona p̄sentib<sup>9</sup> ac futuris, ac in viscerib<sup>9</sup> Jhu Christi obsecram<sup>9</sup>. etiam & rogam<sup>9</sup>. ac sub obtentu felicitatis vitæ præsentis pariter & æternæ, & sub obtestatione Divini judicij, ut in oibus & super oia unitatem & mutuam inter se charitatem, pacem, concordiam, & dilectionem <sup>ac †</sup> fraternam

\* Dinoscitur  
et p. V. Pr.  
et in L. orig.

† Quodq'

fraternam (ex quo inter socios quoddam genus firmitatis esse dignoscitur\*)  
habeant, semper teneant in õibus, & observent, ac pro eis nutriendis

odq; †

& fovendis anhelent pro virib<sup>9</sup> atq; zelent: Quæq; ões & õimodæ scurrilitates,

verba invida, contumeliosa & brigosa, contentiosa, rixosa, dampnosa, susurria,  
jurgia, turpiloquia, derisiones, atq; alia verba nociva, tædiosa, scandalosa  
et opprobriosa quæcunq; ; comparationesq; generis ad genus, nobilitatis ad  
nobilitatem, vel ad ignobilitatem, necnon speciales vel præcellentes  
prærogativæ, causa comovendi malitiose Socios in ore õium & psonis  
singulorum cessent omnino ubiq; tam infra dictum Collegium quam extra

in publico & privato. [ Alioquin, si quis presbyterorum Sociorum  
prædictorũ in præmissis, vel eorum aliquo, suspectus, seu aliàs infamatus  
existat, & super eisdem vel aliquo eorundẽ per testes idoneos coram

Stat. v. V. Pr.  
N.B. Præcentore &  
Sacrista are both  
transcrib'd into  
the new copy of y<sup>e</sup>  
Eton Coll. Statute.  
1768. p. R. H.  
p' majorem p'tem  
supposeth more y<sup>e</sup>  
y<sup>e</sup> Pr. V. Pr & 2  
Bursars. Et sic in  
Lib. orig. w<sup>ch</sup> in bur-  
sarijs & sacrista  
seem to have been  
written on an  
erazem<sup>t</sup> in the orig:  
Yet are they thus  
scratch'd over in the  
Vice Prov<sup>ts</sup>. Copy.

Præcentore  
Præcentore  
pposito dñi Collij, assidentibus sibi vice præposito

sic

bursarijs & ~~sacrista~~ per ejus confessionem coram eis factam, vel aliàs per  
facti evidentiam reus judicio õiũ vel majoris ptis ipsorum manifeste  
apparuerit, extunc præsentis n̄ræ ordinationis & statuti vigore, cujus  
publicationem loco monitionis legitimæ, nulla alia monitione præmissa,  
seu aliàs requisita, haberi volumus in hoc casu, pro prima vice per  
quindenam, pro secunda vice per unum mensem, & si tertio deliquerit, per  
duos menses Cõis suis & õibus distributionibus ac perceptionibus alijs,  
quas de ipso n̄ro regali Collegio medio tempore esset aliàs percepturus,  
careat ipso facto;

et arctius puniatur si delicti vel facti qualitas id  
exposcat. Si vero quarta vice quis deliquerit, in hoc casu, & in ea parte,  
modo quo præmittitur, convictus fuerit, a dicto n̄ro regali Collegio ipsum  
perpetuo exclusum & privatum fore ipso facto, nulla alia monitione præmissa,  
statuimus, volumusq; & etiam ordinamus, absq; cujuscunq; appellationis  
remedio vel querelæ; nulla dicti præpositi, seu alterius personæ cujuscunq;  
remissione, seu dispensatione sibi quomodolibet valitura. Et insuper, ut  
præmissa arctius evitentur, quemlibet presbyterum Socium in ipsum  
Collegium nostrum recipiendum ad observationem præsentis nostri statuti,  
in ipsius receptione primaria, speciliater arctari volumus sub ipsius debito  
juramenti.

## Stat. XXII.

### De correctionibus faciendis circa delicta leviora.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> si quis Scholariũ seu choristarũ  
Collij n̄ri regalis de Etona quartum-decimum ætatis suæ annum excedens,  
aut sociorũ presbyterorũ, capellanorum, clericorũ, seu xiiij † juvenũ pauperũ  
ejusdem, crimen vel delictum aliquod de leviorib. comisserit, de q<sup>o</sup> prob-  
abiliter sit convictus; veluti inobedientiam levem erga ppositũ, aut  
jurgium breve cum vicepposito, bursarijs, aut alijs Socijs, seu magistro  
informatore, vel\* hostiario; vel levis contentio per eum in dñto regali Collo,  
vel\* extra, fuerit sucitata; vel si in ipsa Ecclã collegiata inordinate se  
habeat psallendo divina, aut habitum honestum non gerat, vel alijs modis  
qu'dammodo leviter excesserit seu deliquerit, per quod grave scandalũ  
sui ipius vel dñi regalis Collegij minime gereretur, per ppositũ si præsens  
fuerit

† sic pen. V  
probably b  
have not b  
within the  
of man.

\* †

\* †

in L.

fuerit vel \* eo absente p vicep̄positū & bursarios p̄dictos corripatur acriter de cōmissis, & sub p̄na subtractiōis, sustentatiōis, quam hactenus habuit in Coflo, per eosdem moneatur attentē, ne de cætero talia q̄m̄t̄t attendere p̄sumat, ipsumq; nihilominus sic delinquentem, juxta excessum et delicti qualitatem p̄positus, p̄dictus, vel in ejus absentia vicep̄positus, corrigat et puniat pro commissis. Quas correctionem et p̄tionem culpabilis in ea parte absq; contradictionis appellationis \* et querelæ obstaculo sustineat patienter. Et in casu quo hæc vel consimilia fecerit ex post facto arctius et arctius procedatur contra eum prout exegerit contumacia delinquentis.

appellationis  
dicit

Stat. XXIII.

Quomodo succurritur presbyteris socijs, scholaribus, capellanis, clericis & choristis, alijsq; personis ejusdem regalis † Collegii in infirmitatibus eorundem.

est. p. V. Pr.  
dis. in Lib or.

præsidium.

ITEM quum debilibus & infirmis humanitatis p̄bere <sup>præ</sup> subsidiū \* jubeat charitas, & pietas interpellet, statuim⁹ ordinam⁹ & volum⁹ q̄l̄t socius presbyter d̄cti Collij n̄ri, si eum contigerit infirmari, pro t̄p̄e hm̄i infirmitatis suæ, dummodo p̄petua & incurabilis non fuerit, in, & de dicto Coflo <sup>tamen</sup> ~~tum~~ <sup>tantum</sup> percipiat quantum ipse sanus esset aliàs p̄cepturus. Si vero infirmitate p̄petua & contagiosa sic laboraverit, quod oīno reddatur inhabilis ad debitum ministerij sui in d̄cto regali Coflo gerendum, tunc volum⁹ q̄d socius talis extra dictum Coflum regale omnino in aliq̄ honesto loco moraturus, si cessante dolo, fraude, & malo ingenio <sup>tantum</sup> ~~tum~~ in beneficio eccl̄ico, hæreditate, patrimonio aut feodo † seculari, vel pensione p̄petua decem libras annuatim non habuerit summam decem librarū, de bonis d̄cti Collij n̄ri per manus bursariorum pro tota & oī exhibitione sua annis singulis realiter p̄cipiat & non ultra. Si vero in beneficio, hæreditate, patrimonio, vel seculari feodo † seu pensione hm̄i aliam <sup>min</sup> majorem † summam quañtūcunq; & quañdēcunq; † sibi obvientem obtinuerit, tunc volum⁹ q̄d pro rata summæ hm̄i obvientis sibi dicta summa decem librarū ei decrescat & realiter subtrahatur. Si quis vero capellanorū, scholariū, clericorū, aut choristarū sive <sup>puerorum</sup> x̄ij † juvenū pauperū p̄d̄torū aliq̄ infirmitate laboraverit per unum mensem, si tanto t̄p̄e duret ejus \* infirmitas, cōas in & de Coflo n̄ro p̄cipiat sicut sanus. Si vero post mensem duret ejus infirmitas, & spes tunc non fuerit evidens de ip̄ius propinqua reconvalescentia, nec beneficium habeat vel redditum unde possit sustentari, nec amicos, q̄ eidem velint & valeant subvenire, tunc ipsum extra Coflum regale p̄d̄cūm in loco honesto volum⁹ cōmorari, p̄cipiendo <sup>in et</sup> de Coflo p̄ tres menses tunc im̄mediate sequentes cōas in pecunia pro eodem, sicut si sanus fuisset in eodem n̄ro Coflo tunc assignatas, si per <sup>tantum</sup> t̄p̄e ejus duravit infirmitas suprad̄cta. Volumusq; q̄d oēs illi, q̄rum infirmitas ulterius duraverit; si spes tunc de propinqua reconvalescentia non fuerit, extunc desinant esse capellani, scholares, clericis,

\* tunc  
ū p̄cipiat quantum  
anus | marg. pen.  
r. et in Lib.

usually for  
um.  
odo. p. V. Pr.

odo p. V. Pr.  
orem.  
quamcunq;  
icūq; Lib.or.

erorum  
raverint)  
ejus duret  
if at y<sup>e</sup> time  
ere but ten. pen.  
ræp.

\*\* In et.  
t. not interl<sup>d</sup>  
de V: P: copy  
scratch'd thro.  
de in L. orig.  
tantum

tm

tm

\*\* Sic.  
v. St. 28.  
p. 264. l. 6.

clerici, aut choristæ sive de num'o xiiij juvenū pauperū nri regalis Collij memorati; alijq loco eorundem<sup>undem</sup> ad dictum nrum Collegium de Etona, quam citius fieri poterit, admittantur; ne numerus aliquis in dicto Collo status diu remaneat diminutus. Si vero de Scholariū num'o fuerant, q' ita de nro regali Collo esse defierant\*, alij loco eorundem infra viginti dies admittantur omnino, ut num'us Sociorū & Scholarium nri regalis Collij Cant' quodocumq; ipsum minui contigerit, de scholarib. Collij nri de Etona p'dct sufficient' instructis & idoneis semper poterit adimpleri, juxta ordinatiōes nras & statuta edita in hac parte. Illud vero oīno volum<sup>9</sup> & etiam ordinam<sup>9</sup>, q' in casu, q' aliquis de p'missis psonis cuj<sup>9</sup>cunq; fuerit conditiōis aliq' infirmitate contagiosa laboraverit, in q'dam loco extra dictum Collum regale pro infirmis per nos specialit' fabricato pro tpe infirmitatis suæ maneat nri\* p'posito aut in ejus absentia vicep'posito visum aliter fuerit faciend'.

\* eorundem

\* desierant. et pen  
V: Pr. et in L. Orig.

\* nisi

### Stat. XXIV.

Propter quas causas possit & debeat Præpositus à Collegio amoveri, & de modo & forma removendi eundem, & qualiter succurritur eidem ex causis honestis amoto.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q' d'ctus p'positus Collij nri regalis de Etona ppter dilapidationem, alienatiōem t'rarū, tenementorū, reddituū, possessionū spiritaliū & t'poraliū, seu distractiōem vel alienatiōem illicitam honorū et rerū ipius Collij regalis, incontinentiam gravem, negligentiam intolerabilem, homicid<sup>ium</sup> voluntarium, aliamq; causam legitimam quancunq; ipsum p'positum oīno reddentem inhabilem; necnon ppter infirmitatem contagiosam ppetuam cujus p'p'extu non poterit absq; gravi scandalo ulterius officiū hmōi occupare, ab officio amoveatur p'dcto: et tunc ante processum alium contra eum faciendū ad cedendū voluntarie & gratis officio suo p'dcto per vicep'positū; assistentib. sibi bursarijs & tribus alijs d'cti regalis Collij socijs effectualit' inducatur & etiam requiratur. Et si sponte idem p'positus Collij nri de Etona cedere noluerit, tunc vicep'positus de consensu, assensu, & sub testimonio oīum sociorū d'cti Collij, vel ad minus majoris ptis eorum, specialiter tactis sacrosanctis Evangelijs juratorum, ipso vicep'posito primitūs juramentum subscriptum p'stante, et deinde consimile juramentum ab oībus alijs socijs hmōi recipiente, q' non per invidiam, maliciam, vel odium, vel amorem, favorem, timorem, nec ppter conspiratiōem æmulatorum, aut per confœderatiōem, nec ad procuratiōem alicujus, nec prece, nec pretio, aut alio q'cunq; modo illicito inducti, sed solummodo pro bono zelo comōdo & utilitate Collij p'dcti, & pro meliori & salubri regimine & honore ejusdem testimoniū tale perhibeant; ipius p'positi crimina, defectus, vel excessus, vel causam amotionis ejusdem Epō Lincoln: q' pro tpe fuerit, seu ipō in remotis agente, ipius vicario in spiritalib<sup>9</sup> generali; aut, sede Lincoln: vacante, custodi spiritalitatis ejusdem per duos ipius Collij regalis socios discretiores, ad hoc per vicep'positū & Socios ipius Collij nri electos, cum tris cōi sigillo ejusdem regalis Collij, si absq; difficultate haberi possit; alioquin alio sigillo autentico sigillatis, signoq; et subscriptiōe alicujus notarij publici, communitis\*, defectus, crimina & excessus seu causam hmōi continentib<sup>9</sup>, denuncient & insinuent sine mora. Epus veró, vicarius, aut custos spiritalitatis p'dctæ de criminibus, defectib. & excessib. vel alijs causis hmōi

\* communitus

Statutes of  
Eton College.

re I saw the  
i. I ventured  
new trans-  
o write au-  
Et sic in L.

hmōi summarie & de plano & extra judicialit<sup>ac</sup> cognoscens, si per probationes vel sufficientes informationes ministratas hmōi denunciata seu suggesta, quæ ad p̄positi p̄dcti amotionem sufficere debeant, reperit esse vera, statim ip̄sum ab officio suo & ab oī administratiōe ejusdem amoveat indilatè; dictiq; Collij n̄ri Socijs denunciēt & injungat, ut ad electiōem novi p̄positi procedant, juxta modum & formam in statutis & ordinatiōib. n̄ris superius ānotatas; † cessantiḃ. in hac pte appellatiōis & querelæ, ac aliis q̄bcunq; juris & facti remedijs, per quæ hujusmodi amotio q̄lit'cunq; valeat impediri. Cui q̄dem olim p̄posito sic, ut p̄æfertur, cedenti vel amoto; dum tamen non p̄pter crimina vel excessus cesserit, vel amotus fuerit, si aliunde ultra valorem xx<sup>lib</sup> in spiritualibus vel t̄poraliḃ promotus non fuerit, extra Collum moretur, & xx<sup>lib</sup> ānuatim ad quatuor anni terminos principales pro sustentatiōe sua pro oībus sibi necessarijs de bonis Collij n̄ri annis singulis ministrentur. P̄æpositus vero promotus ultra summam xx<sup>lib</sup> p̄dct. ex q̄cunq; causa cedens vel amotus, nihil penitus percipiet de bonis

† sic

Et modis

Collij ex post facto. Et si forsitan quicunq; post cessiōem vel amotiōem hmōi receperit de bonis Collij regalis supraḃcti, vel prius recepta sibi, & usui suo applicaverit, p̄æter illa quæ sibi & officio suo pro portione sua disponuntur, ad refusionem et restitutiōem eorundem per successorem suum modis & vijs † possibilibus compellatur. Ad quam quidem restitutionem faciendam in virtute juramenti in p̄æfectione sua p̄æstiti etiam noverit se astrictum.

Stat. XXV.

Propter quas causas rationabiles & honestas presbyteri Socij perpetui finaliter debeant\* à Collegio recedere memorato.

nt finalit'  
ex in Capita.  
r debeant].  
fig. N. D.  
orig is no  
in Cap.

sa } L. or:  
sa }

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, quod si quis presbyterorū sociorū ip̄sius n̄ri regalis Collij religionem intraverit, & in ipsa<sup>1</sup>\* per mensem steterit, quamvis in ipsa<sup>1</sup>\* professionem non fecerit, seu ad alicujus obsequium se transtulerit, vel ab ipso n̄ro Collō ultra sex septimanas in anno aliq<sup>o</sup> continuas, vel interpolatis viciḃ. discontinḃas, n̄i † in negotiorū d̄cti regalis Collij prosecutione, seu ex alia causa necessaria vera & legitima per p̄positū & majorem † ptem sociorū presbyterorum d̄cti regalis Collij approbanda, se absentaverit, ip̄sum autoritate p̄æsentis statuti a d̄cto Collō n̄ro, ejusq; cōis & cōmodis privatum & amotum fore decernimus ip̄o facto, ac extunc pro non socio habeatur. Statutentes\* p̄æterea q<sup>d</sup> q̄cunq; Sociorū presbyterorū p̄d̄ctorū volens ex causis alijs a d̄cto n̄ro regali Collō voluntarie finalit' recedere, p̄positū vel vicep̄positū per sex menses ante recessum suum de ip̄sius recessu, si sibi p̄ totum t̄pus de eo constiterit, p̄æmoneat sub ip̄sius debito juramenti, ut interim de alio presbytero idoneo loco ejusdem debite valeat provideri. Adhuc statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> si aliquis Sociorū hmōi patrimonium, hæreditatem, feodumve seculare p̄petuum, aut annuam p̄petuam pensionem\* ad valorem cōibus annis decem Librarū assecutus fuerit, tunc per lapsum sex mensium t̄pus assecutiōis hmōi imēdiatè sequenti<sup>um</sup> d̄cto n̄ro regali Collō sit ip̄o facto privatus

ference here  
: 18 in y<sup>o</sup>  
s Book, but  
> Stat. 19 p̄  
situm & V:  
eu VicePræp:  
um seniorum  
(56.) This I  
e is intended  
proof against  
ovost's claim  
-gative.

io<sup>x</sup>em perpe-

† vid: infra

privatus absq; alia q<sup>o</sup> cumq; monitiōe seu processu alio in hac pte. Si vero aliquis sociorū hmōi p̄dctorū beneficiū eccl̄icum aut officiū p̄petuū cum cura vel sine cura adeptus fuerit p̄ unum annū a t̄pe adeptionis hmōi continuè computandū in d̄cto n̄ro Collo eum starē permittimus & non ultra:

\* nisi

n̄i\* sit tale beneficiū vel officiū in q<sup>o</sup> vinculo juramenti, aut ordinatiōe

† speciali

aliq<sup>o</sup> <sup>speciali</sup> <sup>†</sup> spirituali per eum jurata teneatur continuè residere; q<sup>o</sup> casu eum statim post assecutiōem beneficij seu officij hujusmodi ip̄o facto exclusū & privatū esse volum<sup>9</sup> n̄ro regali Collo memorato. Volentes ac etiam ordinantes, q<sup>d</sup> n̄i\* post lapsum anni p̄dcti infra eundem ipsum beneficium effectualit<sup>r</sup> dimisserit, etiam si litigiosum fuerit ip̄o facto pro non Socio habeatur.

† v. Antiquatiōem hujus p̄tis Statuti inter declaratiōes in sine Statuto, um. † millaria

\* nisi

† ILLUD autem volumus, quod nullus Sociorum p̄dicatorum ullo unquam tempore aliquod acceptet beneficium ecclesiasticum cum cura animarum quod situm est infra quinq; miliaria † n̄ro regali Collegio p̄dicto; aut p̄bendam vel beneficium aliud sine cura (n̄i\* Archidiaconatus fuerit) quod situm est infra septem miliaria † ab eodem sub p̄na perjurij, et restitutionis omnium et singulorum per ipsum à nostro Collegio p̄dicto perceptorum toto t̄pe q<sup>o</sup> Socius fuerit in eodem. †

† millaria

† v. Q. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Dispensation. *Conscientiæ Luqueus!* It is no wonder y<sup>ey</sup> disregard y<sup>e</sup> Dispensation w<sup>ch</sup> allows but of one living w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup> Fellowships, w<sup>n</sup> y<sup>ey</sup> pay no regard to y<sup>r</sup> oaths to y<sup>ese</sup> Stats. W<sup>m</sup> Cooke D. D. Fellow, and *afterw<sup>d</sup>* Rector of Denham, Bucks, & of Stoke Newington Middx. v. Magd: Coll: Oxon.

### Stat. XXVI.

#### Propter quas causas scholares et choristæ à dicto Collegio regali debeant amoveri.

\* mutilatus: sic et penes V. Pr thus scratched thro. † Thus scratched thro' w<sup>th</sup> a pen. pen. V: Pr

V. Stat. 19

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> si quis scholariū d̄cti regalis Collij quartum-decimum ætatis suæ annum excedens, super furto notabili, perjurio manifesto, homicidio voluntario, adulterio notorio, aut incestu, vel atroci percussioe p̄positi, vicep̄positi, magistri informatoris in gram̄tica seu hostiarij sub ip̄o, aut alicujus socij presbyteri, clerici, scholaris vel choristæ Collij læsionem enormem inferente convictus extiterit, aut q<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup> modo in sua p̄sona sit mutilatus\*, ~~vel quicquam aliud passus fuerit, p̄pter quod ad sacros ordines oīno reddatur inhabilis, vel aliquod aliud malum p̄petraverit, per quod grave dampnum vel scandalum d̄cto n̄ro Collo generetur; seu si quis ip̄orum cujuscunq; ætatis fuerit, professionem in aliqua religione fecerit, matrimonium contraxerit,~~ seu a scholis ip̄ius Collij regalis ultra unum mensem in anno continuum vel discontinuum, a d̄cto n̄ro Collo absq; causa rationabili per p̄positum ejusdem regalis Collij, & magistrum informatorem in gram̄tica approbanda se absentaverit; vel postquam aliquis scholarium p̄dicatorum possessiones spirituales vel temporales annui valoris centum solidorum pacificè adeptus fuerit, extunc à dicto n̄ro regali Collo expellatur, ejusq; coīs & com̄odis p̄sentis n̄ræ ordinationis et statuti vigore, nulla alia monitiōe p̄missa, absq; cuj<sup>9</sup>cunq; appellatiōis aut alio juris seu facti remedio p̄petuū sit privatus et exclusus.

† Sic

Stat.



*Stat. XXVII.*

Propter quæ crimina, delicta, et excessus, presbyteri Socij à dicto regali Collegio penitus amoveri debeant et expelli.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> si contra aliquem presbyterorū Sociorū dēti nri regalis Collij infamia oriatur super hæresi, arte magica, simonia, pjurio manifesto, furto notabili, homicidio voluntario, adulterio notario, vel incestu, percussione ppositi, socij ppetui, vel capellani, magistri, seu hostiarii sub ipso, aut scholaris dēti nri Collij læsionem enormem

• *permissio.*

inferente, in casu a jure non <sup>per</sup>præmisso\* vel super aliquo de crimini<sup>b</sup>. majorib<sup>9</sup>. aut quod notorius fornicator existat; seu q<sup>d</sup> conventiculas, conspiratiōes, confœderatiōes, seu pactiōes illicitas contra statuta dēti nri Collij fecerit, inierit aut ipas fieri procuraverit; vel aliud factum ppetraverit, per quod grave dampnū, prejudiciū, vel scandalū p̄dicto nro regali Collo generetur; et de pmissis, vel eorū aliq<sup>o</sup> coram pposito dēti nri Collij assidentib<sup>9</sup> sibi quinq<sup>9</sup> de aliis presbyteris socijs dēti nri Collij seniorib<sup>9</sup>. per ipius confessiōem, aut testes idoneos, iporū ppositi & presbyterorū sociorū judicio approbandos, seu per facti evidentiam convictus fuerit; extunc ipum a nro regali Collo p̄sentis nre ordinatiōis & statuti vigore, expelli volum<sup>9</sup>, ac ipso facto pro ppetuo fore privatū eodem; ppositi p̄dicti, aut alterius cuj<sup>9</sup>cunq<sup>9</sup> remissiōe seu dispensatiōe; ipiusve convicti appellatione seu querela, aut alio juris remedio in hac pte sibi minime valituris. Et insuper, ut p̄missa cautius evitentur, quemlibet presbyterū in dēti nri Collij socium ppetuū admittendū ad observatiōem p̄sentis nri statuti, oīumq<sup>9</sup> & singulorum statutorum & ordinationum ejusdem nri regalis Collij de Etona in ipsius receptione primaria specialiter arctari volumus, sub ipius debito Juramenti.

No p'son is hereby allowed to be a Judge in his own Cause. v. St: XLV. XI. XLIX.

*Stat. XXVIII.*

De portione Præpositi, presbyterorum Sociorum, ac aliorum ministrorum dicti Collegij.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup>, ordinam<sup>9</sup>, & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> p̄positus Collij nri regalis de Etona pro labore et officio suo prædicto, nōie stipendij, præter et ultra xxv. <sup>h</sup>quas ipse singulis annis percipiet de bonis ejusdem Collij nri

\* In orig. p. V. Pr. recompensam

regalis, & in plenam recompensatiōem\* oīum & singulorū fructuū, decimarum, & oblationū <sup>ac</sup> et emolumentorū q<sup>o</sup>rumcunq<sup>9</sup> dētæ collegiatæ Ecclæ ipsum, ratione curæ quam gerit in eadem, aliàs concernentium; quos proventus oēs nos ipsi nro regali Collo, & ad comūne utilitatem ejusdem solum applicari volumus: Et præter ea, quæ sibi inferius limitantur, p̄cipiat singulis annis quinquaginta libras sterlingorum de bonis cōibus nri Collij

## APPENDIX (A.) TO REPORTS FROM

Collij memorati, æquis portionibus ad quatuor anni terminos usuales, seu quam citius fieri poterit post quemlibet terminorum hinc per manus bursariorum dēti regalis Collij fideliter persolvendas. Quilibet etiam de presbyteris socijs perpetuis p̄dctis decem libras, magister informator xxliij marcas, hostiarius vero sub ip̄o decem marcas, ultra quotidianas communas & robas suas, & alia quæ recipient in & de Collo regali supradcto, habebunt ad quatuor anni terminos, vel prope, similiter persolvendas. Ordinantes præterea, q<sup>d</sup> de decem vel novem equis competentib<sup>us</sup>. una cum sellis, & alijs necessarijs harnessiis pro eisdem dētum regale Collum, juxta tamen discretiōem p̄positi,

† sic

provideatur de bonis ip̄ius Collij cōibus, ad opus p̄positi & aliorū in negotijs dēti nri Collij equitantium. Q<sup>u</sup>ibus q<sup>d</sup>dem equis de fœno et pabulo de bonis p̄dctis similiter volum<sup>us</sup> provideri. Volentes insuper, q<sup>d</sup> p̄positus p̄dctus tres secum habeat proprios servientes, q<sup>u</sup>orum unus sit generosus, vel domicellus, alij vero duo valecti existent; [~~qui sicut ceteri familiares~~

† an interlinea  
eraz'd.In Lib. orig.  
\* liberatam.

~~dēti regalis Collegij, de bonis ejusdem cōibus, juxta statum & condiōem ip̄orū in victualib<sup>us</sup> procurantur; necnon~~] liberatam\* annuam & competentem, & stipendiū p̄cipiant de cōib<sup>us</sup> bonis Collij nri supradcti; Ita tamen, q<sup>d</sup> non plus quam xl<sup>o</sup> pro generoso sive domicello; pro q<sup>u</sup>o t̄b<sup>o</sup> vero valecto xxvj viij allocentur, seu q<sup>u</sup>o t̄b<sup>o</sup> psolvantur. Quo q<sup>d</sup>dem p̄posito

† clerico in Lib.  
orig.† in a modern  
interlin'd p.V.† a large eraze  
wh<sup>ch</sup> was to ha  
been inserted  
from y<sup>e</sup> marg<sup>in</sup>

in negotijs dēti Collij juxta statuta ejusdem, [ seu aliàs de advisamento, consilio & assensu vicep̄positi & bursariorū ejusdem extra villam agente, q<sup>u</sup>tiens † id contigerit, in oib<sup>us</sup> expensis suis, & oīum aliorū secum in dētis negotijs laborantiū, necnon aliorum per ip̄um pro utilitate, cōmodo, & honore dēti regalis Collij invitandorū, Collum de ip̄ius bonis cōibus satisfaciat memoratum.] Si autem in negotijs suis pprijs absens fuerit, tunc

† quæsiō

At P 238. they blott  
out y<sup>e</sup> memory of y<sup>e</sup>  
Found<sup>r</sup>; here the  
Hon<sup>r</sup> of his Coll<sup>e</sup>.

\* [habundet]

\* Natalis  
† wrote upon an  
erazement v. St. iv.† Cantuariensis  
Archiepiscopi,  
In Lib: orig:† upon an eraze-  
ment  
|| Martiris.§ Cantuariens. deest  
& in Lib: orig.

† concessus

de bonis suis pprijs procuretur. [ Insuper, ut honor dēti nri regalis Collij debite conservetur, charitasq<sup>ue</sup> in eodem amplius procuretur, et per Dei gratiam. magis ac magis habenda<sup>m</sup>,\* statuim<sup>us</sup>, ordinam<sup>us</sup>, & volum<sup>us</sup> q<sup>d</sup> in singulis festis infrascriptis, viz. in Feste <sup>is</sup> <sup>natalis</sup> <sup>natalis</sup> Dñi, Sctorum Stephani, Johannis Evangelistæ, Innocentium, & † Sc<sup>i</sup> Thomæ Martyris & Circumcisionis Dñi, Epiphaniæ Dñi, Purificatiōis Beatæ Mariæ, Annunciatiōis B<sup>at</sup> Mariæ, Pasche, Ascensionis Dñi, Penthecostes, Trinitatis, Corporis X<sup>i</sup>, Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ, Apostolorū Petri & Pauli, Translationis † Sc<sup>i</sup> Thomæ || Cantuar<sup>is</sup>. Reliquiarū, Assumptiōis Beatæ Mariæ, & Nativitatis ejusdem, Translatiōis Sc<sup>i</sup> Edwardi Regis & Confessoris, Oīum Sanctorum, Nicholai, Conceptionis B<sup>at</sup> Mariæ, & Dedicatiōis Eccl<sup>iæ</sup> collegiatæ ip̄m, P̄posito, Socijs presbyteris, capellanis, conductijs, magistro informatori, hostiario, clericis, et scholaribus, ut in diebus hujusmodi lautius epulentur, ultra quotidianas communas eis concessas † vj. viij<sup>d</sup>. de bonis cōmūibus per manus bursariorum, qui pro tempore fuerint, ministrentur.] \*\* Præterea adhuc adjiciendo statuimus, quod dictus præpositus pro honore Collegij nri, & suo, habere valeat

\*\* The line across, here marked, in Huggitt's MS. is in pencil.

simul

v. Declaratiões  
2. simul \* cum dicta præpositura Beneficia ecclesiastica eidem præposituræ canonicè appropriata, unita, & annexa, seu unienda, approprianda, & annexenda, necnon quæcunq; alia Beneficia ecclesiastica sine cura animarum; præbendas, aut officia spiritualia, unum vel plura, dummodo corporalem residentiam in eisdem, seu eorum aliquo non requirant; † neq; situata fuerint infra spatium septem miliarium a nostro Collegio memorato, qualia eum habere cum dicta præpositura volumus quoquo modo.

.Antiquatiõem  
p'tis Statuti  
Declaratiões  
& Statutorum.

Stat. XXIX.

De communi annua Vestium liberatura\*.

rata. libe-  
passim in  
stat. penes  
æpos.

ITEM statum<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> ppositus & decem presbyteri Socij ppetui Collij nri regalis de Etona, ac decem capellani conductitij, magister informator Scholariũ in gramatica, clerici, scholares, & choristæ, ac xij juvenes pauperes erga festum Nativitatis † Dñi annis singulis impm de bonis cõibus dñi regalis Collij de panno similis, vel prope similis coloris, licet juxta disparitatem statuũ disparis bonitatis liberaturam † habeant, seu vesturam condecentem. Et q<sup>d</sup> ppositus habeat pro pte sua duodecim

\* in L. orig.  
beratam.

virgatas panni; q<sup>d</sup> sociorũ & magister informator gramaticæ sex virgatas; q<sup>d</sup> vero capellanorũ & hostiarius quinq; virgatas, pretij cujustib; integri panni, continentis ad minus xxiiij virgatas sufficienter aquati, siccati, & tonsi, iij<sup>h</sup> in toto, aut infra. Statuentes, q<sup>d</sup> ppositus secundum status & gradus sui condecentiam, cæteri verò presbyteri socij, & alij conductitij, ac magister & hostiarius pdñti, robas talaris sibi confici faciant condecenter\*

condecentes]

Statuentes præterea, q<sup>d</sup> scholares dñi regalis Collij universi, & clerici, ac choristæ, imò xij † pauperes juvenes pdñti, erga dñtum festum Natalis

necnon

Dñi singulis annis imppetuum, de bonis cõibus ejusdem Collij, de panno, ut prefertur, similis aut prope similis coloris, licet diversi pretij, vestiantur. Ita tamen, q<sup>d</sup> pannus hmõ de albo vel nigro russeto, vel glauco colore, aut rubro non existat; Et q<sup>d</sup> tantum de panno hmõ iporũ cuiib; tribuatur, de quo unam togam talarẽ cum capis\* sibi facere poterit condecenter †: et q<sup>d</sup> q<sup>d</sup> t<sup>h</sup>bt pannus pro dñtis scholarib; clericis, choristis, & xij juvenibus comparandus, aquatus, siccatu, & tonsus xxiiij virgatas ad minus contineat, & pretium sexaginta solidorũ non excedat; Et q<sup>d</sup> nullus scholaris liberaturam suam † hmõ illo anuo quo ipam percepit, nisi in dieb; dominicis & festivis, aut in processioib; vel in convocatioib; solennibus, aut alijs ex causa rationabili per ppositum vel viceppositum approbanda se induat q<sup>d</sup> vismodo. Statuentes insuper q<sup>d</sup> nullus scholariũ, clericorũ, choristarũ, aut xij juvenum pdñtorum vestibus stragulatis, virgatis, seu diversis coloribus partitis, aut ordini clericali minimè congruentibus q<sup>d</sup> vismodo utatur, quamdiu steterit in Collo supradicto; sed in togis talaribus sub honesta & plana forma, juxta gravitatem & modum in habitu clericali approbato, compositis incedant. Dictiq; scholares & choristæ distincti vadant nri \* ex aliqua rationabili causa aliter in ea pte pposito aut in ejus absentia vicepposito, visum fuerit faciend. Inhibentes insuper õibus & singulis presbyteris socijs perpetuis, et capellanis conductitijs, necnon magistro informatori, hostiario sub ipso, qui pro tpe fuerint, ne togas liberatarum † suarum dñti Collij infra annum à tempore receptionis liberaturæ † vendant, impignorent, sive donent, vel extra Collegium prædictum deponant, seu

\* Stet  
condecentem]

beratarum  
beraturæ

† vel; et pen.  
et in Lab. orig: alio quocunq; alienationis titulo alienent vel etiam § concedant. Scholaribus etiam

† sic p. V. Pt.

\* liberatam

etiam dicti nri regalis Collij inhibemus ne liberatam \* suam prædictam infra trienniū à tempore receptionis ejusdem computandum vendant, impignorent, donent, vel extra Collegium prædictum deponant, seu alio quocunq; alienationis titulo alienent, vel concedant.

*Stat. XXX.*

De precibus & orationib; ac alijs suffragijs per P'positum ac socios presbyteros p'petuos, & capellanos, clericos, scholares & choristas singulis diebus dicendis.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup>. ordinam<sup>9</sup>. & volum<sup>9</sup>. q<sup>d</sup> p'positus dñti Collij nri de Etona, necnon presbyteri Socij ppetui, capellani, clerici, scholares & choristæ ejusdem oēs & singuli, qui pro tpe fuerint, in eodem regali Collo singulis diebus, cum de lecto surrexerint, aut alijs horis diei vel noctis, si dñtis tporib<sup>9</sup> aliqua justa & honesta de causa fuerint impediti, in honore sanctissimæ & individuae Trinitatis dicant illam Antiphonam<sup>m</sup> de Trinitate *Libera nos, &c.* cum versiculo, *Benedicamus Patrem et Filium*; cum oratione de Trinitate consueta, viz<sup>t</sup> *Omnipotens, sempiterna Deus, qui dedisti famulis tuis*—Et dum fuerimus in hac vita, cum oratione conjuncta, quæ sequitur; *Quæsumus omnipotens Deus, ut famulus tuus Henricus sextus, Rex et Fundator noster, qui in tua miseratione.*—Quum vero subtracti fuerimus ab hac luce, adjuncta illa oratione, *Absolve, quæsumus D'ne, animam famuli tui Regis Henrici sexti Fundatoris nri, & a'ias famulorum tuorum regum, reginarum, pontificum, sacerdotum, parentum, &c.* Dicat etiam eorum qui tbt q<sup>d</sup> tbt die hora quam<sup>m</sup> voluerit, pro bono statu nro, dum egerimus in humanis, illum Psalmum, *Domine, in virtute tua lætabitur Rex*—et postea dicant, loco versiculi, *Domine salvum fac Regem, &c.* *Domine, exaudi orationem meam*; juncta oratione, *Quæsumus omnipotens Deus, ut famulus tuus Henricus sextus, Rex & fundator noster, ut supra.* Quum vero ab hac luce migraverimus, dicant pro ãia nra, & ãiabus inclytæ recordatiõis patris & matris nrorum psalmum illum, *De profundis*, cum *Kyrie eleison*, \* *Pater noster*, & *Ave Maria* ac versiculis assuetis †; juncta oratione, *Absolve quæsumus, ut prædicatur, dicenda.* Item volumus & ordinamus q<sup>d</sup> oibus & singulis diebus per annū in Eccl'a collegiata ibm post altam missam, & horam diei nonam, & horam Completorij dicatur in choro à singulis, q<sup>d</sup> tunc interesse tenebuntur in divinis, in comūni stando ante recessum eorundem à choro p'dctus Psalmus, *De profundis &c.* cum *Oratione dominica, & Salutatione angelica*, necnon oratione, *Absolve quæsumus D'ne animas famule tue Henrici quinti & Katherineæ \* consortis suæ, & animas famularum tuorum regum,*

\* illam Antiphonam

\* qua. L. orig.

\* Kyrie-eleison  
(Kyriel in orig:)

† consueta,

\* Katherine, in L.  
orig. Famulæ tuæ  
Caterinæ.

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

267  
Statutes of  
Eton College.

modum, absolute quæsumus Dne animam  
Famuli tui Henrici Regis Sexti Fundatori  
nostri, & animas Famulorum tuorum Regum,  
Reginaru, pontificum, &c. ut supra. Quibus  
Sic in Libro originali.  
(pen: Bursar.)

utrum quæsumus  
Præcipue y may  
be y omissione  
ad hunc inserti  
from y Bursars  
book: & also in  
y orig.

\* aperta.

(lecto)

Cyrieleison

(et-deest)

(et-deest)

abstracti  
cant. }  
ab orig }  
p. V. Præp.

p: V: Pr:

aperta.

regum, reginarum, pontificum, &c. ut supra †. Quibus sic dētis & completis dicat executor officij, tunc præsens, publicè in audientia; *Animæ Regis Henrici quinti, & Katherinæ consortis suæ, & animæ o'ium fidelium defunctorum in pace requiescant*, quam diu egerimus in humanis. Post mortem vero nram dicat eadem persona publicè sub hac forma; *Anima Regis Henrici sexti Fundatoris n'ri & a'ia o'ium defunctorum fidelium in pace requiescant*. Consimiliterq; prædictum psalmum cum orationibus prædictis post prandium, & etiam post cœnam in aula post gratias completas dici volumus singulis diebus inppetuum. Volentes præterea, q<sup>d</sup> singuli choristæ p̄dcti præsentes in Collo p̄dcto ante matutinas de die, vel post matutinas, & primam de die decantatas sive dictas singulis diebus, præterquam in die Parasceves, alternatim divisi ex utraq; pte chori, dicant, suppellicijs induti, sine nota distinctè & apta \* voce *Matutinas, et alias horas de Beata Virgine*, secundum Usam & Ordinale Sarum Ecclæ. Scholares vero ejusdem Collij regalis similiter de mane, statim postquam surrexerint, sternentes lectos \* suos, dicant similiter *Matutinas de Beata Virgine*, secundum Ordinale Sarum; quas sic compleant, ut ante finalem pulsationem ad matutinas completam, vel statim post, ingrediantur scholas. Ubi statim, antequam aggrediantur aliquos actus scholasticos, Hostiarius simul cum eis alternatim dicat illum psalmum, *Deus misereatur nostri*, cum *Kyrie-eleeson*, \* *Pater noster, Ave Maria*, adjunctis versiculis, *Et ne nos &c. et, Veniat super nos misericordia tua Domine &c. et, Respice in servos tuos, & in opera tua &c. et, Sit splendor D'ni Dei n'ri super nos*; cum orationibus, *Omnipotens sempiterne Deus dirige actus nostros &c. et, Actiones nostras quæsumus D'ne aspirando præveni &c.* Postea vero quum ad levationem corporis & tpe altæ missæ pulsatum fuerit, volumus q<sup>d</sup> Scholares Collij ac choristæ scholæ n'rae p̄dctæ ingrediantur Eccliam ibiq; genuflexi devotius adorent corpus & dicentes versiculū *Adoramus Te Christe, & benedicimus tibi*, adjunctis orationibus, *Domine Jeshu Christe, Fili Dei vivi &c.* ac oratione, *Quæsumus omnipotens Deus, ut famulus tuus Henricus sextus Rex & Fundator noster &c.* ut supra, dum fuerimus in humanis: Quum vero ab hac luce subtracti \* fuerimus loco p̄dctæ orationis, *Quæsumus Omnipotens Deus* dicat illam collectam *Absolute quæsumus Domine, animam famuli tui Regis Henrici sexti, fundatoris nostri, & animas famulorum tuorum regum, reginarum, pontificum, sacerdotum, parentum, &c.* Volumusq; præterea, quod hora vesperarū choristæ p̄dcti † similiter ingrediantur chorū Ecclesiæ in prima pulsatione ad vespas, vel statim post, & dicant alternatim inter se suppellicijs induti, & sine nota distincte & apta voce *vesperas & completorium de Beata Virgine*, quæ etiam compleant ante vespas de die inchoatas. Scholares vero p̄dcti cum fuerint scholas finaliter singulis diebus exituri, solenniter decantent inter se unam *Antiphonam de Beata Virgine*, cū versiculo, *Ave Maria gratia &c.* et oratione *Meritis & precibus*, aut, *In omni tribulatione, &c.* vel, *Famulorum tuorum &c.* post quæ dicant sine nota Pro animabus omnium

† x<sup>d</sup> V. P.  
xpi. in orig.  
\* x<sup>d</sup>

\* Kyrieleyson fidelium defunctorum psalmum *De profundis*, cum *Kyrie eleeson*, \* *Pater noster*, et *Ave Maria*, ac versiculis consuetis, juncta oratione, *Absolve quæsumus Domine* &c. ut in vita nostra; et post mortem ut in forma superius annotata est. Posteaq̄, antequam ad cœnam suam ingrediantur aulam, aut alia hora competenti, juxta discretiõem p̄positi, vicep̄positi & magistri informatoris, dicant *Vesperas de Beata Virgine* secundum Ordinale Sarum.

† nostram, et in }  
Libri : orig. }  
† aut. et in }  
Libr. orig. }

|| ac }  
et in Lib orig }

\* [ant]

\* ac }  
† Kyrieleyson }  
ut antea }

† &c. deest. }  
Deest in orig. &c. }

[p̄dict]

At y<sup>o</sup> place in y<sup>o</sup> }  
Bursars Book is a }  
mark with a pencil }  
as in the oppos. }  
marg: }  
\* erunt, L. orig. }  
† se-conspexerint }

Post quæ. | postq̄ ; }  
et in Libro orig: }

Volentes præterea & etiam ordinantes, q<sup>d</sup> singulis diebus ad vesperam t̄pe congruentiori, secundum quod p̄posito vel \* in ejus absentia vicep̄posito magis videbitur conveniens, oēs Choristæ n̄ri regalis Collij & singuli, si præsentēs sint, xvj bini & bini suppellicijs induti, & in loco absentium volumus quod assumantur aliqui de numero scholarium, sic semper, quod sint in numero sedecim bini ac bini, suppellicijs induti ordinatè et devotè intrent Eccliam, informatore choristarū eos comitante; pulsataq̄ ad hoc campanula, præterquam in cœna Dñi & Parasceves, in q<sup>b</sup>us campana pulsari non debet, iñm, postquam genuflexi coram imagine crucifixi, dixerint, *Pater noster*; surgentes, decantent coram imagine Beatæ Virginis in t̄pe Quadragesimali; in q<sup>o</sup> t̄pe simul cum eisdem oēs scholares nostri regalis Collij, saltem in diebus profestis, præsentēs esse volumus, suppellicijs indutos, antiphonam illam, *Salve Regina*, cum suis versiculis. Extra verò Quadragesimam, & etiam in dieb<sup>9</sup> festivis in Quadragesima, *Unam aliam antiphonam de eadē Beata Virgine* meliori modo, quo sciverint, <sup>similiter</sup> scilicet xvj pueri p̄dcti decantent cum versiculo, *Ave Maria* &c. et oratione *Meritis & precibus* &c. et statim subjungans genuflexi, <sup>Kyrieleyson, †</sup> *Kyrie eleeson*, <sup>Christeleyson</sup> *Christe eleeson*, <sup>Kyrieleyson</sup> *Kyrie &c.* cum *Pater noster* & *Ave Maria*: Ac postea pro bono statu n̄ro dum vixerimus, ac aliorū benefactorū n̄ri regalis Collij p̄dcti dicat, unus ex eis cum nota, *Et ne nos &c. D'ne salvum fac Regem &c. † Salvos fac servos tuos & ancillas &c. Mitte eis domine auxilium de Sancto &c. Esto eis D'ne turris fortitudinis &c. Nihil proficiat inimicus in eis &c. D'ne exaudi*, cum oratione, *Quæsumus omnipotens Deus ut famulus tuus &c.* quam dici volumus cum expressione n̄ri Nominis supradcti; adjuncta oratione, *Deus qui charitatis dona*, pro benefactoribus n̄ri Collij memorati. Post mortem vero n̄ram, volumus quod pro bono statu Regis Angliæ, qui pro t̄pe erit, ac salute aliorū benefactorū ejusdem Collij regalis p̄dictorū dicant similiter cadem suffragia absq̄ expressione n̄ri nominis supradcti. Speramus enim, quod Reges Angliæ, hæredes, & successores n̄ri, sicut soli ejusdem n̄ri regalis Collij Fundatores, et patroni erunt \* sic semper gratiosi ejusdem, & speciales protectores futuri sint: Et eò magis q<sup>o</sup> conspexerint se † inibi devotis precibus dieb<sup>9</sup> singulis fore singulariter recommissos. Postquam <sup>quæ</sup> surgentes dicant sine nota alternatim æqualiter divisi & stantes pro fidelib<sup>9</sup> defunctis psalmum illum, *De profundis*, quem semper dici volum<sup>9</sup> in forma superius añotata. Consequenter in fine diei cujusf̄t volum<sup>9</sup> & etiam ordinam<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> oēs, & singuli scholares & choristæ p̄dcti, antequam lectos ingrediantur, statim in prima pulsatiõe ad ignitegium genuflexi juxta lectos suos dicant oēs, q<sup>d</sup> fuerint in una camera locati, alternatim totum hypnum, *Salvator mundi Domine*, cum versiculo, *Custodi nos Domine*; & psalmo, *Nunc dimittis*, &c. adjuncta

adjuncta antiphona, *Salva nos Domine vigilantes &c. cum Kyrie eleeson,*<sup>Kyrieleyson</sup>  
*Pater noster, Ave Maria, et Credo.* Ac deinceps oēs dicent apta &  
 intelligibili voce antiphonam illam, *Stella cæli extirpavit,* cum versiculo,  
 & oratione consuetis; ac deinceps prædictum psalmum, *De profundis,* cum  
 versiculo & oratione, *Absolve quasumus,* ut supra: In fineq; dicat is, qui  
 inter eos fuerit executor,† post obitum n̄rum, *Anima Regis Henrici Sexti*  
*fundatoris n̄ri, et animæ omnium fidelium defunctorum &c.* Quos  
 hymnum, psalmum, antiphonam, versiculos, et orationem à singulis Socijs,  
 capellanis, clericis, ac xij pauperib<sup>9</sup> juvenib<sup>9</sup> dieb<sup>9</sup> singulis etiam dici volum<sup>9</sup>  
 antequam lectos intrent. Volentes præterea q<sup>d</sup> si aliquis p̄d̄ctorū aliquo  
 die fortassis preces p̄d̄ctas p̄pter varias forsā occupatiōēs, omittat, die  
 alia sequenti supplere poterit, & suppleat sic omitta, n̄ris ordinationibus  
 & statutis non obstantib<sup>9</sup> suprad̄ctis; super q̄bus oībus ip̄orū oīum  
 & singulorum conscientias apud Altissimum arctius oneramus.

### Stat. XXXI.

#### De modo dicendi Missas matutinas & alias Horas canonicas in Ecclesia Collegiata; et de ordine standi in Choro ecclesiæ prædictæ.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> singulis dieb. per annū  
 vespere, matutine, missæ, et aliæ horæ canonicæ de die in Ecclā  
 collegiata d̄cti n̄ri regalis Collij de Etona cum cantu per capellanos,  
 clericos & choristas ad hoc specialit<sup>r</sup> deputatos devotius celebrentur  
 secundum usum & consuetudinem Ecclæ Cathedralis Sarum, ac distincti-  
 tiōem & ordinatiōem inferius añotatas. Quodq; singulis dieb. mane inter  
 quartam et quintam horam, vel circiter, pulsent ad matutinas, nisi p̄pter diei  
 festivitatem, aut aliam causam rationabilem, citius aut tardius, iudicio  
 p̄positi aut vicep̄positi pulsandū fuerit. Ulterius statuim<sup>9</sup>† q<sup>d</sup> etiam singulis  
 dieb. solenniū. & festivis per annum contingentib. in primis et secundis  
 vespers, matutinis, missis, processioniū. & alijs horis canonicis de die;  
 necnon in altis missis, in quarta feria, in capite jejuniū, & in matutinis,  
 & missa, die comemoratiōis aīarum; necnon in matutinis, vespers, & alijs  
 horis quæ dicentur cum nota, vel etiam sine nota, in cœna Dñi, die  
 parasceves, & vigilia paschæ, & etiam in missa in vigilia penthecostes,  
 necnon in processionibus quæ d̄ctis vigilijs, & in tribus diebus rogationū,  
 & similiter in missis quæ dictis rogationum diebus, post finitam pro-  
 cessionem, cum nota ibm ad summum altare celebrari debent, p̄positus  
 ip̄ius n̄ri Collij, nisi ex causa legitima & rationabili absens fuerit, vice-  
 p̄positus, presbyteri socij, magister informator, hostiarius, scholares ac xij  
 juvenes pauperes & tot de pueris comensalibus, quot d̄cto p̄posito aut in  
 ejus absentia vicep̄posito conveniens videbitur, cessante impedimento legi-  
 timo, iudicio p̄positi, si præsens fuerit, aut vicep̄positi, si absens sit p̄positus,  
 approbando, in eadem Ecclā collegiata psonaliter intersint. Dictiq; p̄positus  
 in dextra pte chori, & vicep̄positus in sinistra, stallos occupent principales;  
 et post eos non in capitalibus, sed in stallis ex utroq; latere socij magistrī  
 in Theologia, deinde Doctores in Jure canonico, si qui sint, ac Baccalaurij  
 in sacra Theologia, & deinde magister informator, ac cæteri socij in artibus  
 magistrī; & consequenter\* capellani conductitij, hostiarius, & clerici, deinde  
 scholares proveciores primi, & consequenter cæteri scholares, choristæ  
 & alij

Statutes of  
Eton College.

\*ac

\*munito

& alij supranominati stallos in choro Eccl̄æ collegiatæ p̄dctæ occupent secundum ordinem, quem d̄ctus p̄positus, seu in ejus absentia vicep̄positus duxerit limitandum. Idemq̄, p̄positus cum superpellicio & almicia de grisio, & vicep̄positus <sup>ac\*</sup> & cæteri presbyteri socij, & magister informator honestis superpellicijs & capucijs de <sup>munito</sup> ~~minute~~\* vario foderatis, vel secundum t̄poris exigentiam, cum sindone aut tartarino duplicatis. Capellani vero cum suppellicijs suis similiter & almicijs suis proprijs panni nigri coloris penulatis sive forratis cum calabrio vel grisio, aut cum tartarino duplicatis. Clerici, hostiarius, scholares, choristæ & xij juvenes, & pueri cõmensales, ut p̄dicitur, suppellicijs honestis induti ip̄as vesp̄as, matutinas, missas, & alias horas canonicas dierũ hmõi ut p̄dctur ad invicem in p̄sonis suis p̄prijs dicturi, lecturi, & etiam cantaturi, õiaq̄ & singula ad vesp̄as, matutinas, missas & processioẽs solenniter cum cantu & nota celebrandas pertinentia cantanda, legenda, distinctè legant, dicant devotius atq̄ cantent; ībm̄q̄ õia & singula, prout ad hoc per p̄centorem, vel in ejus absentia succentorem ejusdem regalis Coll̄ij, sive per rectores chori intitulati, sive assignati fuerint, legendo, psallendo, aliaq̄ ministeria facienda in õib. exequantur humiliter & devotè; uno de socijs presbyteris Coll̄ij regalis p̄dcti per p̄centorem p̄dctum seriatim & cursorie ad hoc per singulas ebdomas deputando & assignando, altas missas hmõi per se vel alium socium per totam ebdomadã suã celebrante, & õia divina officia in dieb. dominicis ebdomadæ suæ, ut decet, debitè exequente; quem pro ebdomada illa ebdomadarium volum<sup>9</sup> nuncupari. Scholares vero, clerici ac choristæ p̄dcti a vigilia paschæ usq̄ ad festum õium sanctorũ capucijs in choro nullo modo utantur. Volentes p̄terea, q<sup>d</sup> si quis p̄dictorũ Sociorũ, capellanorũ conductitorũ, sive clericorũ à divinis officijs in p̄dcta Eccl̄a collegiata per eos, ut p̄dicitur, celebrandis, absq̄ causa rationabili per p̄positum vel in ejus absentia vicep̄positũ approbando, p̄sumpserit absentare, pro q<sup>d</sup> t̄bt vice absentia suæ hmõi a matutinis, missis, vel vesp̄is duo denarij; à primæ vero tertia, sexta, nona, vel completorij officijs, pro q<sup>d</sup> t̄bt horarum hujusmodi unus denarius subtrahatur de stipendio socij presbyteri, capellani aut clerici sic absentis, cõis sociorũ ultra eorũ septimanales cõas applicandi. Scholares vero, choristas, pueros commensales, ac xij juvenes pauperes in p̄dctis vel aliq<sup>o</sup> p̄missorũ culpabiles inventos,

† magistri Informatoris. et in Libr. orig.

pro arbitrio p̄positi, vicep̄positi aut [† <sup>magistri informatoris</sup> p̄ceptoris] coerceri volum<sup>9</sup> & puniri. Volentes nihilominus, q<sup>d</sup> si quis p̄dctorũ presbyterorũ, seu capellanorũ, aut clericorũ sæpius culpabilis fuerit in p̄missis, pœna hmõi contra eundem per p̄positum p̄dctum debitè aggravetur, prout exegerit protervitas delinquentis. Volumus insuper, q<sup>d</sup> ões socij ferialibus dieb. bini & bini, vel singulatim matutinas & vesp̄as de die in navi Eccl̄æ n̄ræ collegiatæ dicant, impedimento cessante legitimo, ante vel post, per p̄positum vel in ejus absentia vicep̄positum approbando. Statuimus p̄terea, ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> in festo natiuitatis Dñi, Circumcisionis & Epiphaniæ, Paschæ, Ascensionis, Penthecostes, Trinitatis, Corporis X<sup>ti</sup>, Reliquiarum, quinq̄ festis

\*ac. et in L. orig.

Sc<sup>ta</sup> Mariæ Virginis, ac dedicationis Eccl̄æ, & generaliter in õibus principalibus, & majoribus duplicibus festis; necnon in festis õium sanctorum, translationis Sc<sup>ti</sup> Edwardi regis & confessoris, & in festo sanctissimi confessoris Nicholai quod festum semper ad modum majoris duplicis festi debet in d̄cto regali Collo celebrari, p̄positus, seu, eo ex justa, urgenti, & magna causa impedito, vicep̄positus, si p̄sens, & ad id dispositus sit; alioquin unus ex principalioribus & dignioribus p̄sonis ip̄ius Coll̄ij n̄ri per p̄positum seu vicep̄positum ad hoc limitandus, in primis & secundis vesp̄is, matutinis, altis missis, & alijs horis de die: necnon insuper in missis in quarta feria, in capite jejunijs, dominica in ramis



ramis palmarum, ac missis & alijs horis in cœna Dñi, in die parasceves, ac vigilia paschæ, necnon in missis in vigilia penthecostes, ac in die aīarū, & insuper quæ in processioniḃ. quæ secundum usum Sarum in aliqua dictarum dierum fieri debent, hmōi officium juxta formam Ordinalis Ecclæ cathedralis Sarum, devote & solenniter exequatur : excepto in \* festo sancti Nicholai, in quo, & nullatenus † in festo sanctorum Innocentium, divina Officia præter missæ secreta, exequi, & dici permittimus per *Episcopum puerorum* scholarium, ad hoc de eisdem annis singulis eligendum ; uno de socijs ad evangelium, & uno capellanorum, sive hostiario, quotiens † d̄ctus p̄positus sic celebraverit, ad epistolam limitando. In alijs festis duplicibus, cæterisq̄ festivis sanctorum dieb<sup>9</sup> similiter volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>4</sup> vicep̄positus, seu eo ex magna & urgente causa legitimè impedito, unus ex principalioribus psonis p̄d̄ctis similiter limitandus, divinū officiū hmōi devotius exequatur : reliquis vero festis cum regimine vel sine regimine chori celebrandis, et alijs ferialib<sup>9</sup> dieb<sup>9</sup> per totum annum capellani conductitij p̄d̄cti vesp̄eras, matutinas, processiones, & alias horas canonicas, excepto quod altas missas unus sociorū ut p̄d̄citur, dieb<sup>9</sup> præd̄ctis semper celebrabit, cum cantu & nota, secundum usum ecclæ Sarum, cum clericis et choristis ecclæ collegiatæ p̄d̄ctæ ad hoc specialiter deputatis, devotione debita dicant, celebrent, atq̄ cantent. Quos etiam capellanos dicere volumus ultra horas canonicas, Placebo, et Dirige, cum cōmendationib<sup>9</sup> pro defunctis, secundum usum ecclæ Sarum in festis sine regimine chori & ferialib<sup>9</sup> dieb<sup>9</sup> per totum annū. Illud autem nihilominus specialit<sup>r</sup> volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>4</sup> in festis quatuor Doctorum \*\* ecclæ, ac S<sup>cti</sup> Augustini † Anglorū apostoli, ac in festo conceptiōis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, Sanctorū Mathiæ & Marci † alijs quoq̄ duplicib<sup>9</sup> festis hmōi, quum in dies alios differuntur, vicep̄positus, atq̄ eo impedito, unus de principalioribus & seniorib<sup>9</sup> socijs in illis dieb<sup>9</sup>, in quos sic differuntur, altam missam celebret, & alia divina cum nota solenniter exequatur. Q<sup>4</sup>bus dieb<sup>9</sup> insuper volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>4</sup> oēs socij cum capellanis, clericis & choristis, necnon tot de scholarib<sup>9</sup> n̄ri regalis Collij, quot p̄posito, aut in ejus absentia vice p̄posito conveniens videbitur, in ecclā, dum divina psalluntur in choro, psonaliter in suis superpellicijs sint præsentēs. Quandocunq̄ \* vero festum Annunciationis sic differtur, volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>4</sup> p̄positus in sua psona missam celebret, ac alia divina similiter cum nota exequatur in die, in quem sic differtur ; nec aliqua \* nisi ex maxima & urgentissima causa tunc se absentet q<sup>4</sup>q<sup>4</sup>modo. Quo insuper die, ultra socios, clericos, capellanos & choristas p̄d̄ctos, magistrum informatorem, hostiariū, oēs scholares, xij juvenes, necnon secundum discretiōem p̄positi pueros cōmensales psonaliter superpellicijs indutos volumus interesse. Proviso semper quod divina officia hmōi per nullos alios, quam d̄cti regalis Collij gremiales, aut habitantes in eo ullo unquam t̄pe, autoritate, jussu, seu mandato cujuscunq̄ ; etiamsi regalis seu pontificalis dignitatis extiterit, in d̄cta collegiata Ecclā q<sup>4</sup>moſt decantentur. Permittimus tamen q<sup>4</sup> egregiæ & honestæ psonæ, ut archiepiscopi, episcopi, aut alij regulares prælati, viz' prior ecclæ Xti Cantuar. abbates Westmonaster', sancti Albani, de Burgo, & sancti Edmundi, & sancti Augustini Cantuar ; necnon beneficiati, qui prius d̄cti regalis Collij, aut Collij regalis Beatæ Mariæ & sancti Nicholai Cantabrig. socij vel scholares extiterant, altam missam ad magnum altare, & oīa alia divina officia exequi possunt ; \* necnon in aula comedere pro recreatione sociorū & ceterarum psonarū Collij n̄ri regalis p̄d̄cti. Statuim<sup>9</sup> & ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>4</sup> in singulis dieb<sup>9</sup> imp̄p̄m, præter diem parasceves, *septem missæ* de cætero in

\* in  
nullatenus  
in L. orig.

[quoties]

& in L. orig.

Augusti, pen. V.  
sic in Libr orig.  
Mathiæ.  
Mathiæ et Marci.  
in Libr. orig.

[quotiescunq̄]  
cunq̄ in L. orig.

[nisi]

† etiam  
[dies]

\* pnt

Septem  
Missæ.

\*\* Forsan S<sup>ctus</sup> Hieronymus, P. C. D. cujus Festum celebratur Sept. 30°. S<sup>ctus</sup> Ambrosius B. M. Ap<sup>osto</sup>l<sup>us</sup> 4°. S<sup>ctus</sup> Augustinus, B. Aug. 28°. S<sup>ctus</sup> Gregorius, B. R. Mar 12°.

Ecclā collegiata p̄dcta devotius celebrentur. Quarū <sup>dictam</sup> UNA missa erit de <sup>dictam</sup> Sancta Maria post horam primam de die <sup>dictam</sup> dominica\* celebranda, secundum usum ecclā Sarum & t̄poris anni exigentiam cum orationib⁹ infrascriptis; viz' Prima de Sancta Maria, adjuncta sibi oratione Quæsumus omnipotens Deus, ut famulus tuus Henricus Sextus Rex & Fundator noster,—dum egerimus in humanis: Secunda pro statu universalis Ecclā: Tertia pro pace: <sup>Et †</sup> Quarta pro aīabus inclytæ recordationis Regis Henrici quinti patris n̄ri, ac Dominæ Katherinæ nuper Reginæ Angliæ consortis suæ, & matris n̄ræ, viz' Inclina Domine (&c.) ut animas famuli tui Henrici quinti & Famulæ tuæ Katherinæ consortis suæ &c. \* Et Quinta pro animabus ðium fidelīū defunctorum, cum oratione, Fidelium Deus. Quum vero ab hac luce subtracti fuerimus loco orationis, Quæsumus, omnipotens Deus, adjungitur oratio, Deus cui proprium est misereri semper & parcere, propitiare animæ famuli tui Henrici sexti Fundatoris n̄ri. Secunda Oratio erit pro bono statu tunc Regis Angliæ, viz' Quæsumus, omnipotens Deus, in forma communi. Tertia pro statu universalis Ecclā: Quarta pro pace: Quinta pro animabus patris & matris n̄rorum, ac ðium fidelium defunctorum; viz' Inclina Domine, in forma communi similiter tunc dicenda. SECUNDA vero missa erit pro salubri statu n̄ro; viz' Protector n̄r, aspice Deus, quamdiu egerimus in humanis. Post mortem vero n̄ram, erit De requie' pro aīa n̄ra, & parentū n̄rorum, ðiumq; benefactorū d̄cti regalis Cottij, cum orationibus; Deus, cui proprium est misereri &c. \* propitiare aīæ famuli tui Henrici Sexti—dicenda cum specificatione nominis nostri supradicti Regis & Fundatoris, ac animabus omnium fidelium &c. Inclina D'ne, et Fidelium Deus; † in forma communi dicenda. TERTIA vero missa erit de die; Alta viz' missa, secundum t̄poris exigentiam, cum orationibus, secundum Ordinale & usu<sup>m</sup> Ecclā Sarum. Diebus vero illis, quum plenum servitium fuerit de S<sup>ca</sup> Maria, erit tunc prima missa De Salus † populi; aut Pro pace, vel De cruce, vel alia missa De sancto diebus hujusmodi contingente, juxta dispositiōem p̄positi vel vicep̄positi p̄dctorū, cum oratione de missa, & alijs quatuor oratiōib⁹ supradctis: Hoc observato, q<sup>d</sup> quum\* dicitur missa De pace, tunc quarta oratio erit, Deus, qui charitatis dona cum alijs orationibus supradictis. Quas omnes tres missas ad summum altare dictæ collegiatae Ecclā per notam, & cum cantu volūm<sup>9</sup> celebrari: exceptis Festo Natalis Dñi, in quo p̄dictæ\* prima missa & secunda, necnon festo Assumptiōis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis . . . p̄dictæ prima missa . . . decantari non debent ad summum altare p̄dctum, sed sine nota easdem missas ad aliquod altare inferius dici volum<sup>9</sup> in dieb⁹ hm̄i præexceptis. QUARTA vero missa ad unum de inferiorib⁹ altaribus celebranda erit in dominicis dieb⁹ De Trinitate; in feria vero secunda De Angelis; tertia feria De Sancto Thoma Martyre †; ac quarta feria De Sancto Spiritu; quinta De Corpore X<sup>ni</sup>; sexta autem feria De cruce, et Sabbato, De hoc nomine Jesu, quam secundum formam in ea parte quibusdam n̄ris libris descriptam in singulis missalib⁹ n̄ri Cottij regalis p̄dcti hac de causa inscribi volumus & haberi. In qua q'dem quarta missa, sicut in cæteris missis ðibus præterquam cum De requiem dicitur, volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> <sup>simul</sup> post oratiōem\* de missa, dicatur semper sub uno per Diaconum † oratio, Pro bono statu n̄ro, Quæsumus, omnipotens Deus, quādiu egerimus in humanis. Quum verò ab hac luce subtracti fuerimus, dicetur,

\* dictam,  
et in Lib. orig.

† Et,  
et in L. orig:  
† &c. deest.  
& in Lib. orig. }

\* [ &c. ].

\* &c. deest.  
et in Lib orig.

† Deus deest  
3

\* usum

† [De salute]

\* [cum]

\* [p̄dicta]

† in quo p̄dicta prima missa vigilijs paschæ & pentecostes in quibus dicta secunda missa decantari &c. Cyp Stat pen. Burs. et in Lib. Orig.

~~This prob: sh<sup>d</sup> stand as in the marg: for in y<sup>e</sup> V: Nr: Book, a line is drawn under: q<sup>d</sup>bus p̄dctis the et esse: & in the text is catch'd thro, and vigilijs paschæ & pent<sup>ecostes</sup> in quibus dicta secunda. is in an interlineat<sup>o</sup> to be inserted between et secunda decantari~~

\* orationes  
† Dominum.  
per dñm in orig.

† This also upon an erazem<sup>e</sup> v. St. 4. &c.

loco orationis, *Quæsumus, omnipotens Deus*, etiam cum *De requiem* celebra-  
tur, oratio, *Deus cui proprium est*, cum specificatione nominis nri supradicti.  
\* [cum] *QUINTA* autem missa in illis dieb<sup>9</sup> per totum annum in q<sup>4</sup>bus secundum  
erit-deest) usum Ecclæ Cathedralis Sarum, erit aliq<sup>4</sup> missa dicenda in capitulo, erit ipa  
missa capitularis. In alijs vero dieb<sup>9</sup>, si, & quum \* pestis ibi, aut in locis  
vicinis regnaverit, erit *Missæ Pestilentialis*, aliàs vero erit † pro arbitrio di-  
centis eandem. *SEXTA* vero missa erit *De Annuntiatione Beatæ Virginis*;  
et *SEPTIMA* erit pro arbitrio eam dicentis. In quibus quidem quatuor  
missis ultimò pdctis dicant, eas celebrantes, post collectam hmõï tales ora-  
tiones alias, quales pro sua devotione crediderint melius † & magis necessarie  
noliores) tunc dicendas. Quarum quidem septem missarum quinq<sup>9</sup> priores per capella-  
nos conductitios pdctos inter se vicissim & cursoriè limitandos volum<sup>9</sup> cele-  
brari; præter magnam sive altam missam, quam, ut supra statuim<sup>9</sup> semper  
celebrari volum<sup>9</sup> per ppositum, viceppositum, aliquam extraneam psonam  
egregiam, aut unum de socijs ppetuis nri Collij memorati: per quos etiam  
Socios ppetuos volum<sup>9</sup> ultimas duas missas pdctas inter se vicissim  
similit<sup>r</sup> & cursoriè limitandos ad inferiora altaria dieb<sup>9</sup> singulis celebrari.  
etiam Volentes ulterius q<sup>4</sup> in tpe altæ missæ pdctæ singulis & feriatis dieb<sup>9</sup> duo  
ex Socijs pdctis, suis induti habitibus in choro sint præsentés: ac quod  
in diebus, quibus, ut præmittitur, prædictas priores duas missas statuim<sup>9</sup>  
supra debere per notam celebrari, ões clerici ac illi scholares & choristæ  
sint præsentés, suis similiter superpellicijs induti; qui per dies hmõï tene-  
buntur in choro ad alia divina officia interesse. Et si, quod absit, ppter  
infirmitatem sociorũ presbyterorum, vel capellanorũ conductitorũ  
pdctorum, seu casum alium justam causam excusationis in hac pte  
asserentem, † præfatæ septem missæ per eosdem socios & capellanos  
dici & celebrari non poterint, ut præfertur, tunc ad missas hmõï dicendas  
& complendas capellanos alios tporib<sup>9</sup> hmõï assumi & provideri volum<sup>9</sup>,  
sumptibus & expensis õium sociorũ presbyterorũ & capellanorũ in cõmuni,  
præterquam in esculentis & poculentis quæ habebunt capellani sic assumpti  
cum alijs socijs in aula cõi de bonis cõibus nri regalis Collij supradcti;  
sic quod nullo unquam tpe deficiant aliquæ de septem missis per nos  
superius limitatis. Statuentes præterea & etiam ordinantes, ut ppositus,  
viceppositus, magister informator, si in ordinatione sacerdotali constitutus  
sit, & cæteri presbyteri socij, ac capellani ões & singuli dictas septem  
missas minimè celebrantes, (quos singulis septimanis ter ad minus,  
cessante impedimento legitimo, volum<sup>9</sup> celebrare,) in singulis eorum missis,  
sicut alios socios & capellanos dictas septem missas celebrantes, dicant  
pro nob. dum vixerimus, illam collectam, *Quæsumus, omnipotens Deus*, ac  
pro aia nra cum ab hac luce subtracti fuerimus, illam collectam, *Deus,*  
cui *proprium est misereri, &c.* quas semper sic dici volum<sup>9</sup> cum expressione  
nominis nri, ut præfertur: Et nihilominus eos ões & singulos, necnon alios  
sacerdotes quoscunq<sup>9</sup> extraneos ibi celebrantes, quos passim & indistinctè  
ad inibi celebrandum missas suas absq<sup>9</sup> contradictiõis q<sup>4</sup>st admitti volum<sup>9</sup>,  
qualescunq<sup>9</sup> sint, dummodo executiõem sui ordinis habuerint, in singulis  
celebrando) eorum missis per eos, ut præmittitur, celebrandis, \* in eorũ memento infra  
canonem missarum hmõï specialem memoriam pro salubri statu nro, dum  
fuerimus in hac vita inter vivos: necnon inter mortuos pro aia nra, & aiaibus  
parentũ nrorum, & õium benefactorum dcti regalis Collij, quorũ nõia in  
q<sup>4</sup>dam tabula recitari & conscribi fecimus, imp<sup>9</sup> facere volum<sup>9</sup> & habere.  
Hoc insuper adjiciendo statuimus, q<sup>4</sup> dcti ppositus, viceppositus & socij,  
q<sup>4</sup> pro tpe fuerint, cum ab hac luce, Deo volente, subtracti fuerimus,  
statim cum † primo sciverint mortem nram, & extunc annis singulis

5

6

7

† Almost all our Historians say, that Hen. VI. was murdered on the 21st May 1471, yet in Rymer's Fædera a charge is made for his diet to the 26<sup>th</sup> of that month. v. Vol. XI. p. 712. See this accounted for in Hist. Coll. Eton MSS. Vol. V. pp. 313, 428. in Mus Brit:

obit was ob-  
on 21st  
y King's  
so early as  
1v. 1473. v.  
nes factæ  
equiis &c. in  
Collegii  
t. Eton MSS.  
s. Britan.

† v. infra

\* ~~etiam~~  
[diē p. V. Præp.] ppetuis futuris t̄porib<sup>9</sup> die \* obitus n̄ri, si tunc absq̄ impedimento fieri poterit comodē, alioquin alio die proximo tunc sequente, q<sup>o</sup> impedimentum hm̄oi non occurreret, dicant in com̄uni pro āia n̄ra specialiter & solenniter, ac cum devotione debita in d̄cta Eccl̄a *Exequias mortuorū*, & in

postea †  
crastino *Comendationes animarum* ac ~~præterea~~ <sup>postea †</sup> faciant missam *De requiem* cum orationibus & collectis subscriptis; viz<sup>t</sup> *Deus, cui proprium est* &c. cum expressione nominis n̄ri supradicti; *Deus, cui soli competit*; Pro āiabus inclytæ recordationis patris ac matris nostrorum; adjunctis orationibus, *Miserere, quæsumus Domine, animabus omnium benefactorum nostrorum defunctorum*; *Incline Domine*; et *Fidelium Deus*, solenniter & cum devotione debita celebrare: † Quam celebret p̄positus, si justo impedimento præpeditus non sit, alioquin vicep̄positus, seu, eo impedito, unus de digniorib<sup>9</sup> socijs presbyteris ad hoc per p̄positum, seu, eo impedito, per vicep̄positum limitandus. Quibus insuper exequijs, com̄endationib<sup>9</sup> atq̄ missæ dicti p̄positus sub pœna decem marcarum; magisterque informator, oēsq̄ & singuli socii sub pœna centum solidorum; Capellani, hostiarius & clerici singuli sub pœna xl solidorum; scholaresq̄, ac choristæ, ac xiiij juvenes pauperes in d̄cto regali Collo præsentēs sub pœna, cui t̄bt eorū sic absenti arbitrio p̄positi imponenda, impedimento cessante legitimo, personaliter interesse debeant, & etiam teneantur. Quod etiam quater in anno pro āia n̄ra ultra diem anniversarium obitus n̄ri p̄d̄cti; viz<sup>t</sup> in fine cujus t̄bt Quarterij anni ppetuis futuris t̄poribus aliq<sup>o</sup> die q<sup>o</sup> id convenientius fieri poterit in Eccl̄a collegiata iſm volum<sup>9</sup> observare. † Et ut animæ n̄ræ inter eosdem p̄positum, socios sacerdotes, māgistrum informatorem, hostia-

† celebrare. et in orig.  
† observare. et in Libro orig.  
\* specialius  
† exequenti  
ex ſti pen. V. Pr. v p 252 St. xv. exiſtenti in orig.  
\* etiam

rium, capellanos, clericos & choristas, cæterosq̄ speciali<sup>us</sup> & devotius memoria habeatur, & in hac pte sortius animetur, statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volumus, q<sup>d</sup> p̄posito p̄d̄cto in hm̄oi exequijs, commendationib<sup>9</sup> atq̄ missa in die, Obitus n̄ri psonaliter existenti † iij<sup>t</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> vicep̄posito sic similiter in ip̄o die obitus n̄ri præsentī, ac celebranti ad summum altare, seu aliud altare quodcunq̄ ij<sup>t</sup> ac cui t̄bt alteri socio similiter in die obitus n̄ri præsentī, & pro āia n̄ra, & āibus oīum p̄d̄ctorū missam in crastino cum p̄d̄cta oratione *Deus, cui proprium*, cum specificatione nōis n̄ri suprad̄cti celebranti, ac magistro informatori xx<sup>d</sup>; capellanisq̄ similiter tunc celebrantibus & hostiario xvj<sup>d</sup>. cuilibet vero clericorū xij<sup>d</sup>. necnon cui t̄bt scholari ac choristæ, sicut præmittitur, præsentī viij<sup>d</sup>: necnon pulsantib<sup>9</sup> tunc campanas iij<sup>t</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> inter eos æqualiter dividendi, de bonis d̄cti regalis Collij n̄ri per manus bursariorū ejusdem annis singulis persolvantur. Volumus quoq̄ quod in t̄pe Exequiarū hm̄oi fiant tres longæ pulsationes, sibi invicem prope succedentes, sic quod nimis longa pausa nullo modo fiat inter easdem: Item t̄pe com̄endationis & missæ aliæ tres similes cum campanis omnibus solenniter habeantur; et extunc q<sup>l</sup> t̄bt socius presbyter d̄cti n̄ri Collij, q<sup>i</sup> pro t̄pe fuerit, oībus dieb<sup>9</sup> obitus n̄ri p̄d̄cti, necnon die aliq<sup>o</sup> cujus t̄bt septimanæ, in quo comodius poterit singulis annis imp̄p̄m dicat singulariter, vel in com̄uni pro āia n̄ra, & āiabus p̄d̄ctis Officium mortuorum cum com̄endatione, more eccl̄ico consueto. Quod etiam officii à t̄pe publi-

etiam \*  
catiōis p̄sentiū statutorum n̄rorum, & dum superstites fuerimus in hæc vita, semel ebdomadis singulis, ut præmissum est, per socios presbyteros oēs et singulos dici volum<sup>9</sup> statuim<sup>9</sup> & præcipim<sup>9</sup> indistinctè. Statuentes præterea, q<sup>d</sup> annis singulis imp̄p̄m modo consimili, ut in die obitus n̄ri; ita in die obitus inclytissimæ recordationis patris n̄ri Henrici quinti, viz<sup>t</sup> ultimo die Augusti; necnon in die obitus inclytæ memoriæ Katherinæ consortis suæ, matris n̄ræ, viz<sup>t</sup>. tertio die Januarii; ac etiam in † die obitus

† In the Statutes of Kings Coll: in y<sup>e</sup> Brit. Mus. N<sup>o</sup> 7323 Cap xlii y<sup>e</sup> 4<sup>th</sup> of Aug<sup>t</sup> is fix'd for y<sup>e</sup> obit of y<sup>e</sup> Queen, and without being included in a parenthesis, as if of the orig<sup>t</sup> text, w<sup>ch</sup> it c<sup>d</sup> not be. Opposite hereunto is this remark by Tho<sup>s</sup> Baker. Addito Die ut videtur post mortem M. Regnæ Et tamen de die obitus non satis convenit inter Autores. v. Hist Coll Eton. MSS. Vol. V. p. 308. in Museo Britan.

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

275

Statutes of  
Eton College.

Willhelmi.  
lli Wynton.  
c in orig.

Willmi  
pen V. Pr.

charissimæ consortis n̄ræ Margaretæ, quum, Deo volente, subtracta fuerit ab hac luce, si tunc cōmode fieri poterit, alioquin die proximo tunc sequente, quo impedimentum h̄mōi non occurret; necnon singulis annis infra duodecim dies festum Natalis Dñi proximo præcedentes, ubi congruentius

fieri poterit, pro ãia reverendi in Christo patris Willhelmi \* Winton̄ Ep̄i \* nuper præpositi n̄ri regalis Collij, quum ab hac luce migraverit, ãiabusq; òium benefactorũ ejusdem regalis Collij, solennes exequiæ, cum cōmendationibus atq; missa in crastino celebrenter. In q̄bus singulis obitibus, & quatuor cōmémorationibus pro ãia n̄ra singulis terminis, ut supra statuitur, celebrandis, dictos p̄positum, socios, capellanos, sicut præmittitur, inter-essentes, ac missas celebrantes; necnon magistrum informatorem, hostiarium, clericos, scholares ac choristas sic similiter, ut prædicitur, inter-essentes, medietatem illarũ distributionũ p̄cipere volum⁹, quas ip̄i in n̄ro obitu interessentes, sicut prædicitur, p̄cipere debeant & habere.

Campanarũ vero pulsatores similiter p̄cipiant distributiones, sicut p̄cipiant in n̄ro obitu supradcto. Exequias vero solennes pro parochianis n̄ri regalis Collij memorati, viz. † cum nota, aut campanarum pulsationib⁹ fieri

viz. deest ]

noluimus in eodem, præterquam in dieb⁹ obitus alicujus viri seu matronæ

tricenariis.

notabilis eorundem; viz. dum corpus adest præsens tricennialibus † aut si p̄posito, vel in ejus absentia vicep̄posito ejusdem visum sit in dieb⁹ añ-

tribus. in orig:

versarijs eorundem; quos tamen añversarios dies ultra terminum § extendi, aut sub forma p̄dcta pro parochianorũ aliq̄ nullatenus volum⁹ observari.

trienium

] tamen

Exequias tamen & missas privatas dici p̄ aliquẽ sociorũ aut capellanorũ in añversarijs parochianorũ fimõi, si hoc p̄posito, aut in ejus absentia vicep̄posito visum fuerit, nolumus prohibere; sed nec prohibere volum⁹, quin si aliquis sociorũ aut p̄positus aliquis īm defunctus & sepultus pro exequijs & missis dieb⁹ añversariorũ suorũ īm solenniter observandis imp̄p̄m, aut ad certũ t̄pus sufficienter ordinare voluerit sic q̄ judicio p̄positi, q̄ pro t̄pe fuerit, possint dies hmõi salvo honore d̄cti n̄ri regalis Collij solenniter observari, debeant īm cum nota & campanarũ pulsationibus missæ & exequijs in eorum añversarijs celebrare. Ordinantes præterea, q̄ in divinis officijs supradictis præfatus Præpositus, dum præsens fuerit in Ecclesia collegiata ibidem utatur almicia de grisio, secundum quod Canonici Cathedralium Ecclesiarum utuntur. Quod etiam ipsum volumus observare in præsentia Episcoporum, et alibi ubicunq; in locis, et temporibus opportunis.

Stat. XXXII.

De silentio tenendo in Ecclesia, ne impediatur psallentes et legentes in eadem.

ITEM quia domum Dei deceat sanctitudo, deceatq; ut cujus in pace factus est locus, sit cum veneratiõe debita pacificus ejus cultus, statuimus ordinam⁹ & volum⁹, q̄ scholariũ, presbyterorũ & clericorũ, õiunq; prædctorũ in prædctam collegiatã Ecclã sit humilis, modestus, & devotus ingressus, pariter & egressus. Sitq; in ip̄a Ecclã ip̄orũ conversatio Deo grata. Inhibentes expresse ipsis õib⁹ & singulis sub pœna infrascripta, ne ipsi aut quis ip̄orum matutinas aut horas aliquas per se, vel cum socijs plurib⁹.

427.

4 A

aut

\* psalluntur aut uno, in choro ipsius Ecclæ dum psalluntur\* in eadem divina officia supradicta, in impedimentū aliorū dicant voce submissa vel alias in privato; nec murmuratiōes, garrulatiōes, derisiōes, risus, confabulatiōes, aut strepitus indiscretos faciant q<sup>o</sup> vismodo: ne per inordinatos tumultus, variosq; vocum somitus, aliavē mutua colloquia eorundem devotio, aut exercitium psallentiū aliorum in choro q<sup>o</sup>mo<sup>o</sup>st valeat impediri; nec aliqua alia inibi pertractentur, quam ea quæ ad divini nominis cultum spectant, dum in ipsa Ecclā divinæ laudes debeant pertractari. Culpabilis vero vel delinquens in hac pte juxta ppositi, <sup>aut</sup> vel † in ejus absentia viceppositi arbitrium pro modo & qualitate delicti celeriter puniatur.

### Stat. XXXIII.

#### Quod Præpositus habet requirere consensum sociorum in majoribus Collegij n'ri negotijs.

ITEM statuimus ordinamus & volumus, quod in majoribus Collij n'ri negotijs disponendis; viz. [~~in ædicambijs~~] † in traditionibus firmarum, beneficiorum ecclesiasticorum et maneriorum; præsentationibusq; ad beneficia, quorum advocatiōes <sup>vel §</sup> & jus patronatus ipsi obtinent, in posterumve obtinebunt, causis <sup>a</sup> contraversijs, || placitis, seu litibus ipsum Collum concernentibus, <sup>seu</sup> aggrediendis <sup>vel</sup> \* inchoandis, ac alijs consimilibus, omnes & singuli socij presbyteri d'cti regalis Collij, tpe quo hmōi negotia pro utilitate ejusdem n'ri Collij imminent disponenda in dicto Collegio præsentem, ad vocationem & præmonitionem d'cti præpositi in ecclesiam, aulam, seu alium locum infra dictum regale Collegium competentem insimul convocentur ad communiter tractandū et deliberandum super hujusmodi negotijs imminentibus; et quod in et super præmissis communiter, vel per præpositum et majorem partem ipsorum deliberatum fuerit, & consensum, roboris habeat firmitatem. Ordinatio autem sive dispositio in et super præmissis alio modo habita sive facta, pro nullo penitus habeatur.

† in ædicambijs, deest. in ædicambijs; deest in St. pen: V. Pr. Deest in Libro orig. § vel. (i. pen. V. Pr.) in L. orig. || contraversijs in L. orig. \* seu, et in L. orig.

### Stat. XXXIV.

#### Quod maneria, possessiones, advocatiōes & patronatus Ecclesiarum non alienentur.

ITEM Statuim<sup>o</sup> ordinam<sup>o</sup> & volum<sup>o</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> maneria, advocatiōes, & patronatus Eccliarum, fræ, tenementa, redditus, servitia, nativi [~~aut liberi tenentes~~] \* solum vel area bosci, seu frā in qua boscus crescit, prata, pascua, communæ, vel pasturæ, seu alia bona imobilia quæcunq; d'cti regalis Collij, sive sint spiritualia sive tporalia, aut etiam jura quæcunq; ejusdem, nullo modo, nec ullo unquam tpe in <sup>eo</sup> fædum vel ad terminum vitæ alienentur seu vendantur; nec

\* desunt in Libro orig.

<sup>iones</sup>  
 nec advocatus, seu patronatus Ecclesiarum, Vicariae, seu capellarum, vel  
 cantuarum in feodum, ad terminum vitae, seu annorum, seu alio modo pro  
 aliquo tempore quantumcumque modico concedantur: nec maneria ultra xx. annos  
 vel Ecclesiae appropriatae ultra terminum decem annorum ad firmam, nec aliquo  
 alio modo tradantur, seu etiam dimittantur. Permittimus tamen quod terrae,  
 tenementa, mesuagia & tenurae quaecumque cum eorum presentibus, quae solebant  
 teneri à teneantibus tam in civitatibus & villis, quam in manerijs suis vel  
 ecclesijs eis appropriatis, & alijs locis quibuscumque ad predictum regale Collegium  
 spectantia sive pertinentia, & quae ad manus prepositi predictorum,  
 sociorum, & scholarium per escheatam,\* aut per defectum haeredum vel  
 tenentium, vel alio quovis modo devenerint, concedi, seu tradi poterunt ad  
 firmam, ad terminum annorum per rotulus curiarum juxta consuetudinem  
 maneriorum antiquitatis in ea parte usitatum, vel per indenturas inter ipso  
 prepositum & socios presbyteros ex parte una, & recipientem, seu recipientes  
 eadem ex parte altera, sigillo communi dicti Collegii sigillatas inde conficiendas.  
 Ita tamen, quod ultra quinquaginta vel sexaginta annos concessio seu traditio  
 homini non excedat quovis modo. Et quod tenentes homini dicta terras, tene-  
 menta, mesuagia, & tenuras, vel aliquam partem, aut parcelam eorundem non  
 alienent, nec terminum in eis sic concessum alijs personis quibuscumque concedant,  
 vel quolibet modo tradant sine licentia speciali & consensu prepositi & so-  
 ciorum predictorum. Statuentes praeterea, quod prepositus & socii presbyteri  
 dicti nostri regalis Collegii pensiones annuas, seu cantarias perpetuas, aut  
 corrodia aliqua nullo modo concedant, nec ad aliqua onera spiritualia vel  
 temporalia dictum Collegium imperpetuum, vel ad tempus obligent quovismodo  
 nisi  
 nisi\* pro homini onere supportando ipsorumque indempnitate & interesse in  
 ea parte, duplum in possessionibus vel redditibus imppetum habuerint, ad  
 commodum & utilitatem nostri Collegii supradicti; Quod insuper omni modo fieri  
 nisi  
 prohibemus, nisi ad id auctoritas & consensus Lincolniae Episcopi, qui pro tempore  
 fuerit, accesserint, in ea parte specialiter & requisiti. Illud autem volumus  
 & districtè injungimus, ac firmiter praecipiendo mandamus debere imppetum ob-  
 servari, quod in omni donatione ac concessione terrarum possessionum aut red-  
 dituum, seu aliorum honorum quoviscumque, dicto nostro regali Collegio propter homini onera  
 per idem Collegium supportanda, in posterum facienda, tales terrae, redditus, ac  
 j. Elemosinam tenementa solummodo in perpetuam ac puram Elemosinam sibi dentur, & sem-  
 per concedantur eidem. Ac quod nulla alia causa in donationibus, sive  
 concessionibus homini exprimat quovis modo propter varia pericula, quae per  
 expressiorem talium causarum possent verisimiliter evenire.

III<sup>ia</sup> Pars.

## Stat. XXXV.

De sigillo, & archis comunibus <sup>et</sup> inventario.\*

inventario.  
Lab. orig.

ma Domus)  
narg. p. V: Pr.

ITEM statuimus ordinamus & volumus, quod prepositus & socii presbyteri  
 habeant sigillum coele, & archas sive cistas coeles in quodam domo ad hoc per  
 nos super portam dicti regalis Collegii constructa, in quibus archis sive cistis  
 reponantur, & etiam custodiantur omnia registra, copiae & transcripta  
 Bullarum

## APPENDIX (A.) TO REPORTS FROM

	Bullarū Apostolicarum et cartarū regiārū, ac aliarum donationū muni- mentorū, et evidentiarū q <sup>rum</sup> cunq; dētum regale Collum concernentium; necnon <i>rotuli computoru'</i> , tam de expensis Hospitij dēti nri Collij quam de manerijs, & alijs possessionib <sup>9</sup> suis spiritualib <sup>9</sup> & īporalib <sup>9</sup> q <sup>bcunq;</sup> ; <i>O'esq; &amp; singula pecuniaru'</i> summæ, quæ pro expensis septimanalib <sup>9</sup> & q <sup>tidianis</sup> q <sup>m</sup> lbt requirentur. Cujus q <sup>dem</sup> domus et cujuslbt cistarū p̄dctarū duas diversas claves inter se habeant divisas duo bursarij q <sup>pro tpe</sup> fuerint deputati. Sigillum vero cōmune infra unam dictarū cistarū in q <sup>dam</sup> alia parva cista serata tribus diversis seruris continue includatur; quarū serurarū diversas claves inter se habeant p̄positus, vicep̄positus	
† nisi	& præcentor, sic quod * nihil sigilletur illo sigillo <sup>nisi</sup> quod primitus plene	* q. quod.
	& aperte scribatur, & in registro dēti Collij nri plenarie registretur, ac per p̄positum & majorem ptem ōium sociorū dēti regalis Collij super hujus- modi scripto maturè & cōiter deliberatum existat, ip̄umq; scriptum per eosdem approbatum; in q <sup>rum</sup> præsentia dētum cōe sigillum à parva	
† aut	cista p̄dcta in magna aula dēti Collij, aut parlura p̄positi, & non alias <sup>aut</sup> alibi aperienda, extractum scripto hmōi apponatur. Aliæ autem Lræ, q <sup>cunq;</sup> obligatiōes, sive scripta cujuscunq; tenoris, q <sup>cunq;</sup> nōie conseantur, præfato cōi sigillo aliter aut alibi sigillata, ōi careant robore firmitatis; & nihilominus ōes & singulos, qui contra formam præscriptam sigillum	
† seu	cōe p̄dctum alicui Lræ, obligationi, indenturæ, <sup>seu</sup> scripto, aut albæ cartæ, seu pergamo non scripto, vel membrano non scripto, sive non completé scripto <sup>cujuscunq;</sup> apposuerint, & qui ad id faciendum realiter consenserint,	
† An interlineation but eraz'd. pen. V: Pr.	præter pœnam p̄jurij, quam ip̄o facto eos incurrere volum <sup>9</sup> , ipsos à dēto regali Collō privatos fore decernim <sup>9</sup> eo ipso; Et nihilominus ad atis- faciendū pro dampnis & injurijs præfato Collō ea occasiōe illatis seu inferendis arctius remaneant * obligati; & ad hoc vigore p̄sentis nri Statuti realiter teneantur. In alia vero domo ad hoc similiter per nos super dictam portam constructa, in q <sup>dam</sup> cista sive in q <sup>busdam</sup> cistis ad hoc	
* remaneant. et in Libro orig. (2 <sup>da</sup> domusq; )	deputandis, volum <sup>9</sup> , quod ponantur & securius <sup>custodiantur</sup> ōia reliquiæ, jocalia, vasa argentea & aurea ad q <sup>tidianum</sup> usum dēti regalis Collij, seu Ecclæ collegiatæ minimè requisita. Necnon in alia cista ōes Bullæ apostolicæ & <del>processus inde secuti</del> , † appropriatiōes Eccliarum, ordinatiōes vicariarū, cartæ regiæ, & aliorū dominiorū, Liber originalis ōium ordinationū & statutorū nrorum, nris sigillis regalibus sigillatus, ac munimenta sigillata,	
* custodiantur	& originalia quæcunq; dētum regale Collum q <sup>mcunq;</sup> concernentia. Volum <sup>9</sup> insuper q <sup>d</sup> de ōibus reliquijs & jocalibus ibi conservandis semper & continuè sint duo plena inventaria indentata, sibi correspondentia; quarū una pars in cista jocalium hmōi, & alia penes bursarios continuè remaneat sub custodia diligenti. Statuentes præterea, q <sup>d</sup> q <sup>lbt</sup> anno semel fiat actualis demonstratio ōium bonorū tam q <sup>lbt</sup> uam in custodia † <del>saeristæ</del>	
† Stet. dnor' p: V: Pr. dnorc in L. orig.	existenti <sup>um</sup> * in præsentia p̄positi vicep̄positi & bursariorū; ut sic de statu eorundem bonorū illis ōibus constare valeat manifestè. Ordinamus insuper, q <sup>d</sup> in illa secunda domo sit una cista magna fortis & segura tribus seruris serata, quarum quidem serurarum tres diversas claves inter se divisas habeant vicep̄positus, præcentor, et senior socius, qui nequaquam fuerit officarius illo anno. In qua cista ponantur ōes pecuniarum summæ ultra annales, septimanales, & quotidianas expensas securius conservandæ, quas pro litib <sup>9</sup> & placitis defendendis, ac possessionibus, si oporteat, amplioribus acqui- rendis, tutissime & securissime volumus reservari, Permittimus tamen, q <sup>d</sup> de eisdem pecunijs sic reponendis bursarij proximi sequentis anni certas & rationabiles summas recipere & mutuare valeant de advisamento p̄positi & vicep̄positi; quas summas sic mutuandas per eosdem bursarios ante finem anni per eosdem in virtute juramenti per eosdem Collō præstiti,	
† stet		
* existentium		causa



causa cessante legitima iudicio p̄positi vicep̄positi ac sacristæ appro-  
banda. In quo casu Bursarios proximi sequentis anni arctari volumus  
ad solvendum easdem summas infra annum suam sub ip̄orum debito

juramenti. Statuentes insuper, q̄ in magna cista p̄d̄cta sit una alia minor  
certas cista, in qua <sup>certas</sup> pecuniarū summas p̄posito ac Socijs d̄cti regalis  
Collij, et ipsi Collegio etiam, pro litibus hm̄di & placitis defendendis, & pro  
repentinis ruinis maneriorū, quæ aliās de pecunijs alijs d̄cto Collegio  
renientibus ex ejus redditib⁹ p̄oventib⁹† aut p̄oventuris nequeant q̄m̄l̄t reparari, ex  
n̄ra liberalitate traditas & donatas, reponi volum⁹ secretius & securius  
custodiendas. Cujus q̄dem minoris cistæ sint tres diversæ seruræ cum  
totidem diversis clavibus; quarum unam habeat p̄positus continuè penes  
se, aliam vero vicep̄positus, & tertiam senior bursarius, quos clavigeros  
arctius oneram⁹, quod omnes pecuniarum summas in dictis cistis positas  
terunt. Et seu ponendas secretius, q̄ poterint modo & forma quibus præfertur, conser-  
orig. vent† in usus prædictos, cum opus fuerit, et non alios, absq̄ dolo, fraude  
nservent. Lib. orig. seu malo ingenio discrete et fideliter convertendas. Ordinantes præterea,  
q̄ in hujus secundæ domus hostio sint tres seruræ diversæ cum totidem  
clavibus eisdem p̄tinentib⁹ quarū unam habeat p̄positus continue penes se,  
aliam vicep̄positus, & tertiam habeat bursarius junior. In q̄l̄t vero cista  
munimentorū & jocaliū p̄d̄ctorū sint etiam tres seruræ cum totidem  
diversis clavib⁹; quarum clavium cujusl̄t cistæ unam habeat penes  
se p̄positus continue, & duas alias habeant sacrista;† & alius socius  
ad hoc per majorem partem sociorū annis singulis eligendus, qui  
officiarius minime fuerit illo anno. Statuim⁹ insuper, quod semper &  
continue sit in n̄ro Collegio p̄d̄cto unum fidele Inventarium de uten-  
silibus & bonis mobilibus quorumcunq̄ officiorū bursarios d̄cti regalis  
Collij concernentium; quod simul cum bonis p̄d̄ctis bursarij exhibeant  
& ostendant semel in anno ad minus, post finitum comp̄tum eorundem,  
in præsentia p̄positi ac majoris partis d̄ium sociorū Collij tunc præsentium;  
Illudq̄ distinctè legi faciant tunc ib̄m, ita ut per hoc singulis annis  
evidenter apparere possit de excrescentia & decrescentia bonorū hm̄di  
omia. p. V. P. ac de bona Oeconomia\* seu industria; necnon de bona aut mala admi-  
nistratione in præmissis. Cui quidem inventario semper juxta innovatiōem  
sive sex crescentiam <sup>aut</sup> seu decrescentiam utensilium & bonorum hm̄di  
additiōes & subtractiōes fieri; illudq̄ cum rotulis comp̄torum remanere  
volumus in quadam cista ad hoc per nos superius specialiter limitata.  
Ordinantes præterea, quod singulis annis, oneribus d̄cti n̄ri regalis Collij†  
juxta ordinatiōes & statuta ejusdem convenienter supportatis, quod residuum  
fuerit de fructibus, redditibus, & p̄oventibus ipsius Collij n̄ri ad utilitatem  
et com̄odum ejusdem integraliter conservetur, ac bene† fideliter in dicta  
t-archa. in eadem. archa† secundæ domus prædictæ fideliter reponatur et custodiatur securius  
in eadem.

c'tas.

\* The lines drawn over this passage, in Huggett's MS. are made with a pencil.

Statutes of  
Eton College.

*Stat. XXXVI.*

De dispositione Camerarum.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, quod oēs & singulae camerae dēti nri reglis Collij & loca studiorū in eisdem cameris per ppositum & viceppositum p̄dctos juxta ordinatiōem & dispositiōem ip̄orū, assignentur; salvis nris ordinatiōe & moderamine infrascriptis; viz. quod in superioribus cameris quadrati dēti Collij nri primo & p̄cipuē oēs socij ejusdem & ma-

† eraz'd, but afterw<sup>ds</sup>  
wrote over the  
erasem<sup>t</sup> in a modern  
hand. V: P:—

\* [sufficient]

† [quoties]

\* patientes.  
pacietes. L. or.

\* [similiter.]

gister informator† singuli in singulis cameris collocentur. Indeque capellanis ejusdem aliæ superiores camerae binis & binis assignentur: post quos hostiarius ac clerici Eccl̄ae collegiatæ in inferiorib<sup>9</sup> cameris, si superiores non sufficient, locentur: ac deinde in alijs inferioribus cameris sint scholares, choristæ, ac p̄eri commensales collocati; quorum omnium scholarium dicti Collij nri quib̄t post quartum decimum ætatis suæ annum completum, lecturam suam habeat separatim, ac solus sine socio jaceat omnimodo. Infra vero illam ætatem existentes binos ad invicem jacere permittimus; ita tamen quod duorum numerum in uno lecto non excedant: Quodq; in singulis cameris p̄cerorum supradictis sint ad minus tres scholares honesti, ac cæteris scholaribus maturitate, discretionem ac scientia p̄vectiores, qui alijs suis consocijs cameralibus studentibus superintendant, & eosdem diligenter supervideant; & de ipsorum moribus & conversatione, studio, profectu p̄positum, viceppositum & magistrum informatorem, de t̄pe in t̄pus, quoties† causa seu opus fuerit, sub ip̄orum debito juramenti Coll̄o p̄stiti supra d̄cto, cum requisiti fuerint, veraciter certificent & informent; ut h̄m̄i scholares defectum in moribus patentes, negligentes, seu in suis studijs desides, castigationem, correctionem, & p̄tionem percipiant juxta eorum demerita debitas, & c etiam comp̄tentes. Cameras vero ex occidentali pte aulæ nri regalis Collij simul\* cum parlura ib̄m, atq; oibus aisiamentis in eisdem, p̄positū ejusdem nri Collij, qui pro t̄pe fuerit, impetuum volumus occupare.

Inhibentes præterea districtius et expresse, ne quis in superioribus cameris antedictis mingendo, caput, manus, vel pedes, aut quicquam aliud lavando, vel aliàs qualitercunq; aliquam vini aut cervisiæ, aut alterius liquoris cujuscunq; effusionem faciant quovismodo; per quem scholares, aut alij in inferiorib<sup>9</sup> cameris existentes, in psonis, bonis, aut rebus graventur, vel aliqualit' molestantur.

*Stat. XXXVII.*

De sustentatione et reparatione Ecclesiæ et aulæ,  
ac aliorum ædificiorum ejusdem.

ITEM volum<sup>9</sup> statuim<sup>9</sup> & etiam ordinam<sup>9</sup>, o' Eccl̄a nri regalis Collij & aula, singulaq; alia ædificia ejusdem, Dei adjutorio, laboriosè nris sumptib<sup>9</sup> ædificata, in muris cooperturis & q̄ib̄t sui pte p̄petuis futuris t̄porib<sup>9</sup> debite, sufficienter, & congruè in oibus sustententur. Et si contingat per gregum mortalitatem charistiam frugum, ballivorum vel p̄positorum

Stat.

p.

† In Huggett's MS. the words, & magister informator, are struck through with a pencil only. The crossings in the subsequent paragraph are also with pencil.

incuriam,

Statutes of  
Eton College.

incuriam, incendium, vel alios casus fortuitos, (quod absit,) bona mobilia Collegij in tantum minorari, quod non sufficiant ultra staurum maneriorū ad sustentationem sociorū & scholarū, & alia necessaria ac defectus ecclæ & aulæ, & aliarū domorum ipsius nri Collegij, si quæ fuerint, congruè reparandos; Statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> singulis hebdomadis de cōis p̄positi iiii<sup>4</sup>. & de singulis sociorū presbyterorū cōis ij<sup>4</sup>. subtrahantur, quæ ad restauratiōem & reparatiōem defectuū hmōi præmissorū reserventur, & ad hunc usum specialiter convertantur, donec defectus hmōi aulæ, & alij q<sup>1</sup>cunq, sint sufficienter & plenarie reparati in dōibus & refecti: et ad istud statutum fideliter promovendum, diligenter prosequendum, & effectualiter observandum, p̄positum dicti Collegij nri, qui pro t̄pe fuerit, vicep̄positum & singulos socios presbyteros alios ejusdem, virtute juramenti in eorū admissiōe ad Collegium præstiti volum<sup>9</sup> obligari. Adhuc volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> p̄positus & socij nri Collegij prædcti diligenter superintendant, & reparent debite clausuram

¶ Sic passim, p. }  
Pr. cimiterij }  
† necnon. }  
‡ cimiterium.

¶ cimiterio.

¶ nisi

¶ [Dio]

† Stet.

¶ proximo. et in  
o. orig.

cœmeterij<sup>\*</sup> ac claustrū <sup>necnon †</sup> ~~novam~~ stallos sive sedilia parochianorū ~~in aevi~~ <sup>†</sup> ~~ejusdem ecclæ collegiatæ~~ § infra quod claustrum sive cœmeterium † ædificia alia præterquam de novo construi prohibemus. Permittim<sup>9</sup> tamen q<sup>d</sup> parochiani dētæ ecclæ collegiatæ alijq, quos in dcto cœmeterio ¶ contigerit sepeliri, tumbas, sive monumenta, seu sepulturæ suæ loca habeant extracta, juxta tamen advisamentum præpositi Collegij nri memorati. Infra tamen Ecclesiam collegiatam eandem, vel claustrum ejusdem nullus <sup>nisi \*</sup> sepeliatur nisi præpositus, vicepræpositus, magister informator, socius, aut capellanus, hostiarius, clericus, scholaris, sive chorista, xiiij juvenes, vel pueri commensales infra idem claustrum sub tecto, aut sub divo, § in area vacua ibidem sepeliri volumus, juxta arbitrium præpositi aut vicepræpositi nri Collegij memorati. † ~~Pauperes verò & debiles viros nostri Collegij memorati sepeliri volumus solummodo in quodam sepulturæ loco separatim, quod ad hoc dedicari fecimus pro eisdem.~~ Præterea ordinamus et volumus, quod cum novæ ædificationes, vel aliquæ reparationes domorum immineant faciendæ, illæ incipiantur circa principium mensis Martij, et terminenter ad festum Simonis et Judæ tunc proximo futurum alioquin adveniente dicto festo ab operibus hujusmodi cessent omnimodo, usque ad principium mensis Martij tunc sequentis: minutis ædificationibus & reparationibus quæ commodi differri non poterunt duntaxat exceptis.

¶ Stet

Stat. XXXVIII.

¶ m, deest p. V. P.  
l. lud. in cap.

Item de servientibus nri Collegij; & quod ministeria ejusdem fiant per masculos.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, quod semper & continue sit unus in nro Collo p̄dcto q<sup>d</sup> Notarij publici officium gerat & ad conficiendum prothocolla, & instrumenta publica in & super electiōib<sup>9</sup> & juramentis p̄positorum, admissiōib<sup>9</sup>q, & juramentis sociorum, & scholarū q<sup>d</sup>rumcunq, & <sup>ac</sup> ~~ac~~ <sup>ac</sup> ~~ac~~ alia instrumenta q<sup>d</sup> cunq, q<sup>d</sup> tienscunq, § & quandocunq, fieri debeant; ~~ac in~~ <sup>ac</sup> ~~ac~~ <sup>ac</sup> super ad colligendum seu colligi faciendū denarios [septem] \* ~~St<sup>1</sup> Petri annis~~ <sup>ac</sup> ~~ac~~ <sup>ac</sup> singulis ad opus nri Collegij regalis memorati; necnon ad scribendū acta q<sup>d</sup> cunq, p̄positi seu ejus officialis circa visitatiōes inibi inter parochianos faciendas,

\* ac  
§ quotiescunq,  
septem, deest in  
orig.  
enarios septem  
Sti Petri, wrote on  
erazement, &  
ptem aftw<sup>9</sup>erazed  
er. p. V. P.

Statutes of Eton College.

Bucks. In Stat. 1768.

An interlineat' but eraz'd p. V. Pr.

† panet' a p. V. Pr. paneteria & butellaria: panetria et bottellaria, in orig. An interlineat but eraz'd p. V. Pr.

Stet.

† ac alius insup' qui Barbetons. sic ..... ac insup' Barbit' orig. \* Stet

\*\* Ortulani. Ortulani, p. V. P.

\* vel, deest. † Et deest in orig. † piscator sic. piscator in orig † ac † tinnicōnem. || consuetudinarium † sic not in y<sup>e</sup> orig.

faciendas, ac alia acta publica q<sup>u</sup>cunq; in dēta collegiata Eccl'a, ratione jurisdictionis ordinariæ, quæ ad idem regale Collum ptinet exercenda. Qualem, si de numero capellanorū, aut clericorū, seu aliorum in dēto regali Coll'o ministrorū haberi cōmodè non possit provideri, volumus ad extra. Sic quod, ut p̄dicitur, t̄ino unus Notarius publicus remaneat in n̄ro Coll'o memorato: retineaturq; semper & continue similiter in eodem regali Coll'o unus peritus in jure canonicō q<sup>i</sup> officialis p̄posito nuncupetur; ac circa exercendam jurisdictionem ejus spiritualem p̄dctam sub dēto p̄posito semper, cum opus fuerit, paratus existat; ejusq; ptes, q<sup>u</sup>tiens ei hoc injunctum fuerit, effectualiter exerceat. Quem similiter, si de capellanorū p̄dctorū numero haberi non possit provideri, volumus ad extra; viz' de Universitate n̄ra Oxōn; aut de ministris curiæ Cantuar. de Arcubus London, aut de promotis rectoribus vel vicarijs in Cōm Buk, & de nullis manentibus alibi quoquo modo: Pro cujus & dēti Notarij p̄publici salarijs volum<sup>9</sup>, quod satisfaciatur de bonis cōibus n̄ri regalis Coll'ij supradcti. Volumusq; q<sup>d</sup> in eodem Coll'o n̄ro ad expensas ejusdem habeatur semper unus provisor & emptor victualū, qui cum supervisiōe bursariorū singulis septimanis de victualib<sup>9</sup> septimanalib<sup>9</sup> emptiōēs & provisiōēs faciat. Ac insuper unus alius qui pincerna sit, & panis & potus dispensationi semper intendat; q<sup>i</sup> insuper una cum subserviente in panetia & buttellaria dēti n̄ri Coll'ij ad serviendū p̄posito, socijs & scholarib<sup>9</sup> ejusdem jugiter debeat permanere. In coquina sit unus principalis Cocus, qui, cum sibi vacaverit, provisorii p̄dcto in emptionib<sup>9</sup> victualū assistat, & tres secum servientes, unum valectum, unum garcionem, & alterum pagetum habeat inventos sive exhibitos similiter de bonis Coll'ij regalis antedcti. Sit insuper Janitor portæ ejusdem n̄ri Coll'ij claudendæ & aperiendæ t̄porib<sup>9</sup> debitis jugiter superintendens; qui & per se, seu garcionem aliquem utilem & honestum, quem continue in officio suo sub se habeat in eodem Coll'o, q<sup>i</sup> factum torticiorū & aliorum luminū eccl'e, q<sup>u</sup>tiens opus fuerit, jugiter superintendat; ac † insuper Barbitonsoris officium exerceat, & p̄positum, socios, scholares, choristas, ac psonas alias dēti n̄ri Coll'ij regalis dēbite & diligenter radat; eisdemq; p̄posito, socijs, & scholaribus in eule t̄porib<sup>9</sup> refectioinum humiliter cum servientib<sup>9</sup> ceteris deserviat, sicut deest. \* Volum<sup>9</sup>q; insuper, q<sup>d</sup> sit unus vel duo alij, q<sup>i</sup> in Collegio n̄ro p̄dcto gerant Pistoris officū; ac alij duo, qui exerceant Brasiatoris officū; et unus q<sup>i</sup> curam & oçcupatiōem Hortelani \*\* & etiam unus valectus, & unus vel duo garciones; q<sup>i</sup> equos Coll'ij custodiant supradcti.

~~Præterea statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> tam subjanitor, vel\* subpincerna, & † duo subcoci, ortalanus, quam pistor, piscator, & equorū custodes debite & sufficient<sup>r</sup> juvent clericum parochialem dētæ Eccl'æ collegiatae, q<sup>i</sup> pro t̄pe fuerit, q<sup>u</sup>tiens, & quum opus erit & ipsi ad id per dēctm clericū, aut per campanarū t̄pore vocati fuerint, in campanis pulsandis, juxta exigentiam t̄poris & secundum consuetudinem jam habitum in n̄ro Coll'o p̄dcto; ad quod eos oēs & singulos onerari volum<sup>9</sup> in eorum admissiōe ad officia sua† n̄rum Coll'ium memoratum. § Illud autem ordinamus pro p̄petuis futuris t̄porib<sup>9</sup> fore firmit<sup>r</sup> observandum, q<sup>d</sup> singula ministeria dēto regali Coll'o & psonis ejusdem incumbentia, seu competentia, præsertim intra septa mansi ejusdem Coll'ij, fiant per masculos & non per mulieres; ut omnis sinistra suspicio in hac parte evitetur omnino; nisi sit mapparum aut vestium linearum lotrix; quæ si masculus ad id genus officij commode obtineri non possit, ad illud officium gerendum aut exercendum admitti permittatur: Ita tamen quod singulas mappas ac vestes alias hujusmodi per manus janitoris prædicti in defectu lotoris masculi recipiat sic lavanda. Quam quidem lotricem talis ætatis, talisq; conditionis esse volumus, quod in~~

† tinnicione † L. or 1768

§ Crossed in Huggett's MS. with a pencil.

in, vel ad, eam quævis sinistra suspicio merito cadere non debeat, vel haberi. Lotorem vero seu lotricem hujusmodi extra dictum firmum Collegium omnino, & in villa ibidem, seu alibi prope eam, & infra parochiam ejusdem, manere volum<sup>9</sup>; et pro salario in fine cujuslibet termini percipere, prout bursarij, seu dispensator cum ipso, seu cum ipsa, nomine Collegij nostri melius poterit concordare. Pro salarijs vero dictorum servientium Collegij ~~etiam de bonis et redditibus~~ prædicti de Bonis ejusdem volum<sup>9</sup> provideri.

Stat. XXXIX.

De supervisione maneriorum & computo ministro-  
rum Collegij; et quo tempore reddi debeant.

14<sup>o</sup> Septembr.

n deest.  
pros. Affras in  
g.  
† [sorun:]  
ut

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> statim post autumpnum, ad minus post festum Exaltationis Sanctæ Crucis \* annis singulis fiat circuitus, & progressus per p̄positum, vicep̄positum, vel aliquem sociorum discretum, aptum, & ad hoc per socios eligendum vel deputandum, vel ad minus per clericum computorum d̄cti n̄ri Collij, ad oīa maneria, beneficia, & grangias, ac boscos quoscunq; ad dictum regale Collum p̄tinentia, ad realiter super videndum statum maneriorū, beneficiorū, & boscorū hmōi; staurumq; vivum ac mortuum d̄cti regalis Collij; viz<sup>t</sup> || equos, affros, § boves, vaccas & earum † vitulos, oves, bidentes, ac oīa animalia & pecora cujuscunq; generis et ad æstimandum & æstimari faciendum blada in grangijs: Ita quod idem p̄positus vicep̄positus, vel socius prædictus <sup>aut</sup> clericus computi in d̄cto circuitu præmoneat, seu præmoneri faciat oēs & singulos ballivos, p̄positos, firmarios, ac alios servientes quoscunq; ad computandū astrictos, q<sup>d</sup> sint parati ad certum diem *infra mensem Octobris vel Novembris, quam citius fieri poterit per ipsum p̄positum vicep̄positum vel socium aut clericum* limitandum, pro computis suis in Collō n̄ro p̄d̄cto, ~~vel in manerij, beneficijs, aut grangijs p̄d̄ctis, secundum quod p̄posito, vicep̄posito, vel socio aut clerico p̄d̄cto melius vicum fuerit tunc reddendum.~~ Volum<sup>9</sup> etiam quod post circuitum hmōi completū, quam citius fieri poterit, absq; aliq<sup>a</sup> dilatiōe vel excusatiōe incipiatur computorū Auditio in domo ad hoc infra idem Collum deputata, & absq; aliq<sup>a</sup> interruptiōe, negligentia, seu mora infra d̄ctum mensem Octobris vel Novembris, quam citius fieri poterit, debite compleatur; ne per hoc Collegium in expensis majorib<sup>9</sup> oneratur, seu etiam <sup>tas</sup> pergravetur.

computantium

Statuentes, q<sup>d</sup> per p̄positum vicep̄positum, ~~præcantorem, sacristam, bur-~~ sarios, & *duos* alios socios seniores minimè officarios illo anno, audiantur computi anted̄cti in eodem Collō faciendi: Ita quod in fine cujusb̄t anni post computum oīum ballivorū & servientiū p̄d̄ctorū plene † redditum, finalis computus oīum receptorū, & cōarum, & expensarum Hospitij d̄cti regalis Collij, & aliarum intrinsecarū & forinsecarū q<sup>rum</sup>cunq; per bursarios, seu aliàs, factarum finaliter & completè audiatur, & debite ingrossetur. Et quod oēs rotuli computorū tam bursariorum quam aliorū <sup>ntium</sup> computatorū † q<sup>rum</sup>cunq;, transcriptaq; placitorū, ac munimenta omnia & extenta maneriorū in thesauraria ponantur, & securius custodiantur in cista ad hoc per nos superius limitata; ut exinde Evidentiæ sufficientes <sup>tam</sup>

sic

|| Here the word in, has been erased in Huggett's MS.

Statutes of  
Eton Collegt.

\* [similis]

† videantur

‡ [apris]

\* valeant. Sic.  
valeant. in orig.

tam pro defensione Ecclesiarum & jurium maneriorum suorum, quam de valore annuo eorundem de tempore in tempus haberi valeant in futurum.] Statuimus insuper & volumus, quod etiam annis singulis statim post pascha, quam citius fieri poterit, per p̄positum, vicep̄positum aut socium hm̄oi vel clericum computi p̄dictum, sive unam aliam, pluresve maturiores, discretas, literatasq; personas ad hoc specialiter eligendas simul \* alter circuitus ac visus de statu omnium maneriorum, & ecclesiarum quorumcunq; dicto regali Collegio pertinentium videatur<sup>n</sup>; † etiam exitus grangiarum, & remanentia bladorum in grangijs tunc de novo æstimentur. Fiat insuper visus de statu, numero, mutatione, & ordinatione cujuslibet stauri vivi & mortui; viz<sup>t</sup> de equis, affris, ‡ et cæteris animalibus et rebus, ut supra in circuitu p̄dicto plenius est expressum; ut de expensis reparatiõnis domorum, custodia boscorum, clausuris, et alijs necessarijs in dictis manerijs factis & faciendis liquere valeat<sup>n</sup> \* evidenter. Volumusq; quod dicti circuitus et visus omnino, si commode fieri poterit, terminentur, et complete fiant infra xl<sup>e</sup> dies a tempore inceptionis eorum continue numerandos. Quodque ad minus dictus p̄positus in omni biennio, impedimento cessante rationabili, per se videat beneficia, grangias, et maneria supradicta.

*Stat. XL.*

[<sup>\* de</sup> <sub>habent.</sub> Sic.] **Quomodo auditores computi habent<sup>\*</sup> alijs socijs Collegij post computum intimare.**

SUBSEQUENTER auditis, examinatis, & discussis ratiocinijs & computis oïum & singulorum ministrorum p̄dctorum, teneantur p̄positus, vicep̄positus & bursarij, ac auditores eorum p̄dcti computis comperta & inventa; necnon et totum statum, ac verum valorem annuum oïum & singulorū maneriorum, t̄rarum, reddituū, possessionū, ecc̄tarum, & aliarum rerum & bonorū quorumcunq; ad d̄ctum Collum f̄rum spectantiū, vel quavis alio modo ad idem quolitercunq; provenientiū, sive provenire debentiū, singulis annis summarie fideliter, distinctè & expressè oïbus socijs

\* aperte  
[ <sub>ipsorum</sub> ]

presbyteris de Collo p̄dcto in scriptis aptè & fideliter intimare sub debito ip̄o juramenti. Post ip̄o die, vel die proximo tunc sequente singulis annis Sic. p̄fati p̄positus & bursarij coram eisdem auditorib; ad hoc specialiter convocandis, de oïbus receptis & liberatis quarumcunq; pecuniarum & bonorum dictum regale Collegium qualitercunq; concernentium, quæ ad ipsorum manus quomodo libet devenerint, sub juramento ipsorum ipsi Collegio f̄ro in ipsorum admissione p̄stito fidelia ratiocinia, quantum negotium hujusmodo quemlibet ipsorum concernit, reddere, ac recepta & recipienda pro annō p̄ro quō tunc computatur, ibidem fideliter & plene detegere debeant, ac etiam teneantur; ut status ip̄us Collij socijs ip̄ius, quorū interesse vertitur in hac parte plenius innotescat.

*Stat. XLI.*

Quomodo bursarij, redditus ipsorū computis, et  
cæteri officarij claves officiorum suorum  
præposito liberare et tradere teneantur.

~~summarie  
sunt  
necessarie~~

ET quoniam in tanto ministerio dictis bursarijs commissio ipsorum fidelitas, sollicitudo, et industria summè \* sunt necessariae, volumus, quod reddito computo eorundem, statim sine mora aliqua tam ipsi, quam cæteri officarij ac socij alij quicumq, claves ipsius firi Collegij in sua custodia habentes, retradant et reddant claves cistarum et aliarum custodiarum quarumcunq, ipsis commissarum, in signum resignationis & dimissionis officiorum suorum. Et quod socij officarij intrinseci, omnes et singuli, præter præpositum sic suis officijs reddere debeant, et etiam teneantur. Quo facto, ad vicepræpositi, singulorumque officiariorum hujusmodi futurorum electionem procedatur, sicut et prout superius in alijs capitulis electionum suarum formam continentibus, plenius est expressum. Statuimus insuper, quod nulli sociorum liceat omnino aliquod officium hujusmodi, ad quod electus, seu deputatus extiterit, refutare. Ordinantes præterea, quod nulli dictorum Sociorum duo officia de officijs supradictis simul et semel quomodolibet committantur.

*Stat. XLII.*

De indenturis computorū in computo fiendis  
in custodia p<sup>o</sup>positi & bursariorū remanere  
debentib'.

IN hijs autem ratiocinijs completè audiendis, & etiam decidendis tanta adhibeatur diligentia, ut post completionem totalis computi vel in iporum computorū dieb<sup>9</sup> fiant duæ indenturæ summarie destatu regalis ipius \* Collij, & de toto residuo remanente; quarum una penes p<sup>o</sup>positum, q<sup>1</sup> pro ipe fuerit, remaneat; alia vero in arca cōi dēti firi Collij, ad hoc ut præmittitur deputata, fideliter reponatur. Copias insuper oīum computorū ballivorum & ministrorū p<sup>o</sup>dctorū in anno proximo præcedenti factorū bursarij anni sequentis citius quo fieri poterit, post eorum electiōem per clericū suum transcribere, facere, illasq necnon & oīa transcripta oīum placitorū & munimentorū, ipum Collum, statum aut jura ejusdem q<sup>1</sup>litercunq̄ concernentium,

concernentium, in cistis cōibus supradictis salvo reponere et custodire pro di-  
 A. prob. for Ablatio. versis vitandis p̄riculis imp̄m teneantur. <sup>A</sup> Clericum insuper virum providū,  
 & discretū in literatura & scriptura competenter informatum, p̄ p̄positum  
 assumendū, in d̄cto n̄ro regali Collo semper esse volumus ad scribendū  
 registrū, rotulos, & libros bursariorū; transcribendumq; & copiandū  
 \* computationū munimenta & memoranda Collij n̄ri p̄dicti; necnon copias computatū  
 coputauū. p. V. Pr. q̄rumcunq;, quem clericum bursariorū nuncupari volum⁹; eisq; in negotijs  
 & factis eorū officium concernentib;. assistere volum⁹ & parere; quem pro  
 † communas. suis in ea pte laboribus ultra cōmunas† & robam juxta discretionem  
 p̄positi et bursariorum remunerari volumus competenter.

### Stat. XLIII.

#### De scrutinijs seu capitulis ter in anno in Collegio celebrandis, et lectura statutorum.

PRÆTEREA, ut singuli actus, singulaq; negotia tam circa spiritu-  
 alia quam circa t̄poralia Collij nostri regalis de Etona & psonas ejus-  
 dem concernentes, & concernentia, proinde † magis fiant, securiusq; pro-  
 cedant, statuim⁹ ordinam⁹ & volum⁹, ut ad mandatum p̄positi q' pro  
 † [preside] p̄inde. Sic in orig. cedant, statuim⁹ ordinam⁹ & volum⁹, ut ad mandatum p̄positi q' pro  
 \* Sic in Lib: p. V. Pr. t̄pe fuerit, futuris t̄porib; \* Ter ad minus in anno

presbyteri, capellani, clerici, scholares, choristæ in Eccliam collegia-  
 tam ibm alio die congruo, q' magis absq; impedimento melius fieri  
 posterit, insimul convocentur & conveniant. <sup>semel</sup> Smel viz. per octo dies,  
 vel circiter, ante festum natiuitatis Dñi. Item infra octo dies vel  
 circiter ante Pascha \* et iterum tertio infra octo dies, vel circiter, post  
 festum translationis Scti Thomæ. Quib; p̄posito et socijs insimul sic  
 congregatis, primo & ante oia Missam de Trinitate; in qua dicantur  
 quinq; oratiōes subscriptæ; prima De Trinitate; secunda De Scta Ma-  
 ria; tertia Pro salubri statu n̄ro dum superstitēs fuerimus Quiesum⁹,  
 omnipotens Deus, ut famulus tuus Henricus sextus, Rex et fundator  
 n̄r &c. Et quum ab hac luce migraverim⁹ loco oratiōis, Quiesum⁹  
 o'ipotens Deus dicatur oratio, Deus, cui p̄prium est misereri &c. pro-  
 pitiare a'ie famuli tui Regis Henrici sexti fundatoris n̄ri; et quarta Pro  
 aiabus inlytæ \* recordationis patris & matris n̄rorum  
 viz' Inclina Dne &c. et quinta, Fidelium Deus o'ium conditor, &c. pro  
 aiabus benefactorum d̄cti Collij ac o'ium fidelium defuictorum faciant  
 inter se solenniter celebrari. \*\* Deinde p̄positus & socij p̄dicti in aliq'  
 loco congruo ordinatiōes & statuta faciant inter se publice & distincte  
 legi, ac etiam recitari; sic q' ordinatiōes & statuta o'ia & singula in d̄ctis  
 tribus scrutinijs plenarie perlegantur. Quodq; nullus d̄cti Collij socius  
 presbyter à lectura & recitatiōe hm̄i, impedimento cessante legitimo, se  
 absentet sub p̄na amissionis cōarum \* per mensem & robæ suæ per  
 unum annum proximò tunc futurum; ne quis statutorum ip̄orum va-  
 leat ignorantiam p̄tendere, seu causari. Deinde fiat scrutinium &  
 examinatio

† fidelium deest  
 Q if in y<sup>e</sup> original?  
 as it is wrote in a  
 modern hand & no  
 caret for the inser-  
 tion Fidelium in L.

\* cōmunarum.

\* Sic i.

\*\* The crossed lines are in pencil in Huggett's MS.



examinatio per p̄positum & vicep̄positū, vel in unius absentia ipsorū, seu rationabiliter impediti, per alterū eorū meliori modo & forma, q̄bus p̄posito & vicep̄posito melius videbitur expediendum. In q̄o scrutinio de singulorū sociorū presbyterorū & scholariū vita & conversatiōe, moribus, conditionib⁹, profectuq; studij scholastici, observationeq; statutorū & ordinationū n̄rorū; necnon de oībus, quæ in ip̄o Collo n̄ro & psonis ejusdem correctiōe aut reformatione indigent, cautius & diligentius inquiratur; atq; ib̄m secundū quod per inquisitionem repertum fuerit corrigenda corrigantur; necnon excessus delinquentiū pro modo & quantitate delicti secundū statuta & ordinationes n̄ra p̄d̄cta, nisi prius hoc expletum fuerit, animadversioe condigna plectantur. In hijs insuper scrutinijs diligens habeatur tractatus cōmunis de & super ordinandis & reformandis oībus & singulis, quæ circa spiritualia & t̄poralia Collij n̄ri expedienda, tam infra quam extra, occurrent, seu utilia videbuntur. Et si ad perficienda præmissa trium scrutiniorū hm̄oi non sufficiunt primi dies, ipsa continuari & prorogari volum⁹ ad dies ultiores proximo tunc sequentes, vel alias competentes, prout rerū & negotiorū necessitas ac Collij n̄ri utilitas id exposcent. Item statuim⁹ ordinam⁹ & volum⁹, q̄ correctiōes, punitiōes, & reformatiōes quæcunq; oīum & singulorū criminū, excessuū & transgressionū, defectuū & etiam delictorū per quoscunq; socios presbyteros, scholares, aut alias d̄cti regalis Collij psonas commissorū, quam citius fieri poterit, infra tres dies continuos, postquam ip̄a comperta fuerint vel delata, seu aliàs de ip̄is legitime constiterit, juxta oēm vim, formam, et effectum statutorū & ordinationū ip̄ius nostri Collij, absq; dilatioē ultiori, fiant debitè, sicut decet: n̄i forsā p̄pter p̄positi vel psonæ delinquētis, aut alterius cujuscunq; hm̄oi correctiōem & punitiōem juxta ordinationes & statuta n̄ra p̄d̄cta requisiti absentia, vel p̄pter aliam causam, utilem, \*urgentem, & necessariam, correctiōes, punitiōes, & reformatiōes hm̄oi fuerint merito differendæ seu & prorogandæ, vel dilationes expectant longiores, & tunc quam citius fieri poterit, absq; dilatiōe q̄cunq;. Quodq; in correctiōib⁹ & punitiōibus hm̄oi, de q̄bus in n̄ris ordinationib⁹ & statutis fit mentio specialiter, coram socio vel scholari, si de scholaris amotiōe agatur, puniendo, antequam puniatur, legantur statuta in q̄bus fit mentio de excessu, crimine vel delicto, pro q̄ fiet punitio delinquentis. Si vero in n̄ris ordinationib⁹ & statutis de excessu, crimine, seu delicto puniendo, aut pœna delinquentis contra aliq̄ statuta n̄ra p̄d̄cta specialiter cautum non existat, tunc correctiōem & punitiōem hm̄oi juxta arbitrium & discretionem præpositi, seu vice præpositi & duorum sociorum presbyterorum fieri volumus, statuimus, & etiam ordinamus. Statuentes ulterius & etiam ordinantes, quod nullus sociorum presbyterorum, vel scholarium prædictorum alium ejusdem Collegij socium presbyterum vel scholarem, aut aliquem alium de aliquo

\* nisi.

[atque decet]

\* etiam.

specialis.

L

Statutes of  
Eton College.

crimine, excessu, vel delicto coram præposito vel vicepræposito impetitur, delatum, vel accusatum tueatur, defendat, manuteneat, vel eidem assistat consilio, verbo, vel facto, aut pro ipso aliquo modo allegat, quo minus ipsius delinquentis debita correctio seu punitio fieri valeat, juxta exigentiam ordinationum & statutorum nostrorum prædictorum, ne ipsa correctio retardetur, vel aliis quomodolibet differatur, sub pœna amotionis perpetuæ à nostro Collegio memorato; sed solus hujusmodi delinquens per se, & pro se respondeat pœnam pro demeritis recepturus. Statuentes præterea, quod nullus socius presbyter vel scholaris dicti nostri regalis Collegij super criminibus excessibus vel delictis detectus, vel delatus, copiam compertorum & detectorum sibi tradi, edi, dari, aut liberari, seu nomina detegentium, seu denunciantium sibi exponi petat; neque ipsa comperta & detecta, aut nomina tradantur eidem, sed super compertis & detectis hujusmodi personaliter respondeat, ac correctionem debitam subeat, juxta nostrorum ordinationum & statutorum exigentiam & tenorem; cessantibus quibuscumque provocationibus, appellationibus, querelis, & alijs juris & facti remedijs, per quas, seu quæ, ipsius socij presbyteri vel scholaris correctio & punitio differri valeant, seu aliis quomodolibet impediri, sub pœna amotionis perpetuæ à nostro regali Collegio memorato. Statuimus insuper quod quilibet dicti nostri Collegij socius presbyter omnia nostra ordinationes et statuta ejusdem Collegij ad minus semel singulis annis cum bona diligentia et deliberatione matura per se, vel cum alio ejusdem Collegij socio legat, et ad intelligendum animum et diligentiam apponat; ne socij dicti nostri Collegij propter ignorantiam Statutorum hujusmodi de facili reatum perjurij incurrant, aut ignorantiam causari valeant in eisdem. De qua quidem lectura fiat specialiter\* inquisitio à quolibet socio presbytero in singulis scrutinijs supradictis; et super hoc interrogetur quilibet socius, sub ipsius debito præstiti Collegio juramenti.

\* specialis.

*Stat. XLIV.*

## De libris Coll'ii conservandis, &amp; non alienandis.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> reliquiæ, vestimenta, calices, jocalia, libri, ac alia ornamenta quæcunq; a nobis, vel ex aliorum pia largitiõe fidelium d'cto Collo ad usum Eccl'æ collegiatæ seu ip'ius Coll'ii n'ri; & ut divina i'bm magis honorificè celebrentur collata, aut ex bonis ip'ius Coll'ii, seu aliunde quæsitâ in quadam domo ad hoc per nos ordinata, & specialiter disposita, tutius reponantur, & securius conserventur <sup>nisi quum \*</sup> nisi quando ad divina celebranda in d'cta Eccl'æ, aut ad ornandum eandem juxta discretionem sacristæ, i'bm eadem extrahi oportebit, quæ ullo unquam t'pe q'cunq; alienatiõis titulo in <sup>m †</sup> aliud transferri, impignorari, aut extra dicti Coll'ii septa quoquomodo deferri; nisi eadem resarciendi, emendandi, aut reparandi gratia, vel alia ardua & necessaria causa per p'positum & bursarios, aut absente p'posito, per vicep'positum & bursarios h'moi approbanda (.Q'bus casibus per indenturas liberentur) oino expressius prohibemus. Libros vero q'rumcunq; facultatum d'cto regali Collo largitiõe donatos, aut aliàs q'lit'cunq; collatos, præter illos, quos de voluntate donatorũ, aut dispositiõe p'positi aut bursariorũ ad usus sociorũ seu scholarium d'cti n'ri Coll'ii concedi, accomodari, assignari, seu tradi contigerit, in Libreria com'uni ejusdem n'ri Coll'ii reponi, & cathenari volum<sup>9</sup> & jubem<sup>9</sup>. Statuentes insuper q<sup>d</sup> nullus liber d'cti n'ri Coll'ii ullo modo vendatur, permutetur, donetur, impignoretur, vel alio q'vis alienetur titulo, vel colore; nec alicui alteri quam de Collo com'odetur, nec alicui de <sup>atim †</sup> Collo, vel de extra quaternati tradatur pro copia extra seu infra Collum <sup>describenda</sup> distribuenda; nec per p'positum, aut alium quemcunq; ducatur vel portetur <sup>idem §</sup> extra Collum suprad'ctum; ita quod de nocte non remaneat extra idem <sup>nisi ¶</sup> Collum p'd'ctum ni fuerit ligandus, aut necessario emendandus, sive <sup>seu ¶</sup> reparandus; q<sup>d</sup> casu, citius q<sup>d</sup> poterit, et absq; mora, ligetur, emendetur sive reparetur, & extunc ad Collum p'd'ctum illico reportetur. Præterea statuim<sup>9</sup> & etiam ordinam<sup>9</sup> q<sup>d</sup> omnia h'moi vestimenta, calices, jocalia, libri ecclesiastici, & alia ornamenta; necnon oēs libri alii q'rumcunq; fuerint facultatũ in uno registro, ad hoc specialiter de membranis colligandõ, describantur. In q<sup>d</sup> q'libet liber per initium secundi folii sui, & alia quæcunq; præd'cta, per suas qualitates distinctas & separatas, una cum n'õibus donatorũ <sup>er \*</sup> suorũ, designentur apte: Quod registrũ bursarii d'cti regalis Coll'ii in bursaria sua apud se habeant & conservent. Qui insuper bursariũ singuli pro suis t'porib<sup>9</sup> bona h'moi quæcunq; ad idem Collum jam p'tinentia, seu ad illud q'lit'cunq; de novo in futurum obventura, sicut prædicitur, distinctè matriculari & in d'cti Coll'ii registro describi facere teneantur. Inscribeant quoq; seu inscribi faciant, in secundo folio cujuslibet libri, vel ubi com'odius fieri poterit, n'õia donatorũ eorundem librorũ, cum h'moi clausula **Libr**

N (p. V: Pr.) **Collegii regalis beate Marie de Etona, ex dono <sup>N</sup> X\*;** adjectis n'õie & cognõie donatoris. Volentes insuper & etiam statuentes, q<sup>d</sup> socii q'cunq; aut cæteri d'cti n'ri Coll'ij libros aliquos ex com'odato, ut præmittitur, recepturi, antequam eorum liberatio eis fiat in parvis indenturis scribant, seu scribi faciant, se recipisse de manibus p'positi, seu in ejus absentia vicep'positi de bonis d'cti regalis Coll'ii libros, quos sic ex com'odato fuerint recepturi.

- \* ab invicem. In quibus indenturis libros hñmoi <sup>ab invicem \*</sup> in ~~mentione~~ describant per suorū secundorū initia foliorū; quas indenturas parvas semper in custodia p̄positi, vel in ejus absentia vicep̄positi volum<sup>9</sup> remanere. Statuentes præterea, & etiam ordi nantes, q<sup>d</sup> annis singulis semel infra octo dies ante, vel post festum oïum sanctorum, coram p̄posito, vicep̄posito, & bursariis d̄cti n̄ri Collii, aut p̄posito absente, vicep̄posito & bursariis (a) suprad̄ctis, ostendantur realiter, visibiliter, & distinctè oïa vestimenta, jocalia, calices, libri, & alia ornamenta
- † quarumlibet. d̄ctæ collegiatæ Eccl̄æ <sup>ac</sup> & Collii n̄ri suprad̄cti; necnon oēs libri quarum <sup>libet †</sup> fuerint facultatum sociis; aut aliis d̄cti regalis Collii, ut præmittitur, accom modati, quatenus sic apparere valeat, si aliqua de prædictis perdita, subtracta, seu dilacerata fuerint, aut q<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>t̄ deturpata. Et si quæ <sup>†</sup> (quod absit) per dita, subtractave sint, per eum in cujus erant custodia, restituantur omnia.
- ‡ qua. Si quæ vero necessaria fuerint emendanda, t̄pe debito emendentur. Adhuc volum<sup>9</sup> & firmiter ordinam<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> in omni donatione librorum, ac ceterarum rerum quarumcunq, inter vivos seu in ultima voluntate præfato regali Collio facienda, donatoris hñmoi voluntas & dispositio in oïibus observetur; dummodo proprietas ac dominiū librorum & rerum hñmoi penes d̄ctum regale Collum p̄petuo remaneant & consistant. In librariam vero comū-
- § omnino. nem d̄cti n̄ri Collii volum<sup>9</sup>, q<sup>d</sup> p̄positus, socii, <sup>ac ¶</sup> & alii intranei eidem Collio jurati, libere valeant accedere, dummodo extraneos non inducant, nisi pro quibus etiam velint, si, (q<sup>d</sup> absit) dampnū aliquod ibi fecerint, suo periculo respondere.

(a) dicti n̄ri Collij, aut præposito absente, vicepræposito et bursarijs *desunt in Copia Statutorum penes Bursarios.*

### Stat. XLV.

#### De custodia Statutorum Collegii de Etona, et Collegii nostri regalis de Cantabrigia. \*

\* Cantabrigia.

ITEM statuim<sup>9</sup> ordinam<sup>9</sup> & volum<sup>9</sup>, quod Originalis Liber integer ordina tionum & statutorum n̄rorum, Collii n̄ri de Etona, necnon liber statutorum Collii n̄ri regalis beatæ Mariæ & s̄cti Nicholai Cantabrigiæ sufficienter ligati, & cooperti decenter, cum n̄ris sigillis regalibus eisdem appensis, in quadam cista in una camera thesaurariæ ad hoc <sup>15</sup> deposita, repositi sub salva & segura custodia cum aliis reponendis iñm fideliter conserventur. Quarum quidem ordinationū & statutorū oïum prædictorū veram copiam in Libraria d̄cti regalis Collii reponi volumus, & etiam remanere; ut ad ipsam copiam inspiciendam, legendam, & intelligendam socii presbyteri & scholares d̄cti Collii pro informatione īporum; necnon ut ipsi ordinationes & statuta præd̄cta melius scire & observare poterint, ut tenentur, sine diffi cultate quacunq, quotiens opus fuerit, accessum habeat, <sup>11</sup> sicut decet, et ad amputandum oem dissensionis materiam, & ad tollendum occasiones dis cordiæ

Altho' y<sup>e</sup> Prov<sup>t</sup>, as well as the Chaplains, &c. are here not ment<sup>d</sup> for such inspection, yet are they all, as y<sup>e</sup> Intranei, included, as in Stat. XLIV.

\* An interlin. but eraz'd.

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

291

Statutes of  
Eton College.

cordiæ & controversiæ cujuscunq, removendum scandala, & evitandum pericula, quæ circa verum intellectum ordinationum & statutorum hñoi exprimendum ex opinionibus variis hominum minus utiliter, & nimis forsân subtiliter sentientium verisimiliter poterunt evenire, statuim<sup>9</sup> & etiam

\* quivis. ordinamus inlibendo expressè, ne ppositus aut quis<sup>vis</sup>\* alius dñi nri Collii cujuscunq, status, gradus aut conditionis existat, communiter vel divisim,  
† eorundem dicta statuta & ordinationes, vel aliquod capitulum eorum<sup>ndem †</sup> alicui personæ  
transcriptum extraneæ ostendat seu Copiam transumptum, vel transcriptum Statutorum Sic in orig.  
& ordinationum prædictorum, seu alicujus capituli eorundem, alicui faciat, seu quomodolibet fieri faciat, vel procuret; aut, quantum in eo fuerit permit-  
† nisi. tat fieri quovis modo; nisi<sup>†</sup> propter necessariam defensionem ipsorum et ex  
it: (sic in orig.) aliqua causa necessaria, vel utili, per majorem partem sociorum presbyterorum collegii nostri regalis prædicti de Etona approbanda ¶, id necessitate cogente, vel utilitate poscente fieri oportebit.

¶ If the Prov<sup>r</sup> or Fellows are the persons w<sup>o</sup> bring on the Injury, y<sup>o</sup> is then no occasion for y<sup>r</sup> approbat<sup>n</sup>; as it is a necess<sup>r</sup> defence. St. XI. XXVII. XLIX.  
It is a known maxim in law; nemo in propria causa testis esse debet. Blackstone's Comment. on the Laws of England, Vol. I. p. 431.

Stat. XLVI.

De saltibus, luctationibus, & aliis ludis inordinatis in Ecclesia vel aula non fiendis, &c.\*

ic. (& in orig.)

ITEM quia per incautos & inordinatos ludos in ecclesia, claustro, vel aula dicti nostri regalis Collegii de Etona ex insolentia forsân aliquorum in eisdem fiendos, dictæ ecclesiæ & aula in muris, stallis, picturis, & fenestris vitreis, et aliàs frequentius dampnificari possent, ac etiam deformari;

prospicere. Nos ipsorum indemnitati perspicere<sup>ro</sup> † cupientes, jactus lapidum et pilarum, necnon quarumlibet aliarum in ecclesia collegiata, claustro, stallis, et aula prædictis; saltus insuper et luctationes, aliosq, incautos & inordinatos  
† ludos. luses quoscunq, in dicta ecclesia, claustro, & aula ullo unquam tempore fieri districtius prohibemus; per quæ, vel eorum aliquod, sumptuosis operibus eorundem in materia vel forma dampnum inferri poterit quomodolibet, vel jactura. Si quis vero in præmissis, vel aliquo præmissorum culpabilis inventus fuerit, pro dampno per ipsum illato satisfaciat competentur(a). Et nihilominus, ut pœna unius sit metus multorum, per subtractionem cõzarum § suarum, vel aliàs, juxta discretionem & ordinationem ppositi, vel vice ppositi dñi Collii nri juxtâ quantitatem excessus, acriter puniatur sine favore quocunq,  
communarū.

(a) Sic.

*Stat. XLVII.*

Statutes of  
Eton College.

**Quod non fiat acceptio psonarū aliquem in Coll'o.**

ITEM quia in lege divina noscitur esse scriptum, ita magnum judicabis ut parvum, n<sup>ec</sup> erit apud te acceptio psonarum; Statuimus ordinamus & volumus, q<sup>d</sup> ppositus, viceppositus, bursarii, & cæteri dicti nri Cottii officarii & ministri, scholaresq; & socii presbyteri universi, cujuscunq; gradus, status, vel conditionis existant, absq; psonarū, generis, aut patriæ acceptione qua-

cunq; se invicem diligant mutua ac debita charitate & tam in gubernationis & regiminis rectitudine, quam victualium atq; bonæ doctrinæ, mutuæq; vicissitudinis exhibitione libera, cæterisq; õibus pertinentibus ad eosdem absq; partialitate quacunq; se indifferentes exhibeant, & ostendant, ac secundum quod decet, æqualiter & amicabiliter in õibus se pertractent. Inhibentes. insuper pposito, vicepposito, bursariis, & cæteris dicti regalis Cottii superioribus quibuscunq; ac scholaribus & sociis presbyteris ejusdem, ne quisquam ipsorum personarum q<sup>o</sup>mo<sup>o</sup>h<sup>t</sup> sit acceptor; neq; uni plusquam alii dñi nri Cottii in hiis quæ ipius Cottii ordinationes & statuta, ipsorumq; executionem concernunt, favens aut partialis existat, seu ptem pro aliq<sup>o</sup>

\* Aliqualiter. sic  
in orig.

aliter\* se faciat, nec contra charitatis & fraternitatis amorem gravamina

vel molestias inferat q<sup>o</sup>vismodo: et nihilominus eosdem ppositum, viceppositum, bursarios, & superiores omnes & singulos, q<sup>i</sup> pro tpe fuerint, in virtute ac sub debito juramenti dicto nro Cottio præstiti per eosdem arctius

† quantum.

ordinamus ut ipsi & eorum q<sup>i</sup>h<sup>t</sup> quæ in eis vel eorum aliquo fuerit, correctiones, punitiões, & reformatiões debitas, veras, rationabiles, atq; justas de q<sup>i</sup>bcunq; transgressiõib<sup>9</sup>, delictis, criminib<sup>9</sup>, & excessib<sup>9</sup> scholarium & sociorum dñi Cottii nri q<sup>o</sup>rūcunq; q<sup>o</sup>tiens †, ubi, & quum, ac prout opus fuerit, juxta

‡ quoties.

negotii qualitatem, vim, formam, & effectum ordinationū & statutorū nrorū absq; partialitate q<sup>o</sup>cunq; postpositis etiam & cessantib<sup>9</sup> oimodis prece, pretio, amore, odio, & invidia & favore, necnon affectiõib<sup>9</sup> consanguinitatis vel affinitatis, vel prærogativis specialib<sup>9</sup>, ex q<sup>i</sup>bcunq; causis prætensis etiam vel conceptis, diligenter & indifferenter faciant et exercent; & ea, quæ in ea pte pro comodo, utilitate, tranquillitate fraterna pace, mutua charitate et honore dicti nostri Collegii fuerint facienda, fideliter in omnibus exequantur.

*Stat. XLVIII.*

\* Collegii omitted  
penes v. Præp.  
v. Index capitū.  
yet in Libr. orig.

**De clausura portarum Collegii\*, et quod mulieres non introducantur.**

† que. & in orig.

ITEM statuimus, ordinamus, & volumus quod portæ & hostia dñi Cottii exteriora singulis diebus ad solis occasum, vel ad minus ante noctis

tenebras claudantur firmiter, & serentur; sic<sup>o</sup> que<sup>o</sup> clausa & serata permaneant, nec aperiantur ante solis ortum diei sequentis, nisi ppter exituros ad eccliam pro dicendis matutinis, vel ad scholas, seu ex alia causa rationabili & honesta p ppositum vel viceppositum approbanda, aliud fuerit faciendū. Volentes, q<sup>d</sup> claves portarū & hostiorū hmoi in ppositi, cum præsens fuerit, & in ipius absentia in viceppositi custodia singulis noctib<sup>9</sup>, nisi causa rationabilis impediatur, remaneant custoditæ. Inhibem<sup>9</sup> præterea, ne janitor, pistor, brasiator, coquus, dispensator, seu alius dñi Cottii officarius vel minister, mulieres aliquas in dñtum Cottium, aut iporū officinas introducat seu receptet in eisdem; nisi ex causa rationabili & honesta per ppositum viceppositum aut bursarios approbanda.

Stat. XLIX.

Statutes of Eton College.

De Visitatione metropolitana Archiepiscopi Cantuariensis, ac visitatione ordinaria Episcopi Lincolnensis per se vel eorum commissarios in dicto Collegio faciendis.

ITEM <sup>quoniam</sup> quod plurimum nobis cordi sit, quod oia & singula ordinatiões & statuta dñi nri regalis Collii per nos edita & edenda plene, & efficaciter imp̄m observentur, bonaq; oia' hñoi fideliter conserventur, discretiusq; regantur; speramusq; firmiter, quod reverendissimus in Xto pater archiep̄us Cantuar̄ metropolitanis dñi regalis Collii, ac reverendus in Xto pater Lincoln̄: ep̄us, diœcesanus ejusdem, qui pro tpe fuerit, sicut dñi nri Collii visitatores & ordinarii esse debebunt, sic ejusdem Collii singularũq; psonarum, possessionumq; spiritualiũ & tporaliũ, jurium ac libertatum, & privilegiorũ ejusdem; & specialiter statutorũ & ordinatiõũ nrorũ pd̄ctorum favorabiles conservatores erunt, præcipuiq; Protectores. Propter quam nram in eis confidentiam singularem idem Collegium nrum autoritate [~~sedis Apostolicæ~~ \*] non curavimus exemptum facere ab eisdem. Volum⁹, q' idem archiep̄us

\* Somewt. has seen wrote over Sedis Ap. buteraz'd. t seems to have seen regia. pen. 7: Pr.

† Metropolitico. † quoties.

§ de triennio in triennium. in Lib. orig.

|| [nram p̄fatum] speciales ( )

|| nostri Cantabri- jae. & in orig.

\* Stet.

† milliesia

( )

† (plenius. sic) plenius, in orig.

§ eis de

|| his

Cantuar̄, quoties cathedralem eccliam & diœcesim Lincoln̄. jure metropolitanæ visitaverit per se, aut per suos; ac ep̄us Lincoln̄ quotiens † per p̄positum vicep̄positum ac duos bursarios ejusdem nri Collii, seu per oēs socios ejusdem, vel majorem ptem eorundem fuerint requisiti; necnon absq; requi-

sitione quacunq; de termino in terminum cum suam eccliam Cathedralē et diœcesim ordinarie visitaverit, semel ad præfatum nrum || regale Collum

per se, vel suos commissarios spirituales, quos ad hoc duxerint deputandos; (præterquam p̄ p̄positum Collii nri regalis de Etona pd̄cti aut p̄positum

Collii Cantabriq; ¶: vel collegiatos in eisdem, seu illos, qui ex causa alicujus

delicti, criminis vel excessus ab altero dñtorũ Collorũ recesserint; Archidiaconum Bük, Decanosq; sive custodes, aut canonicos libere capellæ nre regie Scti Stephani infra palatium nrum Westmonast. \* aut Capellæ nre regie infra castrum nrum Windesore; aliosq; decanos, custodes, magistros, seu capita Collorum q'rumcumq; infra decem miliaria † à dño nro Collto regali de Etona existentium, et situatorum, per quos aut ip̄orum aliquem hoc nolumus exerceri), ad præfatum nrum Collum regale libere accedant: p̄positumq; ac oēs, & singulos socios, capellanos, magistrum informatorem, & hostiarium ac clericos, & scholares, choristasq; ; necnon quascunq; ejusdem Collii psonas in Ecclia collegiata ibm pro sui pastoralis officii debito, ad quod efficaciter exequendum in visceribus Jhu Christi, & sub aspersione sui sanguinis pretiosi obsecram⁹ eosdem, convocent. Quos quidem reverendissimum & reverendum patres ac com̄issarios suos hñoi vigore præsentis nre ordinationis & statuti plenius † habere volumus potestatem super oibus & singulis articulis in nris ordinatiõib; & statutis contentis per p̄positum oēsq; & singulos presbyteros socios, magistrum informatorem, capellanos, hostiarium, clericos scholares, cæterasq; psonas pd̄ctas; etiam, si oporteat sub ip̄orum juramento

de eisdem § dicendo plenam & meram veritatem, præstando; si, viz' ordinationes & statuta nra pd̄cta ab ipsis oibus, quantum ad ipsorum singulos pertinet, debitè executata fuerint, & etiam observata: necnon super oibus & singulis statum, com̄odum, & honorem dñi Collii nri concernentiũ & quæ in dño Collto nro & psonis ejusdem noverint, seu crediderint reformanda, præterquam de occultis, etiam, si, super hiis || non fuerint specialiter requisiti, exactissimè

Statutes of  
Eton College.

tissimè inquirendi excessus, negligentiasq̄, crimina & delicta quorumcunq̄ dēti regalis Cōffii qualitercunq̄ cōmissa, juxta òem vim, formam, et effectum ordinationū & statutorū corrigendi, et etiam puniendi; attentataq̄ contra ordinationēs & statuta p̄dēta debitè reformandi, cæteraq̄ oīa & singula faciendi, exercendi, exequendi, & expediendi quæ in præmissis necessaria fuerint, seu q̄m̄t̄t̄ opportuna; etiam si ad privatiōem seu amotiōem p̄positi, vice p̄positi, seu alterius cujuscunq̄ ab administratiōe sua, vel officio suo; seu si ad amotionem magistri informatoris, hostiarii, aut alicujus socii, vel scholaris dēti n̄ri regalis Cōffii ab eodem Cōffo statutis & ordinationibus n̄ris h̄m̄oi id

\* Contingat.  
in Libro orig.

exigentibus, procedi contingat\*. Quos siquidem p̄positum, vicep̄positum socios, magistrum informatorē, capellanos, hostiarium, clericos, scholares, & choristas, necnon cæteros ip̄ius Cōffii ministros quoscunq̄ præfatis reverendissimo, & reverendo patribus & cōmissariis, de quibus præfertur, quoad oīa & singula præmissa, volum⁹ & præcipim⁹ effectualiter intendere & parere. Statuentes præterea, q̄ nullus in visitatiōib⁹ h̄m̄oi, seu scrutiniis faciendis in dēto regali Cōffo contra præpositum, vicep̄positum, magistrum informatorē, hostiarium, aliquem sociorum presbyterorum, capellanorum, clericorum, scholarium, choristarum, aliasve p̄sonas quicquam dicat, deponat, seu denunciet, nisi quod verum crediderit, seu de quo publica vox et fama laboraverit contra eundem: Idemq̄ in p̄posito volum⁹ observari, sub debito ipsorum oīum dēto n̄ro Cōffo præstiti juramenti. Per prædicta

tamen p̄dētis reverendissimo patri archiepiscopo Cantuar̄. aut reverendo patri episcopo Lincol̄n. eorumve cōmissariis, quoad alia, quam in præsentī n̄ro statuto, ac aliis n̄ris ordinationibus & statutis contenta, in dēto n̄ro Cōffo vel p̄sonis ejusdem aliquam aliam potestatem concedere non intendimus; aut quod possint, vel aliquis eorum possit, ratione jurisdictionis, quam habent, aut aliquis ipsorum habet, in eodem, vel in aliquas p̄sonas ejusdem, citare, vel facere citari, vel evocare, seu evocari extra dētum Cōffum p̄positum, aut aliquem socium, capellanum, vel clericum, aliamve p̄sonam quamcumq̄ collegiatam in eodem secundum\* potestatem h̄m̄oi eis & eorum cui t̄t̄

\* [sed]

scdm. Lm. in  
orig.

præsentis statuti n̄ri vigore, in quantum in nobis est, adimimus omni modo. Ordinantes præterea, quod reverendissimus in Xto pater archiepiscopus, cum visitatiōem suam h̄m̄oi in p̄sona sua fecerit, decem marcas, aut procurationem in esculentis & poculentis pro se & xl<sup>a</sup> personis, & totidem equis, ad electiōem ip̄orum p̄positi & sociorum Cōffii regalis antedicti. Præ-

† Lincol̄niæ.  
‡ quum.  
\* sua.

fatus vero Lincol̄n: † episcopus <sup>quum</sup> ‡ ipse visitationem h̄m̄oi in persona <sup>sua</sup> fecerit,

centum solidos, aut provisionem in esculentis & poculentis pro se & triginta personis, ac totidem equis; similiter ad electiōem ip̄orum p̄positi & sociorum Collegii antedicti, de bonis Cōffii n̄ri regalis percipiant. Quum vero per ‡ cōmissarios suos unum vel plures, idem cōmissarii vel cōmissarius quadraginta solidos; aut procurationem congruam pro eisdem, & septem vectigonibus, ad electionem p̄positi & sociorum p̄dētorum per manus bursariorum dicti Cōffii n̄ri de bonis cōibus ejusdem percipiant pro oībus expensis & laboribus in hac parte per eosdem, vel eorum aliquem subeundis. Ita tamen quod dictus Lincol̄n: episcopus centum solidorum, aut cōmissarii, seu cōmissarius ejus quadraginta solidorum h̄m̄oi summam in uno eodemq̄ anno p̄pter actum visitationis h̄m̄oi, licet pluries exercitum, non excedant. Præfatorum verò reverendissimi ac reverendi patrum, ac cōmissariorum sudrum h̄m̄oi conscientias apud Altissimum arctius oneram⁹, ut in faciendo, & exequendo præmissa, juxta doctrinam Apostoli, non quærant quæ sua sunt, sed quæ Jesu Christi, solumq̄ Deum habentes præ oculis, favore, odio, & timore, prece, ac pretio, coloribus, occasiōib⁹ & causis postpositis quibus- ihu.  
cunq̄, inquisitionis, correctionis, & reformationis debitæ § officium diligenter impendant, & fideliter in oībus exequantur; sicut & prout coram Deo, & in ip̄ius

‡ [per dæst.]

§ debite.



\* [seu]

ip̄ius extremo iudicio, in hoc casu voluerint respondere. Statuentes insuper, q̄ p̄positus d̄cti n̄ri regalis Col̄gii super excessibus vel delictis, contra eum et detectis & delatis in visitatiōib⁹ vel inquisitiōib⁹ h̄m̄oi copiam compertorum detectorum h̄m̄oi sibi tradi, dari, edi, aut liberari sive \* nomina detegentium seu denunciantium sibi exponi nullo modo petat; nec ipsa comperta & detecta, aut nomina h̄m̄oi tradantur eidem, sed super eisdem compertis & detectis statim eorum visitatore, seu visitoribus h̄m̄oi p̄sonaliter respondeat, ac correctionem debitam subeat pro eisdem, juxta n̄rorum ordinationum et statutorum exigentiam ac tenorem; cessantibus q̄b̄cunq; provocatiōib⁹, appellationib⁹, querelis, & aliis juris & facti remediis, per quas, seu quæ, ipsius correctio sive punitio differri valeat, seu aliàs q̄m̄ f̄bt impediri: nisi ad amotionem officii, seu privationem beneficii, aut inhabilitationem personæ p̄positi p̄dicti contra p̄positum eundem agatur per h̄m̄oi visitatorem seu visitatores. In q̄bus casib⁹ oēs defensiones legitimas eidem volum⁹ esse salvas; non obstante aliq̄ ordinatiōe n̄ra p̄dicta.

Stat. L.

M. Informatoris,  
Hostiarii] non in  
Lib. orig.

De juramento capellanorū, clericorū, & servientiū.

STATUIMUS ordinamus et volumus, quod de capellanis per p̄positum, vicep̄positum & p̄æcentorem eligatur annis singulis unus in succentorem d̄ctæ Eccl̄æ collegiatæ; qui in absentia p̄æcentoris, & specialiter in ferialibus diebus, canendo, cantando, repetere, et aliàs in choro ejusdem cantoris officium in oībus et singulis, quæ ad idem officium p̄tinent, gerere debeat, & etiam teneatur: Quem singulis annis xxvi. viii. recipere volumus de bonis cōibus n̄ri regalis Col̄gii pro suis in ea pte stipendio & labore. Ordinantes insuper q̄ capellani conductitii p̄d̄cti, magister informator, & hostiarius, ac oēs clerici Ecclesiæ collegiatæ ibidem, pueri choristæ xij̄ juvenes pauperes, necnon pueri cōmensales in eodem, qui annum suæ ætatis quintum-decimum attigerit, ac alii officarii et ministri dicti regalis Collegii cujuscumque con-

Sic.

1. ditionis extiterint, Jurent, quod secreta ipsius Collegii nullatenus revelabunt:
2. Et si contingat eos seire aliqua pericula, dampna, sive p̄æjudicia Collegio p̄dicto futura, sive imminetia, illa p̄posito, vicep̄posito & bursariis ejusdem Collegii n̄ri publicent, & revelent quam citò cōmodè poterit absq; dilatione quacunque. Juretq; eorum qui f̄bt, quod p̄posito ejusdem regalis Collegii, & in ejus absentia vicep̄posito, in licitis & honestis mandatis obediens erit;
3. Quodq; in aliqua causa (sua causa propria duntaxat excepta) nullo unquam tempore scienter erit consilio vel favore, verbo aut facto, contra dictum nostrum Collegium, aut Collegium regale Beatæ Mariæ & S<sup>cti</sup> Nicholai Cantabriḡ; sed eisdem, & eorum cuilibet assistet suis auxilio, consilio, et favore, quamdiu vixerit in hoc mundo. Ordinantes insuper, quod capellani conductitii, & sex clerici p̄dicti jurent, quod per quatuor menses ante recessum suum finalem ab eodem p̄æmoneant de recessu suo hujusmodi p̄æpositum dicti regalis Collegii, aut eo absente, vice p̄æpositum ejusdem; nisi eos excuset aliqua rationabilis causa in hac parte; ut sic de alio capellano idoneo vel clerico ejus loco ante suum recessum commodè possit provideri.

thus numbered in  
V. Prov<sup>ts</sup> Book,  
et in a modern  
and.

† Subauditur (ut in Juram: P̄positi & socior. & scholar. & pauperum virorum) in dampnum & p̄judicium ejusdem.

Statutes of  
Eton College.

*Stat. LI.*

Statuta et Ordinatioes pauperum.

\* Cum.

† ac augmentati-  
oem.

‡ [et d. est.]  
§ [et d. est.]  
[spe d. est.]

<sup>CUM\*</sup> (QUUM) apud tribunal æterni Judicis in supremo examine ab omnibus super misericordiæ operibus districtissima ratio exigenda; debilesq; Christi pauperes in domum recipi jubeat charitas, et pietas interpellat; ac ea propter Collegium nostrum regale Beatæ Mariæ de Etona prope Windsoram, nedum in divini cultus, <sup>ac</sup> <sup>m</sup> <sup>†</sup> <sup>‡</sup> cleri augmentatione sed in ~~et~~ hujusmodi pauperum debiliuq; virorum succursu <sup>um</sup> spe fundatum §, ac etiam stabilitum; statuimus, ordinamus, et volumus, quod in quadam domo ad hoc per nos specialiter ex parte boreali Ecclesiæ collegiatæ Collegii nostri memorati ordinata, semper et continue sint pauperes ac debiles viri; quos sub obedientia et regimine, tutela et gubernatione Præpositi collegii nostri prædicti, qui pro tempore fuerit, et in ejus absentia vicepræpositi ejusdem, vivere volumus, statuimus et etiam ordinamus; sicut et prout in articulis inferius annotatis plenius continetur.

*Stat. LII.*

De totali Numero pauperum, & quales esse debent;  
ac de Officio eorundem.

\* sustentari  
† epileptici, p. V. Pr.  
et in Libro orig.

\* [quibus]  
† et.

[proximorum]

repererit.  
§ reperit p. V. Pr.

|| [claudat]

INPRIMIS siquidem statuimus, ordinamus & volumus, quod in præ-  
dicta domo esse, et semper <sup>sustentari</sup> ~~sustineri~~\* debeant xiii pauperes debiles viri, minimè conjugati; non lepræ macula respersi, lunatici, vel amentes, epileptici †, sive muti, aut aliq<sup>o</sup> morbo incurabili (ex quo gravis<sup>et ‡</sup> horror cæteris generari possit) percussi: Quos omnes esse volumus senes æ decrepitos, aut tales juvenes, qui sine culpa sua in aliq<sup>o</sup> membrorum suorum sic sunt mutulati aut eorundem membrorum recto usu taliter destituti, quod sibi met ipsis suis laboribus necessaria vitæ acquirere nequeant; nec ex suis propriis, aut propinquoꝝ suorum largitionibus, aliundeve competenter sustentari valeant quoquo modo. De quorū numero volum<sup>9</sup> quod per p̄positum n̄ri regalis Coffii p̄d̄cti præficiatur cæteris oibus vir unus providus & discretus ad hoc judicio ejusdem p̄positi cæteris aptior & magis idoneus, q<sup>i</sup> gardianus pauperum nuncupetur. Quem insuper pro beneplacito, voluntate, & arbitrio ejusdem p̄positi volumus posse & debere, quotiens sibi videbitur, à d̄cto officio amoveri; Qui regimini cæterorum pauperum confratrum suorum, qualiter, viz<sup>t</sup> in moribus & gestura se habeant, atq; præsentem n̄ras ordinationes, quatenus eos concernunt, observent, diligenter superintendant; & maximè quod in habitibus & locis & cellis eis limitatis honestatem in lectisterniis suis semper servent; defectusq; eorum notabiles (si quos reperit<sup>er</sup>) p̄posito Coffii n̄ri p̄d̄cti; aut in ejus absentia vicep̄posito ejusdem, quocitius corrigi valeant, denunciaret. Qui insuper gardianus omni nocte antequam in lecto suo se reponat, videat, quod oēs reliqui confratres sui in dicta domo præsentem sint; ac etiam q<sup>d</sup> exterior porta ejusdem domus statim post horam octavam sub serura firmiter claudatur<sup>hujusmodi</sup> ||; clavemq; ejusdem portæ secum

Sic. in  
pro. to  
omitted

secum habeat per eum usq; mane securius - - - - - † conservandam. † Sic p. 4. V. Pr.  
 Quam portam à dicta hora octava de sero usq; ad horam matutinarum  
 diei sequentis aperiri nolumus, nisi ex causa necessaria rationabili seu  
 honesta per præpositum nostri Collegii prædicti, aut in ejus absentia vice-  
 præpositum approbanda.

*Stat. LIII.*

De pauperibus in locum deficientium eligendis, et  
 qui præferri debeant.

\* quum ITEM statuimus ordinamus & volumus q<sup>d</sup> quotiens & qu<sup>ando</sup> \* aliquem q̄. in orig.  
tredecim  
 seu aliquos de dictis xiii pauperibus viris ab hac luce migrare contigerit,  
 sive à domo p̄d̄cta ex aliqua causa inferius descripta amoveri, aut locum  
 † quacunq; aliquem de numero p̄d̄ctorum pauperum quemcunq; † alia ratione vacare,  
 dictus p̄positus n̄ri Cottii de consensu majoris ptis sociorum ejusdem ad  
 hoc specialiter convocandorum, seu in absentia p̄positi, vicep̄positus de con-  
 sensu majoris ptis p̄d̄ctorum, sicut præmittitur, convocandorum, citius q<sup>d</sup>  
 comòdè id fieri poterit, infra mensem, in locum sic deficientis seu deficientium  
sicq;  
 alium vel alios substituatur indilatè; sic quod \* numerus eorundem pauperum  
 diu non remaneat diminutus. Statuentes præterea, quod in oī electiōe pau-  
 perū faciendâ, eligentes p̄d̄cti debitum respectum habeant ad pauperes  
 parochianos suos; maximè, si aliquando fuerunt servientes com̄unes in n̄ro  
 [memorate] Cotto regali p̄d̄cto †: necnon ad pauperes parochianos & tenentes suos in  
 locis, & parochiis illis, in quibus bona sua spiritualia vel temporalia vigent;  
 ac præsertim ad illos qui bona sua temporalia, quæ aliquando habuerunt,  
 incendio, ruina, latrocinio, bestiarū morina, aut aliis q<sup>b</sup>'cunq; casib<sup>9</sup> fortuitis  
 perdiderint; tantaque rei familiaris inopia laborent; quod vitam suam in-  
 opem, nisi mendicitate publica, defendere non valeant. Quos in oī electiōe  
 h̄m̄oi, dummodo laudabilis & honestæ conservatiōis & bonæ famæ fuerint,  
 & aliàs juxta qualitates superius & inferius descriptas, eligibiles sint, ante  
 alios nominari volumus & præferri. Conscientias vero d̄ctorum eligentium  
 § hujusmodi apud Altissimum arctius oneramus, quod ipsi in oībus electionibus Deum,  
 qui in suis ad hospitium recipitur, vestitur, pascitur & potatur, præ oculis  
 habentes, omni favore, odio, amore, ac partialitate quacunq; semotis, pre-  
 ceq; & pretio, necnon instantiis & rogatibus quorumcunq; non attentis, illos  
 solum ad numerum prædictorum pauperum eligant; quos, secundum Deum  
 et conscientias suas, ac juxta nostram intentionem, h̄is ordinationibus  
 nostris descriptam, crediderint convenire.

*Stat. LIV.*

De juramento pauperū in eorū admissiōe.

INSUPER statuimus, ordinamus, et volumus, quod quib̄t d̄ctorum pau-  
 perum, statim quum ad dictam domum admissus fuerit, antequam sibi quic-  
 quam de bonis d̄cti n̄ri regalis Cottii, tanquam admissio pauperi ministeretur,  
 jurabit

Statutes of  
Eton College.

jurabit sacro sanctis Dei Evangeliiis per eum corporaliter tactis, quod non habet de propriis, aut amicorum suorum subventionibus, unde se competenter sustentare, & vitam suam inopem defendere valeat. Item, quod si contingat eum scire aliqua secreta dēti nri Collī ipsa non revelabit in dampnum ejusdem. Et si aliq<sup>d</sup> dampna vel scandala eidem Collo aut p̄posito, vice p̄posito, aut alicui sociorum ejusdem, sive alicui psonæ alii in eodem immi- nere sciverit, illa pro posse suo impediet, & ab aliis impediri faciet; et si illa impedire non poterit, dēto p̄posito vel vicep̄posito, aut illi psonæ quam res ipsa tangit, quam citius poterit, nunciabit. Jurabit insuper, q<sup>d</sup> p̄posito nro\* Collīi p̄dicti, qui pro t̄pe fuerit, necnon in ejus absentia vicep̄posito ejusdem, in licitis & honestis mandatis q<sup>b</sup> cunq<sup>q</sup>, obediens erit; statutaq<sup>q</sup> & ordina- tiōes dētæ domus pauperum per nos edita & edenda, quatenus ipsum concernent, observabit; & ut eadem ab aliis observentur, laborabit; ac tam bona ejusdem Collīi, quam p̄fatæ domus eidem com̄issa, sive comittenda, & quæ ad manus ejus quo<sup>quo</sup> p̄ modo pervenerint, præterquam ea quæ sibi ad victum suum tradita & liberata fuerint, fideliter conservabit ad usum dicti regalis Collīi, sive domus p̄dētæ. Et insuper, quod sua bona illa, quæ secum inferet in eandem, necnon illa, quæ post suam admis- sionem adquisiverit & quæ ad ipsum q<sup>cu</sup>q<sup>q</sup>, justo titulo pervenerint, non aliter quam moderatè expendet. Et quod si quæ<sup>a</sup> sibi in t̄pe mortis suæ residua fuerint, de eisdem ipsa ad usum com̄unem ipsorum pauperum integrè dimittet absq<sup>q</sup> diminutione quacunq<sup>q</sup>; præterquam pro custibus & expensis sepulturæ suæ; quos tamen fieri volumus cum supervisione et advisamento præpositi, sive in ejus absentia vicep̄positi nostri Collegii memorati. Volumus insuper, quod statim post dictum juramentum renunciet in vim juramenti sui eorum quilibet omnium testimoniorum § sive codicillorum fac- tionem; quam eis, et eorum cuilibet in virtute præsentis || nostri statuti per eos jurati adimimus omninq<sup>q</sup>.

\* nro Collīi p̄dēti.  
et in Libi. orig.

\* sic.

† quoquo

† siqua.

§ [omni testamen-  
torum]  
|| [p̄dēti]

### Stat. LV,

## De habitibus et indumentis pauperum,

ITEM statuimus, ordinamus, & volum<sup>9</sup>, quod nullus dictorum pauperum exteriorē portam dictæ domus in villam, seu ecclesiam collegiatam, aut Collegium nrum p̄dictum, aliave loca quæcunq<sup>q</sup>, aggrediatur\* sine tabardo de russeto nigro, quod ultra genua, & fere ad talos usq<sup>q</sup>, descendat; superius cum capicio † ejusdem sectæ induatur; nec infra eandē domum aliquibus aliis vestibus, videlicet togis aut tunicis, capuciis vel caligis eorum aliquis utatur superius, nisi solum de hujusmodi russeto, vel nigri coloris panno. Permittimus tamen, quod p̄dictas vestes suas possint dicti pauperes cum panno, vel foderatura alterius coloris, (dummodo ad extra non hujusmodi duplicatura seu foderatura † appareat) duplicare habeatq<sup>q</sup>, eorum quilibet de panno albo § crucem in pectore sua ex parte dextra super tabardo || suo consuetam, secundum formam quam nuper fecimus advisari. Volumus insuper, quod quilibet admittendus ad numerum pauperum p̄dictorum habeat, et secum inducat de propriis unum lectum, in quo dormiat; videlicet; ad minus unum par lodicum, unum par linthiaminum et unum cooptorium, cum

\* [aggrediatur]

† [capicio]

† [nimis h̄m̄oi du-  
plicata vel fode-  
rata. Sic p.  
Pr.]

§ albo panno

† sic.

|| sic.

cum pulvinari, ac unum tabardum cum cæteris indumentis gradui suo pauperi convenientibus: Nisi forsitan sit aliquis introducendus ita pauper, quod de præmissis sibi nequeat quomodo dolibet providere. In quo casu volumus, quod tali de hiis, quæ ab ipsis pauperibus illis decentibus relicta sunt, subveniatur, donec ipsemet, vel amici sui valeant de talibus ordinare. Statuentes præterea quod quilibet pauperum prædictorum habeat erga festum Natalis Domini, annis singulis, quatuor virgatas panni de russeto nigro, ad faciendum sibi unum tabardum, & unum capucium erga idem festum; pretium virgatæ, sufficienter aquatæ et tonsæ, duorum solidorum, quod quilibet recipiet per manus bursariorum de bonis communibus nostri Collegii annis singulis, ultra ea, quæ eorum quilibet erit aliàs percepturus.

*Stat. LVI.*

De precibus & orationibus per quemlibet dictorum  
pauperum qualibet die dicendis.

PRÆTEREA statuimus, ordinamus, & volumus, quod quilibet pauper in dictam domum introducendus ab initio sciat corde tenus dicere & sonare saltem, more laicorum, *Orationem dominicam*, cum *Salutatione Angelica*; ac etiam *Symbolum*; vel ad minus promittat se adhibiturum communem diligentiam ad prædicta sic scienda, sonandaq, infra unum terminum à tpe hmoi introductionis suæ continuè numerandum, sub pœna expulsionis ppetuæ; quam, si dictas orationes infra dictum tpus sic non sciverit, ipsum incurrere volumus ipso facto. Volentes insuper, quod eorum quilibet oï mane cum \* de lecto surrexerit, postquam se signaverit signo crucis, antequam ad alia se divertat, dicat, in honore quinq, vulnerum X<sup>ti</sup> *quinq, prædictam Orationem dominicam*, ac in honore quinq, gaudiorum Beatæ Virginis similiter *quinq, prædictam Salutationem Angelicam*, cum *uno Symbolo* sequente: totidemq, insuper sub forma consimili oï nocte antequam lectos suos ingredi-antur, ipsos & ipsorum quemlibet juxta lectulos suos genuflectentes dicere volumus, cessante causa rationabili, judicio ppositi Collii nri pdcti, sive in ejus absentia viceppositi judicio approbanda. Et postquam sic surrexerint de genuflectione statim in finali pulsatione ad matutinas, & in initio equidem vel prope, oës pauperes pdcti, causa cessante legitima, navem ecclæ ingredi-antur, ibiq, in stallis ante imaginem Crucifixi dicant tpe quo dicentur matutinæ devotè in remissionem eorum, quæ egerunt contra decem decalogi præcepta, *decies, Orationem dominicam*, repetendo *decies* post unamquamq, orationem † hmoi *Salutationem Angelicam*; post quæ similiter dicant ante tpus altæ missæ in ecclâ, vel cæmeterio ‡, aut claustro ejusdem in remissionem eorum, quæ deliquerunt per abusum quinq, sensuum, *quinq, orationem pdctam*, adjunctentes post singulas orationes prædictas *denas Salutationes Angelicas* cum *uno Symbolo* in fine pro confirmatione fidei Xtianæ: sic quod in tpe, quo dicentur matutinæ ac aliæ horæ, aut oïno ante altam missam, dicant *completum Psalterium Beatæ Virginis*; computando semper in hmoi psalterio\* *quindcies Orationem dominicam*, & *centum quinquaginta Ave-Maria*, ac insuper *unum Credo*. Volumusq, quod ultra pdctum unum psalterium similiter dicant infra ecclâ, cæmeterium ||, aut claustrium prædicta eorum singuli oï die in tpe altæ missæ, vesperrarum, ac completorii, ac aliis horis & tporibus diei, eis ad hoc magis accomodis, *duo alia psalteria beatæ Virginis*; sic quod in toto singulis diebus quilibet pdctorum pauperum dicat in honore sanctæ & individue Trinitatis ter psalterium beatæ Virginis. Veruntamen si quis eorum *Psalterium Davidicum* legere, horas beatæ Virginis *septem psalmos penitentiales*, cum *quindcim psalmis graduum*,

\* [quum]

~~† Dominicam, et  
also in v. Pro'vate,  
ut scratch'd over.~~

‡ cimiterio

~~in hmoi psalterio, desunt  
P. V. Pr.~~

|| cimiterium

Statutes of  
Eton College.

\* (Letania)

& *Letania communi*, aut *exequias mortuorum cum commendationibus animarum*, dicere sciat et possit, volumus quod de die quo dixerit *unum nocturnum de psalterio* hujusmodi, *omnesve horas beatæ Virginis, aut septem psalmos penitentiales cum quindecim psalmis prædictis, ac Litania\* communi, sive exequias mortuorum cum commendationibus animarum, à duobus Psalteriis Beatæ Virginis*, aliàs ipso die per eum, ut præmittitur, dicendis, excusetur. Statuentes præterea, quod si quis pauperum prædictorum fortassis propter adversam valitudinem, seu aliam causam rationabilem iudicio præpositi, seu, eo absente, vicepræpositi approbandam, dictam domum suam egredi commodè nequeat, eum ad prædicta omnia & singula infra dictam domū sic dicenda arctari solum volumus; nisi tanta sit ejus infirmitas, vel alia subsit rationabilis causa, propter quam ea dicere omnino nequeat: Quo casu eum ad dicenda eadem nolumus quomodolibet coarctare. Statuentes, quod omni die, durante tali infirmitate ejus, unus capellanorum, juxta limitationem præpositi, teneatur in eadem domo missam ad altare, quod inibi hac de causa construi fecimus, celebrare. Volentes insuper, quod si quis eorum fortassis propter occupationem rei secularis, aut ex negligentia alia, vel levi culpa aliqua, de prædictis suffragiis die suo non dixerit, aliquo alio die sequenti dicere et supplere valeat et debeat sic ommissa; in quo eorum omnium conscientias apud Altissimum arctius oneramus.

### Stat. LVII.

#### Quod dicti pauperes præposito obediant, et qualiter in gestura sua aliàs se habebunt.

\* hæc

AD hæc\* quoq, adjiciendo statuimus, ordinamus, et volumus, q<sup>d</sup> dñi pauperes oēs et singuli præposito nri Cottij, & in ejus absentia vicep̄posito ejusdem, in oibus licitis et honestis ~~mandatis~~; et maximè in oibus quæ q<sup>o</sup>q<sup>m</sup> respicient utilitatem et honorem dñi nri regalis Cottij, aut nras p̄sentes ordinationes reverenter obediant; correctionesq, debitas ab eodem p̄posito, seu vicep̄posito pro suis com̄missis eis vel eorum alicui infligendas obedienter subeant, sicut decet. Ac cum p̄dctam domum suam exierint, preculas suas secum in manibus, aut circa collum suum, vel ad zonam deferant; in Eccliaq, collegiata iſm t̄porib<sup>9</sup> q<sup>1</sup>bus divina celebrantur in eadem, & specialiter dum inibi matutinæ, altæ missæ, vespæræ, ac aliæ horæ de die dicentur; necnon in t̄pe quo in fine diei cujuslibet Antiphona beatæ Virginis decantatur dicendo inibi per eos dicenda contemplationib<sup>9</sup> & aliis orationib<sup>9</sup> insistant; nec alibi infra unum miliare à dcto Cotto in divinis interesse præsumant. A risu quoq, confabulatione, & oī strepitu inordinatis per eos faciendis, cæterisq, ineptiis q<sup>1</sup>b<sup>9</sup>cunq, se abstineant, nec per villam q<sup>o</sup>q<sup>m</sup>modo illis t̄poribus, aut aliis, nisi ex causa rationabili & honesta vagentur aut transeant; tabernas nullo modo exerceant, nec ad aleas, seu taxillas ludant: ab oibus insuper turpiloquiis, juramentis, & perjuriis, rixis, contentionibus, & ebrietatibus semper, & in oī loco, se abstineant; nec ullo modo per patriam, villam, seu eandem Eccliam, aut alibi mendicent, sive quicquam ab alio mendicando petant, seu recipiant; nisi forte eis in

† aliquid

com̄muni aut aliquæ † gratis eorum alicui (quod ipse nullatenus mendicando petierat) ab aliquo ex elemosina tribuatur; nec alicui labori, aut arti manuali, causa lucri, insistant; sed tanquam pauperes elemosinarii in orationib<sup>9</sup>, vigiliis, jejuniis, & contemplationibus devotè soli Deo studeant deservire.

† aliq, in orig. forsan qualiter.

*Stat. LVIII.*Statutes of  
Eton College.

provisione De <sup>provi</sup> pensione \* quam dicti pauperes pro victu eorum  
recipient à nro Collegio memorato.

ITEM statuimus, ordinamus, & volumus, quod cum superius sit statutum dētos pauperes non debere ab aliq<sup>o</sup> quicquam mendicare, pro septimanalib<sup>9</sup> cōis unius <sup>q</sup> eorundem duodecim denarii de bonis cōibus nri regalis Coffii per manus bursariorū liberentur in initio cujuslibet septimanæ uni idoneo servienti eorundem, quem ad emendum, ordinandum, & præparandum quæcunq<sup>3</sup> victualia pauperib<sup>9</sup> necessaria, ac debitè ministrandum eadem victualia eisdem in aula cōi, ad hoc per nos pro eisdem pauperib<sup>9</sup> infra dictam domum pauperum ordinata, provideri volum<sup>9</sup> p<sup>o</sup> ppositum aut in ejus absentia viceppositum nri Coffii; pro cuius servientis salario, necnon annua liberatæ†, quam eum habere volumus de secta valectorum ibm satisfieri volumus de bonis cōibus ejusdem nri regalis Coffii supradicti. Statuentes præterea, quod annis singulis in æstate provideantur de bonis cōibus ejusdem nri Coffii per bursarios pro singulis dictorum <sup>xiii</sup> tredecim pauperum duæ bigatæ lignorum focalium; unaquæq<sup>3</sup> bigata quantum possint quinq<sup>3</sup> equi cōmunes bene trahere; quæ imponantur similiter custibus nri Coffii

† liberata

infra clausum eorundem. Ac quod quilibet eorundem <sup>ndem †</sup> pauperum pro reliquis sibi necessariis recipiat in pecunia viginti solidos annuatim ad quatuor anni terminos sibi per manus bursariorum de bonis cōibus fideliter persolvendos. Habeant insuper prædicti pauperes in introitu dictæ domus suæ, sive in aliquo alio loco ad hoc accōmodo juxta advisamentum ppositi nri Coffii deputando, unum truncum cum pixide ferratum, & duabus seruris seratum; in quo ponatur aurum vel argentum dētis pauperibus datum, sive legatum, seu aliquo alio modo collatum eisdem in cōmuni, securius ibi custodiendum usq<sup>3</sup> ad finem anni. Cujus quidem pixidis § duas claves habeant inter se divisas viceppositus dēti nri Coffii & gardianus pauperū pdictorū; volumusq<sup>3</sup> q<sup>d</sup> eandem pixidem singulis annis in festo Michaelis, vel infra quindecim dies ante vel post idem festum aperiant, & quicquam ibi repertum fuerit, totum inter eosdem statim <sup>est. & in Orig.</sup> absq<sup>3</sup> moræ æqualiter dividatur. Ordina-

est. & in Orig.

ntes præterea, q<sup>d</sup> semper & continuè sit una mulier bonæ famæ & opinionis illææ, quæ vestes & vestimenta dētorū pauperorū lavet; eisdemq<sup>3</sup> pauperibus, quum eorum aliquem infirmari & ægrotare contigerit, diligenter intendat; quam tamen omnino in villa de Etona, et non in dēta domo manere & pernoctare volumus: pro cuius salario similiter de bonis communibus nostri Collegii <sup>satisfat.</sup> ~~sufficiat.~~

|| Sic. P. V. Pr.

Statutes of  
Eton College.

*Stat. LIX.*

Ex quibus causis debeant dicti pauperes à domo  
prædicta recedere, seu perpetuo amovere.

v. Ind  
Lit

<sup>ter</sup>  
\* aliàs sic.

\* [aliter]

† [ac, pro, dæest]

‡ [comiserit]

§ [multiplicentur]

PRÆTEREA statuimus, ordinamus, & volumus, quod si quis dictorum pauperum matrimonium contraxerit; aut si ei in hæreditate, vel aliàs,\* talis redditus, aut pensio spiritualis sive temporalis obvenierit, cum quo, seu qua ipse valeat aliàs\* sustentari comode, quod arbitrio & iudicio p̄positi & vicep̄positi ejusdem n̄ri Cottii solum relinquimus; aut si quis eorundē pauperum homicidium voluntarium, furtum notabile, perjurium manifestum, adulteriumve comiserit, sive super aliquo de gravioribus criminibus, ex quo grave scandalum n̄ro Cottio regali p̄dcto oriatur, infamatus extiterit; atq; super hoc coram p̄posito & vicep̄posito convictus fuerit, tunc à dicta domo pauperum, & eorundem numero per p̄positum p̄dctum removeatur

oīno, & pro † p̄petuò expellatur. Sin autem aliqui eorundem pauperū aliquod crimen de levioribus comiserint ‡ utpote si mendaces, juratores, ebriosi, rixosi, contumeliosi, susurrone bilingues, aut aliorum diffamatores, inobedientes, sive vagabundi, aut statutorum n̄rorum p̄sentiū transgressores, sive contemptores fuerint, aut aliàs qualitercumq; leviter deliquerint, tunc per p̄positum vel in ejus absentia per vicep̄positum acriter corripiantur & aliter pro ejusdem p̄positi aut vicep̄positi iudicio & arbitrio puniantur. Quod si crimina & delicta sua h̄m̄oi sic puniti, non tradant debitæ emendationi, sed ea multiplicent, § tunc volumus q̄ per subtractionem distributionum suarum juxta dispositionem p̄positi, aut in ejus absentia vicep̄positi, acrius & acrius puniantur. Si vero aliquis eorundem tandem incorrigibilis oīno appareat, tunc volumus, quod per dictum p̄positum à præfata domo absq; spe redeundi penitus expellatur. Si vero aliquis eorundem pauperum in aliquam infirmitatem contagiosam p̄petuam inciderit; sic quod ejus cohabitatio in dicta domo cæteris pauperibus intolerabilis horror fuerit, eum extra dictam domum alibi in loco, de quo ipse sibi provideat oīno morari volumus; solumq; pro oī victu et exhibitione sic infirmi duodecim denarii pro septimanis singulis, ad minus in fine cujuslibet mensis, volumus per dicti n̄ri Cottii bursarios liberari. Ad hoc adjiciendo statuimus, quod si quis pauperum p̄dctorū ultra quindecim dies in uno anno continuos, vel vicibus interpolatis discontinuos à dicta domo, causa cessante legitima, iudicio p̄positi & vicep̄positi approbanda, se absentaverit, extunc eum statu, quem habuit in domo p̄dcta privatum fore decernimus eo ipso. Usq; tamen ad quindecim dies h̄m̄oi de licentia p̄positi, seu in ejus absentia vicep̄positi in uno anno pauperes viros p̄dctos ex causa tamen rationabili & honesta abesse permittimus, & non ultra, nisi ex urgenti & necessaria causa, præpositi, aut in ejus absentia vicep̄positi prædicti iudicio approbanda.



*Stat. LX.*Statutes of  
Eton College.

## De Hospitalitate tenenda, &amp;c.

AD hæc insuper quia in Dei pauperibus ad hospitium susceptis Deus, (ipso \* Evangelio testante,) suscipitur; Ipseque Christus Dei filius in carne hospitio receptus fuisse legitur, statuimus, ordinamus, et volumus, quod in una alia domo, quam juxta domum pauperum ejusdem collegiatae Ecclesiae ad hoc construi et ordinari fecimus, semper & continuè sint, quinque lecti convenientes pro extraneis pauperibus et peregrinis, quos auctoritate et mandato præpositi ejusdem nostri regalis Collegii, qui pro tempore fuerit, seu in ejus absentia vicepræpositi ejusdem, usque ad numerum Decennarium † inibi ad hospitandum recipi volumus et admitti per unum diem, et unam noctem, et non ultra; nisi eorum aliquem pro tempore, à † quo ibi hospitatus sic fuerit, adeo infirmari contigerit, quod inde non valeat commodè, et honorificè amoveri. Pro quorum sic admissorum et hospitatorum lecti-<sup>ac</sup> sterniis ac mundandis, lavandisque vestibus; necnon esculentis ac poculentis interim provideri volumus de bonis communibus nostri regalis Collegii memorati, quamdiu auctoritate præpositi aut vicepræpositi præfatorum in domo manserint supradicta. Per præsens tamen Statutum dictos præpositum aut vice præpositum arctari || nolumus, ut teneantur recipere inibi ad hospitium aliquos communiter mendicantes, nisi fortassis in aliquo casu sola miserationis causa eos ad hoc inducat. Quo casu eos tamen suo arbitrio duximus relinquendos.

\* [ipso]

Decennarium

† à deest.

sic. deest.]

§ et.

ari. p. V. Pr.  
ari. in St. 1768.*Stat. LXI.*

## Finis et conclusio omnium Statutorum.

PORRO quanquam nostris temporibus prospexerimus\* qualiter plerisque in locis regulæ, institutiones, & statuta à suis professoribus juxta fundatorum intentiones minimè, ut debuerant, observentur; Sperantes tamen firmiter, quod viri literati, scientes legem Domini, habentes Deum præ oculis, ejusque voluntatem in regulis, ordinationibus, & statutis observandis lucidius præ aliis intuentes has regulas, ordinationes, & statuta illis contradicta strictius observabunt, confidenter, † hoc præsens nostrum regale Collegium, juxta eadem regulas, statuta, & ordinationes gubernandum, eisdem credidimus committendum. Verum quia ea, quæ in fine dicuntur, velut arctius impressa solent mentibus hominum magis commendari; ac volentes eadem statuta, regulas, & ordinationes prætextis <sup>ac</sup> jussionibus † regiis frequenter repetitis stabilire fortius, ~~ac~~ <sup>et §</sup> firmiter communire: Et ne, (quod absit) in eisdem ordinationibus & statutis, sicut in aliis jam vidimus accidere, dolus aut fraus fiat in futuro, hac edictali & imperpetuum valitura lege in omnium statutorum nostrorum, sine ordinamus & statuimus, sub pœna anathematis & indignationis omnipotentis Dei arctius prohibentes, ne quis sociorum presbyterorum, aut scholarium dicti nostri Collegii, cujuscunque status, gradus, scientiæ, facultatis, aut officii extiterit, pro sua voluptate, || odio, seu alia causa vel occasione quacunque ordinationum

prospeximus]

confidenter,  
† in L. orig.tionibus, pen.  
r. et in L. orig.  
§ et.  
mark in the  
gin of the Bur-  
book.lütate (altered)  
volup-tate.  
en. V. Præp.  
in Libr. orig.

427.

4 H

tionum

Statutes of  
Eton College.

A mark in the  
margin of the Bur-  
sar's book.

\* præsumperit.  
et in L. orig.

† [attentare]

‡ [posterumve]

A mark in the  
margin of the Bur-  
sar's book

Non licere Regibus  
Anglic. mutare Sta-  
tuta mar. Note in  
the V. Pr. book, in a  
very modern hand.

§ cum.  
|| luce.

¶ [jēa]

\* eorundem

A mark in the  
margin of the Bur-  
sar's book.

Dissuetudo non  
tollit statuta. p. V.  
Pr. marg.

Non acceptare  
alia Statuta. penes  
V. Pr. in marg.  
† attemptent, in  
origin. p. V. Pr.

tionum & statutorum n̄orum quicquam sensui n̄ræ intentionis, ut præmittitur, contrarium vel adversum, interpretatione excitante sinistra, aut quocumq; verborum suadente colore, arte, vel ingenio, occasione data, procurata, aut etiam exquisita affirmet, construat, vel defendat, aut quovis alio modo per se, vel alium quemcumq;, aliter quam nostræ intentionis existit, construi, interpretari, seu etiam affirmari quacumq; ex causa procuret. Si quis vero antiquo suadente serpente, quicquam contra præmissa verbo, vel

facto pertinaciter præse<sup>ump</sup>serit\* attemptare, † à dicto nostro regali Collegio, si super hoc per testes idoneos convictus fuerit, tanquam in hac parte perjurus, sine spe regressus penitus excludatur: p̄enis aliis in hoc casu superius irrogatis in suo robore nihilominus permansuris. Volumus nihilominus, quod non obstantibus hujusmodi nostris ordinationibus & statutis factis, ut præmittitur, in posterum vel ‡ fiendis, ac aliis non obstantibus quibuscumq;, nobis pro tempore nostro libera sit facultas præsentibus nostris ordinationibus & statutis addendi; ipsas etiam & ipsa in toto, vel in parte tollendi, diminuendi, mutandi, declarandi, interpretandi, corrigendi, & de novo alia ordinandi, ac cum, & super eisdem, & contra ea dispensandi toto t̄pe vitæ n̄ræ. Tenore etiam præsentium statuimus, ordinamus, & volumus, quod nullo modo, nec ullo tempore liceat alicui hæredum vel successorum n̄orum, Regum Angliæ, seu Lincoln. episcopo, qui pro t̄pe fuerit, seu alicui alteri episcopo, seu archiepiscopo cuicumq; postquam, quum § Deo placuerit, substracti fuerimus ab hac <sup>luce</sup> vita, || nec præposito, aut sociis n̄ri Collegii p̄d̄cti, qui nunc sunt, aut erunt, collegialiter, com̄unitè, vel divisim, nec alteri cujuscumq; dignitatis, status, gradus, aut conditionis existat, aliqua alia nova statuta, seu ordinationes, regulas, constitutiones, interpretationes, im̄utationes, injunctiones, declarationes, aut expositiones alias præsentibus n̄ris ordinationibus & statutis per nos n̄s nunc ¶ editis, in posterumve conden-<sup>nde</sup>dis, aut sano & plano intellectui eorum\* repugnantes vel repugnantia, derogantes vel derogantia, discordantes vel discordantia, contrarias vel contraria, diversas vel diversa, edere, condere, ordinare, statuere, vel dictare, nec eis vel alicui ipsorum liceat præmissa vel eorum aliquod, quæcumq; quæsito colore, infringere, seu alicujus statuti tenorem, aut substantiam demere vel mutare, nec circa ea quomodolibet dispensare. Nec volumus quod per

aliquam dissuetudinem, consuetudinem, vel abusum, aut aliam occasionem quancumq; intentioni aut verbis ip̄orū statutorum n̄orum aut ordinationum in aliquo derogetur. Nolentes insuper aliquam interpretationem fieri de eisdem, aut circa ea, nisi juxta planum sensum, secundum intellectum & expositionem gram̄aticalem & literalem magis & aptius ad casum seu prætesum dubium, de quo quæritur & agitur, applaudentem.

Inhibemus quoq;, stauentes, & ordinantes specialiter & expressè ac sub *interminatione divini judicii interdicimus dicti nostri* regalis Collegii præposito, & præpositis, ac sociis & scholaribus ejusdem universis & singulis, præsentibus & futuris, ac in virtute juramenti per ipsos & eorū quemlibet dicto Collegio præstiti, admonemus et hortamur, ne ipsi collegialiter, com̄unitè vel divisim aliquas alias ordinationes vel statuta, declarationes, interpretationes, mutationes, injunctiones, expositiones, vel glossas præsentibus n̄ris ordinationibus & statutis, vel ipsorum, sano & plano gram̄aticali & literali intellectui quomodolibet adversantes vel adversantia, repugnantes vel repugnantia, derogantes vel derogantia, nisi per nos edenda <sup>attemptent</sup> acceptent, nec hujusmodi fieri procurent, aut eisdem utantur publicè vel occultè, directè vel indirectè. Et si contra præmissa, vel contra intentionem nostram

n̄. sic

in

in præmissis, vel eorum aliquo, per aliquem vel aliquos (quod absit) aliquid vel aliqua contingat statui, ordinari, fieri aut dictari, vel dispensationem aliquam scienter vel ignoranter concedi, declaramus dictos præpositum & præpositos, magistrum informatorem, hostiarium, socios & scholares ac clericos dicti nri Collegii, quibus omnibus et singulis in ea parte omnem & omnimodam adimimus potestatem, ad ipsa observanda non teneri quomodolibet vel astringi, sed ea vacuumus omnino & carere volumus omni robore firmitatis; aliis pœnis in hoc casu inflictis superius in sua firmitate nihilominus permansuris.

[Statuentes nihilominus, quod si torsan (quod Deus avertat) temporum invalescente malicia, casibus fortuitis possessiones, redditus & proventus spirituales & temporales dicti nri Collegii in tantum decreverint, quod omnibus oneribus dicto nro Collegio juxta præsentia nostra statuta incumbentibus debite supportandis non sufficiant, extunc comunæ\* sociorum & magistri informatoris ad summam xiiii<sup>d</sup>, capellanorum, hostiarii & clericorum generosorum ad summam xii<sup>d</sup>, comunæ† vero scholarium, choristarum‡, clericorum, pauperum debilium virorum, valectorum, & aliorum servientiū quorumcumq; ad viii<sup>d</sup>, summam decrescant; nec durante hujusmodi malicia pro alicujus eorundem comunis septimanalibus amplior summa quomodolibet persolvatur. Deinde si post subtractionem hujusmodi præfati redditus et proventus Collegii cæteris oneribus non sufficiant, volumus quod tunc decrescant pecuniarum summæ pro ipsorum pietanciis in aula superius ordinatis. Ac deinceps, necessitate poscente, omnes & singulæ portiones tam præpositi quam sociorum quorumlibet, eisdem præposito et sociis annuatim, ut supra statuitur, solvendæ, decrescant, de singulis eorum portionibus Quarta pars tam præposito quam sociis prædictis, ac eorum cuilibet realiter

4<sup>o</sup> subtrahatur. Deinceps si sic detracta hmoi quarta parte proventus & redditus prædicti cæteris oneribus tunc incumbentibus eidem nro Collegio non sufficiant; de singulis residuis portionibus prædictis Tertia pars tam

steris socijs. præposito quam sociis cæteris|| ejusdem Collegii quibuslibet subtrahatur.

5<sup>o</sup> Subsequenter vero, decrescentibus adhuc proventibus & redditibus hmoi, adeo quod nec post dictas detractiones sufficiant, volumus, quod omnis liberata ¶ vestium, de qua in nris statutis & ordinationibus supra fit mentio, præposito, sociis, magistro informatori, capellanis, hostiario, clericis, scholari-

6<sup>o</sup> bus, choristis, <sup>xiii</sup>tredecim juvenibus, pauperibus & viris debilibus similiter subtrahatur. Quod si dictæ possessiones, redditus, & proventus sic non sufficiant,

communæ tunc volumus quod comunæ\* sociorum & magistri informatoris ad summam xii<sup>d</sup>, capellanorum, hostiarii, & clericorū generosorum x<sup>d</sup>. comunæ† vero scholarium, clericorum, valectorū & aliorū servientium quorumcumq; ad vii<sup>d</sup>.

communæ summam decrescant; nec hmoi durante miseria pro aliquo eorum amplior summa in septimana aliqua pro alicujus eorum comunis‡ persolvatur de bonis cõibus nri Collegii memorati. Ac insuper, si urgens necessitas id exposcat, volumus, quod præposito & singulis sociis supradictis suæ portiones predictæ usq; ad quartam partem singularum earundem decrescant.

7<sup>o</sup> ¶ De portionibus magistri informatoris, hostiarii, capellanorum, clericorum, & aliorum servientium quorumcumq; § volumus, quod durantibus necessitatibus & inediis prædictis tantum detrahatur de tempore in tempus, quantum potest inter præpositum & capellanos, clericos & servientes hmoi rationabiliter convenire. Postremo, si post subtractionem omnium portionum prædictarum hmoi, infortuniis (quod absit) in valescentibus, numerus supradictus sociorum, magistri informatoris, capellanorum, hostiarii, clericorum, scholarium, choristarum, & pauperum de redditibus & proventibus & exitibus possessionum dicti

est cū capellanis & clericis cõvenire de qua parvo voluerit stipendio. marg. pen. V. Pr.

communæ

commune  
restituta  
)

\* comunæ  
pen. V. P.

1<sup>o</sup> y<sup>o</sup> Numerals are orig<sup>l</sup> pen. V. Pr. et in L. orig.

2<sup>o</sup>

3<sup>o</sup>

steris socijs.

¶ liberata

communæ

communæ

munis. cõ-  
is p. V. Pr.

8

\* [possint] dicti nri Collegii tunc existentibus, tunc non possit\* commodè sustentari, permittimus quod tunc, & non ante, perveniatur ad diminutionem numerorum in nro Collegio fundatorum. Et primò volumus, quod decrescat & subtrahatur numerus virorum pauperum; et subsequenter quatuor generosorum clericorum; postea capellanorum, & aliorum clericorum numerus; & deinde <sup>xvi</sup> sexdecim choristarū, tandemq; ~~et~~ † ultimo pervenire permittimus ad numerum sociorum & scholarium prædictorum. Ad cujus diminutionem procedi volumus sub hac forma; viz: quod post subtractionem & diminutionem septem scholarium subtrahatur unus tantum de numero sociorum: hoc observato, quod semper à junioribus inchoetur; id est, quod in omni subtractione sociorum seu scholarium facienda, ille primo subtrahatur, qui minore tempore stetit in numero sociorum aut scholarium prædictorum. Illud vero semper volumus, statuimus, & etiam ordinamus, quod in casibus diminutionum prædictorum numerorum non omnes simul, qui unius numeri fuerint †, subtrahantur, sed solum tot, quot diminui & subtrahi debere necessitas & proventuum vera paupertas omnino exigat & requirat. Volentes insuper, quod numero capellanorum & clericorum in prædicto casu sublato, socii nri Collegii memorati omni die feriato dicant sine nota omnes horas, canonicas diei hmoi in choro Ecclesiæ collegiatæ ibidem, altasq; missas singulis diebus feriatis hmoi, ac vespas in tempore quadragesimali, necnon § ac in quatuor festis Doctorum Ecclesiæ, et § Sancti Augustini Anglorum apostoli, & similiter in omnibus diebus feriatis, in quos festum annunciationis aut conceptionis Beatæ Virginis, sive aliquod duplex festum transfertur, vespas, matutinas, & || completorium, officia & missas de dieb<sup>9</sup> hmoi cum nota ibidem decantent ad invicem eisdem, quotiens ¶ opus fuerit, convenienti numero scholarium juxta discretionem præpositi, si præsens fuerit,\* aut in ejus absentia vicepræpositi in nro Collegio memorato. Ordinantes et etiam statuentes, ut, si necessitatibus & infortuniis prædictis cessantibus, tempora mutantur in melius, ac possessiones, redditus, & proventus dñi nri Collegij per Dei gratiam iteratò felicia recipiant incrementa, juxta ipsorum crescentiam numerus supradictus, sic, ut præmittitur, in dictis casibus minuendus, eo ordine, quo diminutus erat, incipiendo & ordinatim ab hiis, qui ultimò recesserant ab eodem, augeatur etiam & excrescat; ac alias in omnibus percipiant sicut prius. Declarantes præterea, quod jurati ad observationem statutorum & ordinationum nrarum & in <sup>ei</sup> hisdem † aut aliquo eorum delinquentes, non reatu perjurii, nisi hoc in eisdem ordinationibus & statutis specialiter caveatur; sed pœna specialiter in statuto nro expressè opposita, vel si nulla sit pœna in statuto expressa, tunc, si de modo arbitrandi pœnam in statuto hmoi nulla sit † mentio, pœna judicio & arbitrio præpositi, seu in ejus absentia vice præpositi imponenda, tantummodo puniantur; nisi † pœnam § sibi sic L. or. || [\*-e at] sic sibi § à statuto inflictam, seu, sicut || prædicitur, arbitrio præpositi aut vicepræpositi infligendam contempserint adimplere; tunc enim ipsos sic contempnentes & ipsorum quemlibet similiter reatum perjurii volumus et stutuimus\*\* incurrere ipso facto. Statuentes proinde, quod in singuli scapulis & articulis statutorum nrorum in quibus per nos pœna certa sic non fuerit expresse apposita, tantummodo si de modo arbitrandi pœnam in capitulo vel articulo hujusmodi nulla fit mentio, præpositus nostri regalis Collegii, seu in ejus absentia vicepræpositus, suo judicio & arbitrio possit in quemcumq; delinquentem contra eadem pœnam apponere; quam quilibet sic delinquens virtute præsentis statuti subire & perficere teneatur. Insuper declaramus, quod ubicumq; in nris statutis & ordinationibus supradictis

† et in. desunt  
et in L. orig.

† [fuerant]

§ ac

|| ac

¶ [quoties]

\* adjuncto. so also  
in y<sup>c</sup> V. Pr. book  
but (adincto)  
scratch'd.  
non in Libr. orig.

By these marks  
at Statuentes, p 305  
and here below as  
in the V. Pr. book,  
it sh<sup>d</sup> seem as if the  
whole was intended  
to be omitted.

This mark — as in  
y<sup>o</sup> opposite margin  
in the Bursar's  
book.

† [at]

§ sibi sic L. or.  
|| [\*-e at]

† eisdem

i  
n. in L. or

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

307

Statutes of  
Eton College.

dictis fit mentio de senioribus, senioritatem attendi volumus, non penes senioritatem ætatis, sed solum penes diuturniorem et longiorem stationem aut moram in nostro collegio memorato. *Præsentēs, &c.*

\* et deest  
irginis X<sup>i</sup> diuig.  
ic. in Libr. Orig.

*PRÆSENTES* autem regulas, ordinationes, constitutiones et statuta sic per nos edita, et \* ad laudem Dei & gloriam, ac beatissimæ Mariæ Virginis, diviniq; cultus augmentum, ac studii scholastici profectum, necnon ad præfati regalis Collegii commodum et decorem valere, et pro perpetuis durare temporibus ac robur incommutabilis. Firmitatis volumus obtinere. *His, &c.*

Hiis igitur sic per Dei gratiam salubriter ordinatis, dicti nostri Collegii Præposito ac sociis et scholaribus omnibusq; aliis commorantibus in eodem, juxta informationem Christi, tanquam ejus discipulis, divinum obsequium commendamus, ac perfectæ vinculum charitatis. *AMEN.*

---

*ADDENDA PER FUNDATOREM.*

*Stat. LXII.*

[De juramento sociorum in admissione sua ultra quod in Statutis superius est injunctum.]\*

\* Tituli ad capita  
tutorū *LXII,*  
*XIII, LXIV, &*  
*XV.* non inveni-  
tur in Libro ori-  
nali Statutorum.

[Fecit]

*ITEM* statuimus, ordinamus, & volumus, quod quilibet socius in admissione sua in Collegium nostrum regale prædictum juret, quod non favebit opinionibus dampnatis, erroribus, aut hæresibus Johannis Wycliff, Reginaldi Pecok,\* neq; alicujus alterius hæretici quamdiu vixerit in hoc mundo, subpœna pjurii & expulsionis ipso facto.

---

*Stat. LXIII.*

[Quod omnes Socii episcopati sint præsentēs in Collegio de Etona in festo Assumptiōis B. Mariæ V.]\*

*ITEM,* quod in festo Assumptionis Beatæ Mariæ Virginis, si infra regnum Angliæ extiterim, singulis annis præsentialiter ero in Collegio regali prædicto Beatæ Mariæ de Etona, si ad dignitatem episcopalem, archiepiscopalemve in posterum promotus fuero, nisi causa infirmitatis, ambaciandi seu coronationis regum seu reginarum fuero impeditus.

\* sic in Lib. orig.  
manu regia.

\* RQ

Statutes of  
Eton College.

Stat. LXIV.

[Provisiones alteræ in defectu reddituum Collegii, portiones & diminutionem personarum ejusdem Collegii præcipuè concernentes.]\*

\* Sic in Lib. orig.  
manu regia.

\* RQ

STATUIMUS, quod si forsitan (q<sup>d</sup> Deus avertat) t<sup>em</sup>porum invalescente malitia casibus fortuitis possessiones, redditus & proventus spirituales & t<sup>em</sup>porales d<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> C<sup>ol</sup>l<sup>eg</sup>ii in tantum decreverint, quod o<sup>m</sup>nibus oneribus d<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> n<sup>ost</sup>ro Collegio incumbendis debite supportandis non sufficiant, extunc c<sup>om</sup>m<sup>un</sup>æ sociorum & magistri informatoris ad summam xiiii<sup>d</sup>, capellanorum, hostiarii & clericorum generosorum ad summam xii<sup>d</sup>; c<sup>om</sup>m<sup>un</sup>æ vero scholarium, choristarum, clericorum, valectorum, debili<sup>um</sup> virorum, & aliorum servientium quorumcumq<sup>ue</sup>, ad viii<sup>d</sup> summam decrescant; nec durante h<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> malitia vel necessitate pro alicujus eorundem c<sup>om</sup>m<sup>un</sup>is septimanalibus amplior summa q<sup>u</sup>m t<sup>em</sup>p<sup>or</sup>e solvatur. Deinde si post subtracti<sup>o</sup>nem h<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> præfati redditus & proventus C<sup>ol</sup>l<sup>eg</sup>ii d<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> oneribus non sufficiant, volumus quod tunc decrescant pecuniarum summæ pro ip<sup>so</sup>rum pietanciis in aula superius ordinatis: Ac deinceps, necessitate poscente, o<sup>m</sup>n<sup>es</sup> & singulæ portiones tam p<sup>ro</sup>positi quam sociorum quorum t<sup>em</sup>p<sup>or</sup>e, eisdem p<sup>ro</sup>posito & sociis annuatim, ut supra statuitur, solvendæ, decrescant; de singulis eorum portionibus quarta pars tam p<sup>ro</sup>posito quam sociis p<sup>ro</sup>dictis, ac eorum cui t<sup>em</sup>p<sup>or</sup>e realiter subtrahatur. Deinceps, si sic detracta h<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> quarta p<sup>ar</sup>te, redditus & proventus p<sup>ro</sup>dicti onerib<sup>us</sup> tunc incumbendis eidem n<sup>ost</sup>ro C<sup>ol</sup>l<sup>eg</sup>io non sufficiant, de singulis residuis portionibus p<sup>ro</sup>dictis tertia pars tam p<sup>ro</sup>posito quam cæteris sociis ejusdem C<sup>ol</sup>l<sup>eg</sup>ii q<sup>u</sup>bus t<sup>em</sup>p<sup>or</sup>e subtrahatur. Subsequenter vero decrescentib<sup>us</sup> adhuc p<sup>ro</sup>ventib<sup>us</sup> & redditibus h<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup>, adeo quod nec post dictas detractio<sup>n</sup>es sufficiant, volumus, q<sup>u</sup> o<sup>m</sup>n<sup>es</sup> liberata<sup>rum</sup> † vestium, de qua in n<sup>ost</sup>ris statutis & ordinati<sup>o</sup>nib<sup>us</sup> supra fit mentio, p<sup>ro</sup>posito, sociis, magistro informatori, capellanis, hostiario, clericis, scholaribus, choristis, & viris pauperibus debilibus similiter detrahatur. Quod si d<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> possessiones, redditus, & proventus, sic non sufficiant, tunc volum<sup>us</sup>, q<sup>u</sup> c<sup>om</sup>m<sup>un</sup>is sociorum & magistri informatoris ad summam xii<sup>d</sup>, capellanor<sup>um</sup>, hostiarii & clericorum generosorum x<sup>d</sup>; c<sup>om</sup>m<sup>un</sup>æ vero scholarium, clericorum, valectorum, & aliorum servientium q<sup>u</sup>orumcumq<sup>ue</sup>, ad vii<sup>d</sup>. summam decrescant; nec h<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> durante <sup>miseria</sup> malitia pro aliquo eorum amplior summa in septimana aliqua pro alicujus eorum c<sup>om</sup>m<sup>un</sup>is || persolvatur de bonis c<sup>o</sup>m<sup>mu</sup>nibus n<sup>ost</sup>ri C<sup>ol</sup>l<sup>eg</sup>ii memorati: Ac insuper, si urgens necessitas id exposcat, de portionibus magistri informatoris, hostiarii, capellanor<sup>um</sup>, clericorum, & aliorum servientium quorumcumq<sup>ue</sup>, volumus, quod, durantibus necessitatibus & inediis p<sup>re</sup>dictis, tantum detrahatur de tempore in tempus quantum potest inter p<sup>ro</sup>positum & capellanos, clericos, et servientes h<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup> rationabiliter convenire. Postremo, si post subtractionem o<sup>m</sup>n<sup>ium</sup> portionum p<sup>ro</sup>dictar<sup>um</sup> h<sup>omi</sup>n<sup>i</sup>, infortuniis seu necessitatibus (quod absit) invalescentibus, numerus supradictus sociorum, magistri informatoris, capellanorum, hostiarii, clericorum, scholarium, choristarum, & pauperum de redditibus, proventibus, & exitibus possessionum dicti n<sup>ost</sup>ri C<sup>ol</sup>l<sup>eg</sup>ii tunc existentibus, tunc non possit c<sup>om</sup>mode sustentari, permittimus quod tunc, & non ante, perveniatur ad diminutionem numerorum in n<sup>ost</sup>ro C<sup>ol</sup>l<sup>eg</sup>io fundatorum. Et primò volumus, q<sup>u</sup> decrescat & subtrahatur numerus virorum pauperum; et subsequenter decrescat

1<sup>o</sup>

2<sup>o</sup>

3<sup>o</sup>

x<sup>o</sup>

5<sup>o</sup>

† liberata.

6<sup>o</sup>

|| communis.

7<sup>o</sup>

8<sup>o</sup>

decreseat numerus capellanorum, clericorum & choristarum; hoc proviso quod semper sint quatuor\* capellani ad minus, & quatuor clerici, quorum unus fuerit sciens in organis, & octo choristæ divinis intendentes devotius celebrandis. Tandemq; ultimò pervenire permittimus ad numerum sociorum & scholarium prædictorum: ad cujus diminutionem procedi volumus sub hac forma; viz: quod post subtractionem & diminutionem septem scholarium subtrahatur unus tantum de numero sociorum: hoc observato, q<sup>d</sup> semper à junioribus inchoetur; id est, quod in oī subtractione sociorum seu scholarium facienda, ille primò subtrahatur, qui minori tpe stetit in numero sociorum aut scholarium prædictorum. Illud vero semper statuimus, volumus, & etiam ordinamus, q<sup>d</sup> in casibus diminutionum numerorum prædictorum non omnes simul, qui unius numeri fuerint, subtrahantur, sed solum tot, quot diminui & subtrahi debere necessitas et proventuum vera paupertas oīno exigat et requirat. Volentes insuper, quod numero capellanorum, clericorum & choristarum in p̄dcto casu ad numerum supra dictum diminuto; cum p̄dcti capellani, clerici & choristæ in numero taliter diminuto ad divina juxta præsentia n̄ra statuta celebranda non sufficiant, tunc socii n̄ri Collii memorati una cum capellanis, clericis, & choristis sic remanentibus, singulis diebus serialibus per annum, vesp̄as, matutinas, missas, & alias horas canonicas de diebus h̄m̄oi in Eccl̄a collegiata d̄cti n̄ri regalis Collii de Etona devotius celebrent & decantent, secundum usum & consuetudinem Eccl̄æ cathedralis Sarum, & † secundum distinctionem et ordinationem superius annotatas. *Insuper, &c.*

\* R<sup>o</sup>. in L. orig.

† ec

INSUPER si forsan, (quod absit) postquam nos ab hac luce migraverimus opus edificationis d̄cti n̄ri Collii inconsummatum extiterit, nec aliundè, quam per bona ejusdem Collii media comodò haberi queant, quibus dictum opus ad consummationem perfectam, secundum n̄ram intentionem &

‡ perducatur

voluntatem p̄ducatur †, tunc statuimus & volumus, q<sup>d</sup> primò & ante oīa de reventionibus possessionum spiritualium et temporalium n̄ri Collii summa quadringentarum, vel ad minus trecentarum marcarum dictæ ædificationis operibus, donec secundum n̄ram intentionem et voluntatem compleantur, annis singulis applicetur. In quo casu, quia residuum dictarum reventionum & § possessionum dicti n̄ri Collii omnibus oneribus eidem incumbentibus supportandis non sufficiet, volumus quod subtractiones fiant

‡ [et-deest.]

|| et.

et || diminutiones secundum modum & ordinem superius expressatos. Ad cujus statuti observantiam volumus præpositum & singulos socios n̄ri Collegii antedicti sub pœna perjuriū esse astrictos. Ordinantes, & etiam statuentes, quod dictæ ædificationis cōsummatis operibus, si, necessitatibus, infortuniis, & casibus prædictis cessantibus, tempora mutantur in melius, ac possessiones, redditus & proventus dicti n̄ri Collegii per Dei gratiam iteratò felicia recipiant Incrementa, juxta ipsorum crescentiam numerus supradictus sic; ut præmittitur, in dictis casibus minuendus, eo ordinè, quo diminutus erat, incipiendo et ordinatim ab hiis, qui ultimò recesserant ab eodem, augeatur etiam et excrescat, ac aliis percipiant in omnibus sicut prius.

sic in Lib. orig.  
manu regia.

179

Statutes of  
Eton College.

*Stat. LXV.*

\* Non in Lib. orig.  
i: c. Tit St. LXV.

[*Statutorum omnium confirmatio per Fundatorem.*]\*

Rot. Pat. 33<sup>o</sup> Hen. VI. p. 2. m. 13.  
In turri Lond. institulat. "Littere Patentes R Henrici VI. De declarandis corrigendis & reformationibus statutis & ordinationibus, &c.

*HENRICUS*, Dei gratia Rex Angliæ & Franciæ & Dominus Hiberniæ, omnibus ad quos præsentis literæ pervenerint, Salutem. *Sciatis*, &c.

SCIATIS quod nos <sup>at</sup>intendentes † qualiter ad intentionem nram perimplendam de et in foundationibus Collegiorum nrorum regalium Beatæ Mariæ & Sancti Nicholai de Cantabrigia, & Beatæ Mariæ de Etona juxta Windesorã plura bona et notabilia statuta & ordinationes pro salubri regimine & gubernatione eorundem Collegiorum nrorum per nos edita, condita, ordinata & stabilita existunt, sicut nobis constat: Ac licet ordinationes et statuta prædicta in seipsis appareant fore pro hmoi regimine et gubernatiõe eorundem Collegiorum valde necessaria & opportuna; jam tamen per executionem eorundem ordinationum & statutorum videtur & reperitur quod aliqua eorundem reformatione egent, & magis perfecta ad dictam intentionem nram perimplendam fieri possent; Ac pro eo, quod nos circa tam plura & grandia alia necessaria, regimen & gubernatiõem regni nri Angliæ concernentia, tam sollicitè occupati sumus, quod circa reformationes defectuum, ubi oportebit, in ordinationibus & statutis prædictis contentorum, ut supra dictum est, ad intentionem nram perimplendam continuè attendere † non

† attendere  
pen. V. Præp.

\* Willmo Winton  
& Joanni Lincoln.  
pen. V. Pr.

possimus; Nos de gratia nra speciali comisimus, & tenore præsentium comittimus reverendis nobis in X<sup>to</sup> patribus Willielmo Winton: & Joanni Lincoln: \* episcopis potestatem & autoritatem nras in hac pte, ut ipsi per advisamentum & consilium præpositorum Collegiorum nrorum prædictorum, ubi eis videbitur necessarium fore, seu q<sup>m</sup>libet opportunum, dicta ordinationes & statuta, durante vita nra, in hac parte declarent, corrigant & reforment, ad honorem Dei, & dictæ gloriosissimæ Virginis Mariæ matris suæ, & ad commodum et perpetuum stabilimentum Collegiorum nostrorum prædictorum. In &c.

In cujus rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes. *Teste* &c.

Teste meipso apud Westmonasteriũ duodecimo die Julii <sup>anno regni</sup> ~~et regni~~  
nostri ~~nostri anno~~ § vicesimo tertio.  
§ anno regni nri. (1454.)



*Stat. LXVI.*

## Declaraciones, Correctiões &amp; Reformatiões

ORDINATIONUM & Statutorum Collegii regalis Beatæ Mariæ de Etona juxta Windesoram per dominos Wifmum Winton : & Joannem Lincoln episcopos, autoritate Fundatoris ejusdem Collegii eis comiſſa, cum advisamento & consilio Præpositorum, tam prædicti Cottii regalis Beatæ Mariæ de Etona prædicta, quam Collegii regalis Beatæ Mariæ & Sancti Nicholai de Cantabrigia factæ in Forma quæ sequitur.

## I.

In primis, quod dictum Collegium Beatæ Mariæ de Etona quomodolibet in futurum ad aliqua onera non artetur ; nec præpositus & Collegium Beatæ Mariæ de Etona prædicta, nec successores sui artentur in aliquo ultra quam proventus annui ejusdem Collegii comòdo sufficere possint : aliquo statuto seu ordinatione quacumq, prius per dictum Fundatorem ejusdem Collegii edit. non obstante.

## II.

Item quod dictus præpositus de Etona quicumq, perpetuis futuris temporibus pro bono et honore dicti Collegii & suo habere valeat simul cum præpositura collegii prædicta \* quæcumq, beneficia ecclesiastica aut officia spiritualia, unum vel plura, dummodo talia non fuerint, quæ juramento aliquo residentiam continuè exigant corporalem in eidem.

## III.

Item, quoniam diversa statuta & ordinationes per dictum Fundatorem edita, cum propter decassum & ablationē possessionum & reddituum dicti Collegii, tum propter varia pericula et dampna, quæ possunt dicto Collegio et personis ejusdem verisimiliter evenire, non possunt ab eisdem commodè observari ; declaramus et volumus, quod jurati ad observationem statutorum & ordinationum dicti Collegii, et in eisdem, aut eorum aliquo, delinquentes, non reatum aut pœnam perjurii incurrant quoquo modo : sed pœna perjurii ubicumq, ex dictis statutis incurrenda. (Si de perjurio alicujus socii, magistri informatoris, vel capellani agatur, in pœnam per dicti Collegii præpositum et majorem partem sociorum arbitrandam. Si vero de perjurio agatur dicti præpositi, in pœnam domini episcopi Lincoln. qui pro tempore fuerit, infligendam. arbitrio convertatur ; aliquo statuto seu ordinatione per dictum Fundatorem in contrarium edito non obstante.

## IV.

Item in Rubrica statutorum dicti Collegii, Propter quas causas rationabiles et honestas Socii perpetui finaliter debeant à Collegio memorato recedere ; Declaramus & volumus, illud statutum quod sic incipit, Illud autem volumus, quod nullus sociorum prædictorum ullo unquam tempore, &c.† usq, ad finem ejusdem statuti nullius de cætero fore roboris vel momenti.

[SOLI DEO HONOR ET GLORIA.]†

deest in L. orig.  
in cop. 1768.

Statutes of  
Eton College.

F10 y<sup>c</sup> V. Prov<sup>ts</sup>  
Statute Book y<sup>esc</sup>  
marg<sup>l</sup> readings,  
but the L<sup>re</sup> was  
before in my Book  
frō MSS. of R.  
Rawlinson.

\* Quene.  
† ben.

‡ value  
§ anie  
|| tyme

¶ hereafter shal be.

\* one spirituall.

† yerely  
‡ powndes

§ theis.

|| suffre

The Queen's Letter for dispensing with the XXV<sup>th</sup> Statute in behalfe of the Fellowes of the Colledge of Eton (a).

ELIZABETH: REG.

By the Queen.\*

Trustie and welbeloved we greet you well. Forasmuch as humble sute hath been † made unto us on the behalf of Youe the Fellowes of that our Colledge of Eton; That where by the statutes of the same Howse it is provided and ordeyned, that none of youe should (besydes the ordinarie stipendes and Livings which you receve in the same) have and enjoye anie Patrimonie, inheritance, fee, or pension to the yearly valwe ‡ of tenne pounds, nor any § perpetual promotion, but that within a certain time || limited, within the same statutes every oon of youe enjoying anie suche lyving ought to departe, and leave the roome and fellowship in that our Colledge: Because we certainly perceive the pryce mete for mayntenanncce of hospitalitie and lyving is farr greter at this daye than ben in former tymes, and that it is not inconvenient for youe to have some cures abrode, where youe maye both teach and informe our subjectes in their duties to God and Us: We are pleased and contented, that ye and everie of you the Fellowes that nowe be, or that hereafter shall be, ¶ over and above your ordinarie stipend in that Colledge may have, receve and enjoye anie oon spiritual\* promotion or benefice above the yearlie † value of tenne pounds, ‡ and not exceeding the value of fortie marks, according to the common rates assessed in our records of our Fyrst Frutes and Tenthes; anie article <sup>and</sup> ~~of~~ clause in the statutes of our sayd Colledge to the contrarie notwithstanding. And by these § presentes for us, our heirs and successors We do dispense in that behalfe with the statutes of the sayd howse. Wherefore We will and require Youe the provost to permitte and suffer || the Fellowes there, according to this our pleasure and meaning, to enjoye the commoditie and benefite therof, notwithstanding anie article within anye statute of the same Howse: And for that respecte to cause

(a) In the Original Statute book in the College Archives, on a loose single sheet of paper, is this Dispensation of Queen Elizabeth's, supposed there to have been the *original*; on y<sup>c</sup> back of w<sup>ch</sup> is written by D<sup>r</sup> Steph. Sleeck then fellow, but afterw<sup>d</sup> provost, to this purpose: "This original Dispensation of Q. Eliz<sup>th</sup> was given to S. S. by J. N. but where he met with it I know not, 1742."

N. B. John Naylor, a fellow of King's College, and who w<sup>d</sup> willingly have been a fellow of Eton, was about this time deputy clerk to the House of Commons. He probably took it clandestinely out of y<sup>c</sup> Rolls Chapell, w<sup>re</sup> as I apprehend it had been deposited as in its proper place, and to w<sup>ch</sup>, by virtue of his office, he m<sup>t</sup> have free admission.

R. H.

Indors'd. D. Regina.

Eliz. R. Her Dispensation with |y<sup>c</sup> college statutes with respect to holding| another living.

To our trusty and |well beloved the| Provost and Fellowes of Eton.

The above D<sup>r</sup> John Naylor, as I was told by y<sup>c</sup> Rev<sup>d</sup> Mr. Nich. Wakeham, heretofore fellow of King's Coll. had a copy of y<sup>c</sup> Eton Coll. Statutes, suppos'd to have been gotten for him privately by one or other of his uncles, y<sup>c</sup> John Hanson's, who both were successively Registers of y<sup>c</sup> said College of Eton.

\* entered.

† shalbe

cause this our Lettres to be enter'd\* in the ende to the rest of the said Statutes, to be continued and observed, untill we shall uppon resonable cause revoke the same. And theis our Lettres shall be your sufficient warrant, dispensation, and discharge in this behalf.

YEVEN under our signet, at our manour of Grenewicse, the xi<sup>th</sup> daye of June 1566, the viii<sup>th</sup> yeare of our reign.

To our trustie and welbeloved y<sup>e</sup> Provost &  
Fellowes of our Colledge of Eton.

---

FORMA JURAMENTI SOLENNIS.

Jurabis quod ea omnia quæ in statutis modo lectis continentur quatenus te concernent, bene, diligenter, & fideliter exequere. Sicut te Deus adjuvet.

Stat. gen. V. Præp.

Juramentum  
sic præstitum.

This is wrote in a very modern hand—long since the last curtailing of the many Articles in the Oaths of the Prov<sup>ost</sup> & Fellows—a most *refin'd* saving clause! as swearing only to the observance of just so much of the oath as they have agreed to *read* among y<sup>rselves</sup>. Wr<sup>as</sup> nothing can be more plain and express, that the Founder insists upon it, that the *whole of the oath be taken*—y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>thout</sup> it be *thus* wholly taken y<sup>e</sup> can be no actual admission. It is to be the juramentum *subscriptum-prædictum*, and the instrument for proof of its being taken is to contain *ipsius juramenti tenorem—sic jurantis*.—'Tis to be taken also *sub hac forma*. i. e. the *form here prescribed*, and no otherwise.

But to *enter* in by any other way than by the way prescrib'd by the Founder himself, and to receive and dispose of the revenues of *his* Coll: w<sup>thout</sup> and in express contradiction to his authority—especially to receive and to dispose of these Coll: revenues chiefly *among y<sup>rselves</sup>*, and w<sup>thout</sup> y<sup>e</sup> least regard had to the præscrib'd rules of distribution; what name will you give to the persons *thus* acting herein? Truly *here* seems to be somewhat strongly savouring of sacrilege, or of perjury, or of both! Nor will this *jesuitical* evasion, in thus *partially* taking the statutable Oath in the least free them from the above imputation: as in the words of Cicero—*Fraus adstringit, non dissolvit perjurium*. v. p. 331.

---

The ABp<sup>ost</sup> Cant<sup>on</sup> Lfe to y<sup>e</sup> Prov<sup>ost</sup> & Fellows, relative to y<sup>e</sup> Vic<sup>ar</sup> of  
N. Windsor.

in y<sup>e</sup> Stat. Book  
under Vice P<sup>ro</sup>-  
m.

AFTER o' harty Comendaçõs, &c. It pleased his sacred Maj<sup>ty</sup> aboute 3 yeares since upon y<sup>e</sup> humble petition of y<sup>e</sup> mayor and inhabitants of New Windsor to refer unto our consideraçõn how that poore vicaredge m<sup>t</sup> be somewhat better'd w<sup>th</sup> increase of mayntenance, w<sup>ch</sup> busines w<sup>ch</sup> wee had satt aboute, and thought upon divers pticulars according as y<sup>e</sup> referrence enjoynd us, wee p<sup>re</sup>sented them all to his Maj<sup>ty</sup>, humbly beseech<sup>d</sup> him y<sup>e</sup> he w<sup>d</sup> be pleas'd to make his own choice, who after serious deliberaçõn resolv'd upon a Fellowship in that y<sup>e</sup> Colledge, as being most convenient in regard of the nearness of y<sup>e</sup> place, and comãded us signifie that his royall pleasure

Statutes of  
Eton College.

pleasure to you accordingly; w<sup>th</sup> wee did, as wee doubt not but you well remember: And y<sup>e</sup> upon M<sup>r</sup> Cleeve, y<sup>e</sup> pres<sup>t</sup> Vicar was admitted into y<sup>e</sup> Fellowship w<sup>th</sup> you w<sup>ch</sup> he now enjoyeth. But his Ma<sup>tye</sup> in his princely wisdom and singular care of that Colledge, haveinge againe taken this busines into consideration, hath comāded us to signifie his further pleasure unto you, that to y<sup>e</sup> intent you may have no stranger thrust upon you his Ma<sup>tye</sup>'s express will is y<sup>e</sup> in all future tymes w<sup>th</sup> & how oft soev<sup>r</sup> y<sup>e</sup> vicaridge afores<sup>d</sup> shall become voyde by death, resignaçon, or otherways, you attend y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Chauncell<sup>r</sup> or L<sup>d</sup> Keeper of y<sup>e</sup> Greate Seale for y<sup>e</sup> tyme beinge, w<sup>th</sup> a coppie of thes o<sup>r</sup> l<sup>res</sup>, & humbly desire of his L<sup>d</sup>shipp y<sup>e</sup> one of y<sup>e</sup> fellowes of y<sup>e</sup> Colledge, such a one as will & may attend & serve y<sup>e</sup> cure of y<sup>e</sup> said vicarage for w<sup>ch</sup> service his Ma<sup>tye</sup> was pleased to declare his pleasure for such anexaçon (to be named by him) may succede in y<sup>e</sup> vicaridge, his Ma<sup>tye</sup> beinge very confident, y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup>'s princely directions tendinge soe much to y<sup>e</sup> good of y<sup>e</sup> church, and of that society in pticuler: And w<sup>th</sup>out p̄judice to his tytle in y<sup>e</sup> L<sup>d</sup> Keep<sup>r</sup> trust, shalbe frō tyme to tyme w<sup>th</sup> all redynes obeyd & fullfilled as hereby his Ma<sup>tye</sup> requires they bee. And lastly that y<sup>e</sup> successors as well as y<sup>e</sup> selves may take notice of this his Ma<sup>tye</sup>'s speciall grant and fav<sup>r</sup> his pleasure is y<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup>'s L<sup>res</sup> be carefully registred w<sup>th</sup> wee doubt not but you will take p̄sent order for and see done accordingly, So wee bidd you hartely farewell & rest

Y<sup>e</sup> very lovinge Friends,

H. Courte. Oct<sup>r</sup> 24, 1637.

W. Cant<sup>r</sup>. Tho. Coventrye, Cs.

To o<sup>r</sup> very lovinge ffrends, &c.  
Henry Wotton, Provost, & y<sup>e</sup>  
Fellowes of Eton Colledge  
nere Windesor,

Exemplificat. p me Hen. Saire,  
Not. Publi.

#### PROCESS of the AFFAIR

between the Colleges of Eton and King's, t̄pe Car. I. Car. II. Jac. II,  
concerning Eton-College Fellowships.

The PETITION of King's College in Cambridge to the Archbishop  
of Canterbury about Eaton College.

\* William Laud

To the Right Hon<sup>ble</sup> & most Reverend Father in God  
William \* Lord ABp. of Cant. his Grace, Primate of all  
England, & Metropolitan.

The humble Petition of the Provost and Fellowes of King's College  
in Cambridge.

Nov. . . . 1634

WHEREAS we are given to understand that his sacred Majesty, out of his gracious care to advance the livelyhood of a poor churchman, hath been pleas'd to direct his royal letters to the Provost and Fellowes of his College in Eaton, thereby to chuse into the next fellowship that shall be void the vicar of the parish Church of New-Windsor, and so successively:

And that we are right well assur'd, that his Majesty according to his perpetual example in that kind will be a most pious & tender conserver of College-privileges, especially his own, whereof he is y<sup>e</sup> never dying Founder:

And

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c:

315

Statutes of  
Eton College.

And that by the statutes of Eaton, confirm'd under the broad seal of England, and likewise most earnestly comended to your Grace's patronage, as metropolitical Visitor of that Colledge, the rights of those fellowships do to us most properly appertain.

That your Grace would vouchsafe your humble supplicants a gracious determination of such Statutes of Eaton w<sup>ch</sup> in they conceive y<sup>r</sup> selves to have been neglected, and also to intercede to his sacred Majesty in y<sup>r</sup> behalf of your petitioners, that y<sup>r</sup> vicar of Windsor may hereafter be chosen out of his college at Cambridge; by w<sup>ch</sup> means his Majesty's royal pleasure & our blessed Founder's shall be fulfill'd, to y<sup>r</sup> further benefit of his royal Foundation. And so shall we be all bound to pray to almighty God for the long continuance of your Grace's health and happiness.

Sam. Collins, Provost,	Edw. Hawtree,	John Beale,
Hump. Bing, Vice Prov <sup>t</sup> ,	Will. Day,	John Anstye,
Tho <sup>s</sup> Rowe,	Geo. Hall,	Edw. Woodwike,
Ch. Goad, B. D.	Tho. Gouge,	Rich. Griffeth,
J. Cluffe,	John Wotton,	Geo. Dunscomb,
Barn. Barlow,	Tho. Crouch,	Will <sup>m</sup> Bere,
And. Harward, S. T. B.	Grindall Sheaf,	Samson Briggs,
Fr. Good,	Cha. Lisle,	Isaac Ollivier,
Rich <sup>d</sup> Peters,	Hen. Edmonds,	Matth. Day,
Ralp. Winterton,	Hen. Kent,	Joseph Brookes,
Geo. Goad,	Ch. Nevil,	Jam <sup>s</sup> Knolles,
Nic. Hobart,	Hen. Whiston,	Hen. Pierce,
Sa. Wootton,	Tho <sup>s</sup> Page,	John Waller,
Ric. Daye,	Rich. Juxon,	Th <sup>s</sup> . Gearinge.

The humble PETITION of the Provost and Fellows of King's Colledge in Cambridge.

Nov. . . . 1634.

To the King's most excellent Majesty.

The humble Petition of the Provost and Fellows of King's Colledge in Cambridge,

Sheweth,

THAT whereas your Majesty's royal predecessor, Henry the VI<sup>th</sup>, of blessed memory, hath erected two Colledge\*, the one at Cambridge, the other at Eaton, & transmitted them by the letter of their several statutes to your Majesty's sovereign protection, as to their living founder; unto both w<sup>ch</sup> he gave names, revenues and immunities alike, intending the one as a nursery to the other, and commanded that there should ever be a mutual tye of love and amity between them, which your Majesty's humble petitioners, for their parts have always been most carefull to observe; but do conceive y<sup>r</sup> selves to have suffer'd much wrong from their sister-foundation in many things, but most apparently in the choice of the Fellows there.

And whereas at this present the most reverend father in God the Lord ABp. of Cant. his Grace hath begun his visitation metropolitical of that Colledge; May it please your most gracious Majesty in tender consideration of the premises to recommend the examination and exposition of their Statutes, and final determination of all other causes, as may concern the peace and amity of both Societies, to the said most reverend father, that

427.

4 L

so

\* Sic.

so some binding order may be settled in this his Grace's Visitation, for the future good and peace of both the said Colleges, according to their Founder's most royal and pious intentions.

And your Majesty's poor Petitioners, as in duty bound, shall ever pray, &c.

S. Collins, Provost,	Tho. Crouch,	Edw <sup>d</sup> Woodwike,
H. Bing, V. Provost,	Grindal Sheaf,	Ric. Griffith,
Tho <sup>r</sup> Rowe,	H. Edmonds,	Will. Beere,
Ch. Goad, B. D.	Hen. Kent,	W <sup>m</sup> Fairebrother,
J. Cluffe,	Rich. Daye,	Is. Ollivier,
Ric. Peters,	John Jones,	Matth. Day,
R. Winterton,	Charles Nevil,	Geo. Dunscomb,
Geo. Goad,	Rob. Newman,	Jam <sup>r</sup> Knolles,
Nic. Hobart,	Tho. Page,	Sams. Briggs,
Sam <sup>r</sup> Wootton,	Rich. Juxon,	Hen. Pierce,
Edw <sup>d</sup> Hawtrey,	John Beal,	Tho. Gouge,
Geo. Hall,	John Anstye,	John Waller,
John Wotton,	<i>~~~~~</i>	Tho. Gearinge.

At the Court at Whitehall, 30th November MDCXXXIV.

HIS Majesty's pleasure is, that the Lord Archbishop of Cant. his Grace shall in this his metropolitanical Visitation examine and expound all those statutes concerning which any doubts may arise betwixt the two Colleges, to hinder their mutual tye and bond; which being established by his Majesty's predecessors, his Majesty is carefull to preserve; and also that his Grace shall finally determine with some binding order all other causes which may concern the peace and amity of both societies, in such manner as his Grace shall think it fit and agreeable to justice.

*Eran. Windebank.*

[N.B.—The complaints of King's College against Eton, with the Answer of y<sup>e</sup> Provost and Fellows of Eton to the said Complaints, together with y<sup>e</sup> several rejoinders, replys, &c. from An<sup>o</sup> 1634 to 1685, See Hist. Coll. Eton. MSS. vol. III. fol. p. 253.—Penes me, R. H.]

#### THE ABP.'S QUERIES,

Propounded to the learned Counsell of both the Parties before y<sup>e</sup> final day of hearing; viz<sup>t</sup> Jan. 22<sup>o</sup>.

I. How far forth it may be just and fitt to add any to y<sup>e</sup> Seven Fellows of Eton, considering how long they have gone on in y<sup>e</sup> way they now are, and with Seven only; which, or a less number for ought I yet find, hath been continued since the decrease of their lands in Edw<sup>d</sup> the IV<sup>th</sup> time; but y<sup>e</sup> set number of seven from the XII<sup>o</sup> of Hen. VII<sup>th</sup>. Yet I conceive the College of Eton is much to blame in the decrease then made; inas-much as they quite depart from the Itre of their statute, which perpetually appoints how they shall decrease their number when need requires. And they are as much faulty for the encrease of their number which they made upon the statute of provision. I think if any addition be made to the number of fellows, there must be a proportionable decrease of so many scholars, as shall countervail that charge. But considering how long this hath

hath continued, I would have all difficulty very well weighed before any Innovaçon be made.

II. Concerning the choice of fellows from King's College to Eton, I am clear of judgment (as I stand now advis'd) that the Statutes of Eton College do require it should be so. And I should make little doubt of any thing in this particular, did I not find by Eton College books, which I have seen, and by Catalogues carefully gather'd, that many years pass'd from the very founder's time, before any fellow (for ought appears) was ever chosen out of King's College into Eton: for of 144 fellows which have been, and are, of Eton College, I do not find above 23, or 24 at the most which have been chosen from King's College. So the contemporanean exposition, and the practice ever since, seem to me to go quite cross to the statute: and I think it were not amiss that King's College had a copy of this catalogue to compare with any catalogue or record of their own.

III. For giving their Benefices, or any other places of profit in their bestowing, I see a great equity all along; the statutes of Eton preferring King's College men next unto themselves. But whether the statutes be so punctual as to command this, or do only leave it as a thing little doubted by the founder, considering what tye he hath made in all things between the Colleges, I am as yet in some doubt; but sure it will be very fit, either to command it, or very seriously to advise it to the college of Eton: and I cannot see any good cause, and loath I am to conjecture any bad, why these two colleges, so nearly join'd in the founder's intention and statutes, should make themselves such strangers one to the other, as they do. And I am the more troubled at this, because I know what a strict alliance is observ'd, as well as made between the two colleges at Winton & St. Mary New College in Oxon, whence your roiall founder of King's and Eton took his pattern.

Upon the whole matter, I desire you, having been of counsell on either side, and understanding the business, to put off all partiall thoughts either way, and to set down what you think necessary or fit to be done, which I shall take after into consideraçon with you; and then settle the business as well as I can.

For your better direction, I send you together with this my Paper of Queries, five other, of which I desire you to be very carefull, and to return them safely unto me again, together with this of mine own.

ARCHIEPISCOPI CANTUAR' LITERÆ

*Præposito et Sociis Collegii Etonensis de Numero Sociorum.*

Top. Statut. · GULIELMUS providentia divina Cant.<sup>14</sup> archiepiscopus, totius Angliæ  
a. V: P'posit. primas et metropolitanus, dilectis in Christo Præposito et Sociis Collegii de Etona in diocesi Lincoln:<sup>14</sup> salutem et gratiam.

Dioceseos. In Visitatione nostra metropolitana dioec.\* Lincoln:<sup>14</sup> & Collegii vestri, nuper proposita fuit coram nobis querela ex parte quorundam Sociorum Collegii regalis in academia Cantabrigiensi; quod cum communis fundator utriusq; collegii prædicti, Henricus sextus, piæ memoriæ, quondam rex Angliæ, Collegium vestrum de Etona de decem sociis fundaverit, & in loca vacantia sociorum collegii vestri primo & ante omnes alios ordinaverit eligi socios Col-

Founder men- s y<sup>m</sup> first in [X. but he doth ordain it to y<sup>e</sup> ctors that it l be so.

legii regalis, vel eos qui prius fuerint in eodem, & ex causis honestis & licitis recesserint ab ipso, si qui tales inventi fuerint habiles & sufficientes; Vos tamen contra statuta collegii vestri septem socios tantum jamdiu habueritis, & in præsentem habeatis; et in loca vacantia sociorum collegii vestri sæpius eligatis alios de aliis collegiis vel locis ad arbitrium vestrum, licet habiles

† præferto

& sufficientes in regali Collegio prædicto † inveniantur; unde præfati socii Collegii regalis à nobis humiliter petierunt, ut velimus ordinare numerum decem

- \* loco decem sociorum Collegii vestri in posterum perimplendum esse, & loca \* eorum vacantia ex sociis Collegii regalis, & non alibi, supplenda esse; si habiles & sufficientes in Collegio regali p̄dicto † reperiantur: Nos vero antedictis ‡ iis omnibus, quæ coram nobis utrinq; proposita fuerunt, post maturam deliberationem de perimplendo numero decem sociorum Collegii vestri in præsentem aliquid decernere noluimus; cum nobis constet, Collegium vestrum ab Edwardo quarto, quondam rege Angliæ, immediato fundatoris vestri successore, fuisse dissolutū, & ab eodem deinceps (sed redditibus § ejusdem multum imminutis) restitutum, et ab eo tempore citra numerum sociorum vestrorum nunquam septenarium excessisse; adeoq; noluim⁹ consuetudinem Collegii vestri in hac re ex verisimilibus causis tam diu receptam subito immutare. Cæterum, cum ex statutis Collegii vestri nobis etiam constet, collegium vestrum esse originem et seminarium Collegii regalis, & fundatorem vestrum communem desiderasse, ut inter utrumq; collegium suum arctissima conjunctio, consociatio & charitas in perpetuum intercederet; et in electione sociorum collegii vestri jusserit primam & præcipuam rationem habendam esse sociorum Collegii regalis Cantabrigiæ, vel eorum, qui prius fuerint in eodem, & ex causis honestis & licitis ab ipso recesserint, utq; ad loca vacantia Sociorū Collegii S.<sup>ctæ</sup> Mariæ Wintoniensis (ad cujus exemplum collegium vestrum fundatum est) socii Collegii Novi Oxoniæ tantum, & nulli ex aliis Collegiis aut locis electi fuerint à fundatione ejusdem; Nos ad promovendum fundatoris vestri voluntatem & desiderium in concilianda conjunctione & charitate inter utrumq; collegium suum prædictum, ordinamus & decernimus, quod ex septem sociis collegii vestri continuo quinq; ad minimum eligantur in perpetuum de sociis Collegii regalis prædicti, vel de eis || qui prius fuerint in eodem, & ex causis honestis & licitis recesserint ab eodem; si qui tales habiles & sufficientes reperti fuerint; & quod nulli in posterum eligentur per vos aut successores vestros ex aliis Collegiis vel locis in socios Collegii vestri, quamdiu numerus quinq; sociorum vestrorum ex sociis Collegii regalis prædicti non fuerit perimpletus.
- † observare. Mandantes & injungentes hanc nram ordinationem et decretum à vobis et successoribus vestris in perpetuum observari.¶
- In cujus rei testimonium sigillum nostrum archiepiscopale præsentibus apponi jussimus.
- \* Lambeth Dat. in manerio nostro de Lambeth\* undecimo die mensis Martii, Anno Dñi (stilo Angliæ) *MDCXXXVI* et nostræ translationis anno quarto.

N.B.—This I took, if I mistake not, from Wilkin's Councils, vol. IV. p. 495, 496, or p. 531, 532.

#### THE ARCHBISHOP'S LETTER

*To the Procost and Fellows of Eaton College about the number of Fellows.*

*SALUTEM* in Christo. After my hearty commendations, &c. You cannot but remember, that after my metropolitical Visitation of your College at Eton was begun there was deliver'd to me a petition from King's College in Cambridge, and another to his sacred Majesty, both concerning certain rights to the fellowships of Eaton, as they pretended; and the petition deliver'd to his Majesty was after sent unto me, with a reference under Secretary Windebank's hand, requiring me to take their cause into consideration, and to do them that justice which upon due deliberation I should find



find did belong to them, and their cause. Thereupon I had divers times cognizance of this cause in the presence of some, both of your and their societies, and heard at large both your and their counsel; that by reason of the shortness of my visitation, being unwilling to hold it much longer than the ordinary time of six months; and because of my other many and great occasions not suffering me to attend that business wholly, I was constrain'd to reserve this, and all such businesses as were then depending before me, in the relaxation of my Visitation aforesaid to such other farther and fit time as I might have to end them. And having now maturely considered of the aforesaid petition of King's College, with all incidents thereunto belonging, and of all such answers as you, the provost and fellows of Eaton have given, I have now at last made my decision, with an Injunction of obedience in time to come, and have sent it herewith unto you, under my archiepiscopal seal, requiring you, that it be registered at the end of your Statute Book, and observ'd in all future elections of fellows into that society: that so these two great bodies, which had one and the same royal Founder may, according to his will and frequent desires in your and their Statutes, grow up into a nearer relation and greater amity one to, and with, the other; which God grant. So with my love remember'd to you, I leave you all to God's blessed protection, and rest.

Lambeth, Martii 15<sup>o</sup>

Your very loving Friend,

*MDCXXXVI.*

*Will. Cant.*

---

THE ARCHBISHOP'S LETTER

*To the Provost of King's College, upon his Decision in Favour of that College.*

To my very loving friend Dr. Collins, Provost of King's Colledge in Cambridge.

S. in Xto.

Sir,

I have now at the last sent my decision to Eaton Coll: concerning the Clayme made by the Fellowes of your Coll: to the Fellowships there. I have made my decree strong to settle five of the seven fellowships of Eton upon the fellowes of King's Coll: and to the end you may know what right they challenge hereafter, I have here inclos'd sent you a copie of my Decree, which the last week I sent to Eaton, which you may keep by you, if it please you.

So wishing yourself and that worthy Foundation all happiness, I leave you to God's blessed protection, and rest

Lambeth, Mar. 23, 1636.

Your loving friend,

*W. Cant.*

l.—These his-  
d Notices re-  
: to y<sup>e</sup> Pro-  
ngs of K. Coll.  
ca are w<sup>th</sup>in  
le inverted  
nas, were  
l am<sup>e</sup> y<sup>e</sup> MSS.  
Bp. Sancroft,  
his own hand  
g. R. H.

“ Notwithstanding y<sup>e</sup> former solemn Decision, y<sup>e</sup> confusion of all good order in y<sup>e</sup> time of y<sup>e</sup> great rebellion, and y<sup>e</sup> importunity of pretenders to preferment at y<sup>e</sup> King's return, hindring King's College from the effect of the Injunction; upon their petition to the King, An<sup>o</sup> 1670, he was pleas'd thus to confirm it:”

Statutes of  
Eton College.

*CAROLUS II. D. G. Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, et  
Hiberniæ Rex, F. D. &c. Omnibus, ad quos  
præsentes Lræ pvenerint, Salutem.*

Pat. A. 22. C. II.  
septima pars. In  
the Rolls Chapel  
C. 2. N<sup>o</sup> 4.

CUM Guil. nuper Cant<sup>l</sup> archiepsus per lras suas sub sigillo suo archiepsali confectas, gerent. Dat<sup>l</sup> 11<sup>mo</sup> Mar. 1636, in visitiõe sua metropolitana super querela coram eo proposita ex pte quorundam Sociorum Beatæ Mariæ & S<sup>cti</sup> Nicolai Cantabr. per nomen Sociorũ Collegii regalis in Academia Cantabrig : quædam ordinavit & decrevit, pro, & concernentia debitam electionem sociorum in Collegio Beatæ Mariæ de Etona in com<sup>l</sup> Bucks, in dioc<sup>l</sup> Lincoln<sup>l</sup>, prout per easdem Literas plenius liquet; quarum tenor sequitur in his verbis:

GUILLIELMUS providentia Divina Cant<sup>l</sup> Archiepsus totius Angliæ Primas, &c. vid. pag. 317.

Cumq; satis constet ex recitatis verbis ordinacõem sive deliberacõem inde habitam per præfatum archiepsum fact. fuisse, et provisam, ut præfertur, pro debita electione sociorum secundum constituciones \* & statuta prædicta : Et modo præpositus & socii prædicti Coll. B. M. & S<sup>cti</sup> Nicolai Cantab : nobis, ad quos maxime & præcipue spectat felicitati collegii prædicti prospicere, bonoq; regimini eorundem consulere secundum veram intencõem & voluntatem fundatoris præfati *Henrici VI<sup>ti</sup>* regis antecessoris nostri, humillime supplicaverunt, ut tam perpetuæ firmitati, & stabilitati prædict. ordinacõis & dereti, † quam executioni ejusdem, de gratia & potestate nra regia providere velimus.

SCIATIS igitur, quod Nos de gratia nra speciali, & ex intima scientia, & mero motu amoris, ratificavimus & confirmavimus, ac pro nobis, hæredibus & successoribus nris, quantum in nobis est, & prædict. ordinacõem sive decretum per præfat. archiepiscopum modo et forma præfat. editam et provisam, omniaq; & singula prærecitatis hisce decretalibus specificat. & content. ratificavimus & confirmavimus per præsentes. Et ulterius de uberiori grã nra, & ex suprema potestate nra regia concedimus & ordinamus, quod ex septem sociis Collegii Beatæ Mariæ de Etona prædict. continue quinq; ad minimum eligantur in perpetuum de Sociis Collegii Beatæ Mariæ & S<sup>cti</sup> Nicholai Cantabr. prædict. vel de his qui prius fuerunt in eodem, et ex causis honestis & licitis recesserint † ab eodẽ, si qui tales habiles & sufficientes reperti fuerint : Et quod nulli in posterum eligentur per præpositum & socios Collegii Beatæ Mariæ de Etona prædict. vel successores suos ex aliis Collegiis aut locis in socios prædicti Coll. Beatæ Mariæ de Etona, quamdiu numerus quinq; sociorum ejusdem Collegii ex sociis Collegii Beatæ Mariæ & S<sup>cti</sup> Nicholai de Cantab. non fuerit perimpletus. Quæ quidem omnia & singula per nos & præfat. archiepiscopum concessa et ordinata, modo et forma prædicti per præfat. præpositum et socios dicti Collegii nostri Beatæ Mariæ de Etona, & successores suos perpetuis futuris temporibus observari volumus et imperamus per præsentes : non obstante non vera seu non plana recitaçõe prædicti. lrarum per præfat. archiepsum confectarum, aut alicujus clausulæ vel sententiæ in iisdem ; ac non obstante mala nominatione prædicti Collegii, vel utriusq; eorum, aut aliqua incertitudine vel imperfectione in his præsentibus, aut aliqua eorundem ; aut aliqua alia re, causa, vel materia quacunq; in aliquo non obstante.

In cujus rei testimonium has lras nras fieri fecimus patentes.

1670. Teste meipso apud Westmonast. 10<sup>o</sup> die Novembris An<sup>o</sup> Regni nri vicesimo secundo.

\* Sic in MS. Huggett.

† Sic. in MS.

*SIR THO<sup>s</sup> PAGE, K<sup>t</sup>*

Provost of King's Coll: his Letter to the Archb<sup>p</sup> of Canterbury  
[D<sup>r</sup> Will<sup>m</sup> Sancroft].

May it please y<sup>r</sup> Grace;

Cambr. 18. Oct. 1679.

The original in-  
dors'd by y<sup>r</sup> Abp,  
"S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Page de-  
sires me to present  
King's Coll Pe-  
tition."

HAVING lately understood by D<sup>r</sup> Price, one of the fellowes of Eaton, that your Grace has been pleas'd to take cognizance of our clayme to 5 Fellowships in that Coll: as they shall become vacant from time to time; and that you will be forward to promote our establishment in the same, I doe in y<sup>r</sup> joint name of this society render our devout thanks to your Grace, and most humbly implore y<sup>r</sup> continuance of so great favour & charity in our behalfe; not doubting but that by y<sup>r</sup> mediation of so eminent, pious, and prudent an Intercessor we shall hereafter enjoy without traverse a benefit graunted us by our royal Founder, and adjudg'd to us by one of your Grace's renown'd predecessors many yeares ago under his seale archiepiscopal, & lastly pass'd to us by pattent since his Majesties happy restauration.

My Lord, We are well assur'd that his sacred Majesty, whoes discerning spirit judg'd your Grace the fittest person to be advanc'd to that See, will consider your representations as just and reasonable; especially when concurrent with the judgment of that most reverend prelate who did and suffer'd so much for this Church.

Wherefore that I may not at present further trespasse upon your Grace's patience, wee do in common beg, that the boldness may be indulg'd us to offer a Petition to the King by your Grace's hand: your patronage whereof will more & more encourage our studies; and the effect, which without wavering wee promise to ourselves, will oblige us to reckon your Grace our chief benefactors\*; it being no lesse meritorious to accomplish a noble work than first to designe it. God preserve your Grace to the security of our religion, the increase of piety and learning, the mutual good correspondence of 2 syster Colleges, the glorious ofspring of King Henry the Sixth.

\* Sic

With all humility and submission I crave your Grace's benediction, & take leave to subscribe, may it please your Grace,

Y<sup>r</sup> Grace's most obedient & devoted servant,

Tho<sup>s</sup>. Page.

Ex Autographo  
Aepi Sancroft.

"An<sup>o</sup> 1679. The Provost and Fellowes of King's College Cambridge still finding themselves aggriev'd, petition'd his Majesty for the enjoyment of the privileges granted unto them by the foregoing Letters Patentes, as followeth;"

*TO Y<sup>r</sup> KING'S MOST EXCELL<sup>t</sup> MAJESTY:*

This in y<sup>r</sup> V: Provost's  
Stat. Book, but I  
had it frō MSS of  
R. Rawlinson.

The humble Petition of y<sup>r</sup> Provost & Fellowes of the King's College,  
in Cambridge,

Humbly sheweth,

\* Royall

THAT the Provost & Fellowes of this society did present a petition to your Majesty's Roial<sup>\*</sup> Father of blessed memory, that he would be pleas'd to recommend the final determincōn of all differences concerning the choice of Fellowes into Eton college unto the most reverend Father in God William ABP of Cant, who at that time had begun his metropolitical

then Lord

Visitaçōn of that College.

That his Grace did thereupon agreeably to the minde of our founder, & for the mutual good correspondence of the two sister Colleges order  
and  
427.

Statutes of  
Eton College.

\* Five of y<sup>e</sup> seaven.

and decree, (and ratify the same under his seal archieþal) that ever for y<sup>e</sup> future, five at the least of y<sup>e</sup> seven\* fellows of Eton college should be chosen out of such as either actually were then fellows of the King's College in Cambridge, or had been so, and receded for lawfull and honest causes: which Decree was not observ'd, the troubles of this nation break<sup>e</sup> forth not long after.

That your sacred Majesty has been pleased since your happy Restauration, to confirm the said Decree to your petitioners, and to pass it unto them by tres patent under the broad seal of this kingdom; in which patent the premises are at large recited. These good intentions have nevertheless been travers'd by prevalency with your Majestie in behalf of such as neither were nor had been members of this society; so that we are in danger to be depriv'd of so great a benefit, and encouragement to our studies, if not graciously reliev'd by your Majestie.

May it therefore please your most excellent Majestie to secure your Petitioners for the time to come in the enjoyment of so inestimable a privilege by such means as to your princely wisdom and piety shall seem most fit.

And your Petitioners, as in duty bound, shall pray, &c.

Sir Thomas Page, Provost.

Tho' Gearing, Vice Provost.

And y<sup>e</sup> rest of the fellows then p'sent, being 29 more in N<sup>o</sup>.  
—to Rob. Clavering.

Ex autographo  
Aeþi Sancroft.

“ His Majestie upon reading of this Petition, immediately granted their request; and soon after declar'd, as followeth; viz'.”

#### CHARLES R.

This also in  
frō y<sup>e</sup>  
V: Pr: Stat. Book,  
but I had it frō  
MSS. R. Rawlinson

It is our will and pleasure upon the reading and considering of this Petition, that the Decree of William late Lord Archbishop of Canterbury therein mention'd, together with the Letters Patent confirming the same, be for the future inviolably observ'd; and we do hereby straightly charge and command the Provost and Fellows of our roial College of Eton that now are or hereafter shall be, that notwithstanding any mandatory tres whatsoever, either already granted (which we do hereby revoke) or that hereafter shall be granted by us, they proceed to choose into the fellowships of the said College of Eton, such of the fellows of King's College in Cambridge, as are qualified for the same by the statutes of the said college, and the directions of our tres patent. And our further pleasure is, that this Petition with this Answer to it, be shew'd to our two Secretaries of State, and enter'd in their books; and that a Copy of it be also enter'd into the Books of the Statutes of our two roial Foundations of Eton and King's College.

Given at our Court at Whitehall the 26th of November 1679, and in the 31st year of our reign.

By his Majesties coñmand,

H. Coventry.

[N. B.—A petition of the Mayor and Burgesses of New Windsor for continuing an Eton fellowship to their then vicar John Barrow, M. A. was presented to the King dat. Febr. 24, 1680; the which his Majesty refer'd to the ABp of Cant. (D<sup>r</sup> Sancroft) and the L<sup>d</sup> High Chancellor (S<sup>r</sup> Li. Jenkins) but this Petition had no effect, the Abp. discountenancing it, as appears by a lett<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> said Barrow, to D<sup>r</sup> Thorpe the ABp's chaplain. dat. Feb. 3. 1680. Inter MSS. Aeþi Sancroft.]

Ex Autograp.  
Aeþi Sancroft.

“ Upon the death of King Charles II. the Provost and Fellows of King's College Cambr. not knowing but that what he had so graciously done in their behalf might then be look'd upon as fallen with him, and  
“ so

“ so out of date, and other new measures taken in their Affairs, did there-  
 fore address themselves to his present Majesty King James the Second,  
 “ with the following Petition.”

Statutes of  
 Eton College.

*TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.*

The humble Petition of the Provost and Fellows of  
 King's College in Cambridge;

Humbly sheweth,

petition seems  
 to have been pre-  
 sented upon encour-  
 age-ment rec<sup>d</sup> from  
 the King's Coll:  
 as p letter  
 sent from  
 the Copleston  
 of King's Coll:  
 of y<sup>e</sup> Fellows  
 of Grace's  
 inancing their  
 on.  
 King's Coll:  
 Jan. 26. 1688  
 SS Aet pi

THAT the Provost & Fellows of this Society did present a Petition to  
 your Majesty's roial Father of blessed memory, that He would be pleas'd  
 to recommend the final determinacon of all differences concerning the  
 choice of fellows into Eton College to the most reverend Father in God  
 William then Lord ABp of Can<sup>t</sup>. who at that time had begun his metro-  
 political Visitation of that College. To which petition his Majesty was  
 graciously pleas'd to condescend. That his Grace did thereupon, for  
 maintaining a good correspondence between his Majesty's two roial Foun-  
 dations decree & enjoyn under his seal archiepiscopal, that ever for the  
 future five at least of the seven fellows of Eton College should be chosen  
 out of such as either were then actually fellows of y<sup>e</sup> King's College in  
 Cambridge, or had been so, & receded for lawfull & honest causes; w<sup>ch</sup>  
 injunction took no effect; the great rebellion breaking out not long after.  
 That your roial Brother of blessed memory was pleas'd, soon after his  
 happy restoration, to ratify the said injunction to your petitioners by his  
 L<sup>tes</sup> patent under y<sup>e</sup> great Seal of England. And farther in y<sup>e</sup> 31<sup>st</sup> year  
 of his Majesty's reign did strictly com<sup>and</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Provost & Fellows of Eton  
 College inviolably to observe the contents of those L<sup>tes</sup> patent in all their  
 Elections; and that a Copy of this his Majesty's order should be enter'd  
 at the offices of both his Secretaries of State, to y<sup>e</sup> end that nothing might  
 be wanting w<sup>ch</sup> c<sup>d</sup> be thought requisite for securing the right of your Ma-  
 jesty's most humble petitioners.

May it therefore please your most excellent Majesty to confirm to  
 your humble petitioners, for y<sup>e</sup> encouragem<sup>t</sup> of their studies, y<sup>e</sup>  
 enjoym<sup>t</sup>. of y<sup>e</sup> privileges contain'd in those L<sup>tes</sup> pat. by such means  
 as to your princely wisdom & piety shall seem most fitt. And  
 your petitioners &c.

The Provost & Fellows, &c.

Photograph:  
 Sancroft.

“ His Majesty upon reading this Petition was pleas'd to refer the con-  
 sideracon of it to the Lord Chancellor Jeffereys; with order to hear  
 “ both Parties, and to report the whole matter to his Majesty.”

The Answer of D<sup>r</sup> Cradock Prov<sup>t</sup> of Eton Coll: to y<sup>e</sup> Allegations of  
 y<sup>e</sup> foregoing Petition exhibited before the hearing; and the Reply of y<sup>e</sup>  
 Prov<sup>t</sup> & Fellows of King's Coll: to y<sup>e</sup> said Answer, & in defence of  
 their Petition, vid. Hist. Coll. Eton, MS. Vol. III. 265.

Photogr  
 Sancroft

“ After the Lord Chancellor had solemnly & fully heard both parties,  
 “ both by themselves, and their learned counsell, and had reported the  
 “ whole matter back to the King; the final decision of the Controversy  
 “ was drawn up and past under the great Seal † as followeth :”

reve de  
 o Sigillo.

*IACOBUS II. D. G.*

Angliæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex, F. D. õibus ad quos præsentem  
 L<sup>træ</sup> pervenerint, Salutem.

CUM reverendissimus in Deo Pater Guillielmus nuper Cantuar<sup>is</sup> Archi-  
 episcopus per lras suas sub sigillo suo archiepiscopali confect<sup>is</sup>. gerend<sup>is</sup>.  
 Dat. xj<sup>mo</sup>. die Mart. A. D. 1636 in Visitatiõe sua metropolitana Dioc<sup>es</sup>.  
 Lincoln: & Collegij Etonensis in eadem Dioc<sup>es</sup>. super querelam coram  
 eo proposi<sup>t</sup>. ex parte quorundam Sociorum Collegij beatæ Mariæ & s<sup>cti</sup>  
 Nicolai Cantabri<sup>g</sup> per nomen Sociorum Collegij regalis in Academia  
 Cantabri<sup>g</sup>.

## APPENDIX (A.) TO REPORTS FROM

Cantabrię. Quod cum communis fundator utriusq; Collegij Henricus Sextus pię memorię, quondam Rex Anglię, dictum Collegium de Etona fundasset, & in loca vacantia sociorum Collegij ejusdem primò & ante omnes alios ordinasset eligi socios Collegij regalis, vel eos qui prius fuissent in eodem, & ex causis licitis & honestis recessissent ab ipso, si qui tales inventi forent habiles & sufficientes: Prędicti tamen socij Collegij Etonensis contra statuta ejusdem Collegij in loca vacantia sociorum elegissent alios de alijs Collegijs vel locis ad arbitrium suum, licet habiles et sufficientes in Collegio regali prędicti invenirentur. Unde pręfati socij Collegij regalis Cantabrię à prędicto Archiepiscopo humiliter petivissent, ut vellet ordinare loca vacantia sociorum Collegij Etonensis prędicti ex socijs Collegij regalis prędicti, & non alibi supplenda esse, si habiles et sufficientes in Collegio regali prędicti reperirentur. Prędicti vero Archiepiscopus, auditis ijs õibus quę coram ipso proposita fuissent, post maturam deliberacõem decrevit, Quod cum ex Statutis prędicti Collegij Etonensis constabat, Collegium illud originem esse & seminarium Collegij regalis de Cantabrię et fundatorem illius comünem desiderasse, ut inter utrumq; Collegium intercederet, & in elecõe Sociorum Collegij Etonensis jussisset, primam & præcipuam rationem habendõ fore sociorum Collegij regalis Cantabrj: vel eorum qui prius fuissent in eodem, & ex causis honestis & licitis ab ipso recessissent: Et quemadmodum ad loca vacantia Collegij Sctę Marię Wintoniensis, ad cujus exemplum Collegium Etonense fundatum fuisset, socij Collegij Novi Oxon tantum, & nulli alij ex alio Collegio aut locis electi fuissent à Fundatore ejusdem: Ad promovendõ Fundatoris dicti Collegij Etonensis voluntatẽ & desiderium in concilianda communicacõe & charitate inter utrumq; Collegiũ suum prædõ ordinaverit & decreverit, quod ex septem socijs Collegij Eton: continuò quinq; ad minimum eligerentur in perpetuum de socijs prędicti Collegij regalis, vel de ijs, qui prius fuissent in eodem, & ex causis honestis ac licitis recessissent ab eodem, si qui tales habiles & sufficientes reperti forent: Et quod nulli in posterum eligerentur per præfatum præpositum et socios Collegij Etonensis prędicti, vel successores eorum, ex alijs Collegijs aut locis in socios Collegij illius, quamdiu numerus quinq; sociorum ejusdem Collegij ex socijs Collegij regalis prędicti non foret preimpletus; mandans et injungens ordinaõem & decretum illud suum à præfati præposito & socijs Collegij Etonensis prędicti, et eorum successoribus imperpetuum observari; prout per decretum dicti Archiepiscopi pleniùs liquet et apparet.

Cumq; præcharissimus Frater noster *Carolus II.* beatę memorię, nuper Rex Anglię, per Lřas suas patentes, sub magno sigillo suo Anglię confect. gerend. Dat. 10<sup>mo</sup> die Novembris anno regni sui 22<sup>o</sup> recitans ordinaõem sive decretum Archiepiscopi prędicti; quodque satis constabat ordinaõem sive decretum post maturam deliberaõem inde habit. per præfatum Archiepiscopum sic, ut præfertur, facti fuisse et provisum pro debita electione sociorum secundum consuetudinem et Statũ prędicti: Et tunc præpositus et socij prędicti Collegij beatę Marię et sancti Nicolai Cantabrię eidem nuper Regi, ad quem maximè et præcipuè tunc spectabat fœlicitati Collegiorum prædictorum prospicere, bonoq; regimini eorundem consulere, secundum veram intentionem et voluntatem Fundatoris præfati nuper Regis *Henrici Sexti* humillime supplicassent, ut tam perpetuę firmitati & stabilitati prędicti. ordinationis et decreti, quam executioni ejusdem, de gratia et potestate sua regia providere vellet, pro se, hæredibus, et successoribus suis, quantum in se fuit, prędictã ordinationem sive decretum per præfatum Archiepiscopum modo et forma prędicti. edit. et provis. omniaq; et singula prærecitata. illis decretalibus specificat. et content. ratificaverit et confirmaverit.

Et ulterius præfatus nuper Frater noster per easdem Lřas suas patent. concesserit et ordinaverit, Quod ex septem Socijs prędicti Collegij beatę Marię de Etona continuò quinq; ad minimum eligerentur imperpetuum de Socijs Collegij beatę Marię et scti Nicolai Cantabrię. prędicti. vel de ijs qui prius fuerint in eodem, et ex causis honestis et licitis recesserint ab eodem, si qui tales habiles et sufficientes reperti fuerint; et quod nulli in posterum eligerentur per præpositum et Socios Collegij beatę Marię de Etona, quamdiu numerus quinq; Sociorum ejusdem Collegij ex socijs Collegij

Collegij beatæ Mariæ et Scti Nicoli Cantab. non fuerit perimpletus. Quæ quidem omnia et singula per ipsum et præfatum Archiepiscopum concessa et ordinata, modo et forma prædicta, per præfat. præpositum et Socios dicti Collegij sui beatæ Mariæ de Etona, & successores suos, idem nuper frater noster perpetuis futuris temporibus observari voluit, et imperavit per dictas L̄ras suas patent. prout per easdem etiam plenius liquet & apparet.

Cumq; modo præpositus & socij prædicti Collegij regalis Cantab. petitiõem suam nobis humillimè supplicand. quod nos prædicti. privilegium in prædicta ordinatione sive decreto et Literis patentibus contentum, concess. sive confirmat. ipsis præfatis præposito et socijs ejusdem Collegij, et successoribus suis ratificare et confirmare gratiose dignaremur : Petitionis illius examinationem ex cura nostra regali pro ambobus Collegijs prædictis ex regia fundatione existent; ac ut tota materia in quæstione plenius examinaretur et intelligeretur, prædilecto & perquam fideli Conciliario nostro Georgio Dño Jeffery Cancellario Angliæ retulimus; qui, consilio ex utraq; parte auditò, et allegationibus ambarum partium materiam prædictam tangentibus plenariè examinatis, invenit determinationem et decretum præfat. nuper Archiepi Cantuar. necnon dictas L̄ras patentes præcharissimi fratris ñri, quoad materiam prædictam in eisdem content. non solum beneficiale et consonum fore bono ordini et regimini utriusq; Collegij, verum etiam consentaneum tam statutis fundationis Collegij Etonensis prædicti, quam veræ intentionis pij Fundatoris ejusdem.

SCIATIS igitur, quod nos ad humillimam petitionem præfat. præpositi et sociorum Collegij beatæ Mariæ & S<sup>cti</sup> Nicolai Cantab. de gratia ñra speciali ac ex certa scientia & mero motu nostris ratificavimus & confirmavimus, ac pro nobis, hæredibus & successoribus ñris, quantum in nobis est, prædictam ordinationem sive decretum per præfatum nuper Archiepiscopum Cant. modo et forma prædicti. edit. & provis. necnon ãrd. L̄ras patentes præcharissimi nuper Fratris ñri, omniãq; & singula in eisdem contenta & specificata, aut perinde concessa, vel ordinata, ratificamus & confirmamus per præsentis.

Et ulterius de uberiore gratia ñra & ex potestate ñra regali, Volumus, ac per præsentis pro nobis, hæredibus, & successoribus ñris firmiter injungend. præcipimus & mandamus, quod præfat. præpositus & socij Collegij ñri Etonensis prædicti & successores sui de cætero in perpetuum præfat. ordinationem sive decretum, & L̄ras patent. prædictas in cunctis electionibus suis sociorum Collegij Etonensis prædicti inviolabiliter observabunt & p'sequentur; aliquo in contrarium non obstante: & non obstante non vera, seu non plana recitatione prædictarum L̄rarum patentium præcharissimi nuper Fratris nostri, aut ordinationis sive decreti per præfatum Archiepiscopum sic, ut præfertur, confect. aut alicujus clausulæ, materiæ, vel rei in eisdem vel earum altero specificat. vel content. & non obstante mala nominatione Collegij prædicti, vel eorum alterius, aut aliqua incertitudine, vel imperfectione in hijs præsentibus; vel aliqua alia re, causa, vel materia quacunq; non obstante.

In cujus rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes.

Teste meipso apud Westmonaster: 24<sup>a</sup> die Februar. anno regni nostri secundo.

Per breve de privato sigillo,

PIGOTT.

Mēñ. Quod Rex Henricus Sextus primus fundator Collegij regalis beatæ Mariæ de Etona obiit vicesimo primo die mensis Maij, viz. die Martis proximè ante Festum Assensionis Dñi. anno regni sui quadragesimo nono, & anno Dñi millesimo quadringentesimo septuagesimo primo: litera dominicali F. prima luna tunc ix. Cujus animæ propitietur Deus Amen.

Ex Libro MS. Statutorū penes P'positum.

Mense Maio.

xxj<sup>a</sup> die beatissimæ & felicis memoriæ Principi et Regi Henrico sexto justa persolvunt. Dantur singulis pueris ij<sup>a</sup>.

Status Scholæ Etonensis Anno Dñi 1560.

Statutes of  
Eton College.

An° xiiij E IV. Solutiones factæ pro exequijs Regis Henrici sexti illustrissimi principis et fundatoris hujus Collegij celebratis xxj° die mensis Maij.

An° xiiij° E IV. Solutiones factæ pro exequijs in obitu Regis Henrici sexti illustrissimi principis et fundatoris hujus Collegij celebratis xxj° die mensis Maij.

In Archivis Collegij regalis Cantab̄.

By the Queene (Eliz<sup>th</sup>.)

Frō y<sup>e</sup> Vice Prov<sup>ts</sup>  
Statute Book are  
y<sup>re</sup> extracts frō  
Lres Pat. of Q. Eliz<sup>th</sup>  
& King James I.

Lres of dispensation to John Chamber fellow of Eton to hold with his Fellowship a Prebend of Windsor. The validity of y<sup>e</sup> Queen's former dispensation for y<sup>e</sup> holding a *Living* with y<sup>e</sup> fellowship had it seems been question'd in this case of a *Prebend*. In y<sup>re</sup> tres y<sup>e</sup> fellows are said to hold *greater Livings* with y<sup>e</sup> fellowships than y<sup>e</sup> value of y<sup>e</sup> said Prebend, (as it *then* was) " And that our dispensation w<sup>th</sup> your Statute maye be y<sup>e</sup> " more duely observ'd, We further will and require you to enter this our " Lre & Order in y<sup>e</sup> ende of your Statute book—And this our Lre shalbe " your sufficient warrant, dispensation and discharge."

" Given under our signet at our Mannor of Richmond, the viij<sup>th</sup> " daye of March in y<sup>e</sup> xliiij year of o' reigne."

The above tres pat. were confirm'd by further tres pat. of King James the First to the said John Chamber. Probably the validity of the above tres pat. was thought to cease at y<sup>e</sup> Queen's death. These latter tres pat. run in y<sup>e</sup> same mandatory stile with y<sup>e</sup> former " And to y<sup>e</sup> ende that this dispensation with your Statute may be y<sup>e</sup> more duely observ'd, we furder " will and require you to cause this our tres to be enter'd in your Statute " book—And these our tres shalbe your sufficient warrant in this " behalfe."

" Given under our signet at our Palas of Westminster, 24° Febr. " 1603. Anno Regni primo."

" WINDEBANK."

v. p.

IN a blank leaf of vellum at y<sup>e</sup> beginning of y<sup>e</sup> book, call'd *The Vice Prov<sup>ts</sup> Statute Book*, and w<sup>th</sup> is noted to have been collated w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> original, is, in an ancient hand, y<sup>e</sup> following odd receipt :

" Water and bay salt made so strong that it will bere an eg, and put to " <sup>a</sup> it galon of water, 1 unc. of pep (pepper) give to eche shepe iij or iiij " sponnfulls at y<sup>e</sup> most, and streight put them into a fresh pasture, and " this will recover the rot."

On y<sup>e</sup> inside of y<sup>e</sup> Cover at y<sup>e</sup> end of y<sup>e</sup> said Book, in an ancient hand, " Capellani Clerks Servants at 15 yeares old sware [*not, forsan*] to reveale " *damna Coff.* pag. 12. linea 3°. B. (sic). This refers to cap. X. Ordinantes " insuper q<sup>d</sup> Capellani &c. jurent, &c. Imediately after w<sup>th</sup>, on y<sup>e</sup> said " cover, follows y<sup>e</sup> curious criticism." Capellani nor clerks cannot " goe " to Winsor quier, *ibid.*" w<sup>re</sup> as y<sup>e</sup> found<sup>r</sup> by injoyning *afterw<sup>ds</sup>* to y<sup>e</sup> Chaplains, Clerks, &c. a *part* only of y<sup>e</sup> Oath y<sup>re</sup> mention'd, and omitt<sup>d</sup>. altogether y<sup>e</sup> part here referd to, did undoubtedly intend to antiqueate so much of y<sup>e</sup> Cap. X. as he did afterw<sup>ds</sup> antiqueate y<sup>e</sup> like clauses in Cap. XXV. & XXVIII, in fav<sup>r</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> Prov<sup>ts</sup> and Fellows.

Besides y<sup>e</sup> above y<sup>re</sup> are none other notices in y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Stat. Book worthy of remark. N. B. The different readings in y<sup>e</sup> text will be noted in the margin.

Of



Of y<sup>e</sup>: Liber Originalis Statu<sup>m</sup> Eton :

The Liber Originalis Statutorum, w<sup>ch</sup> is preserv'd in y<sup>e</sup> College Archives, or Muniment room in the College of Eton, is wrote on vellum, of about 15 inches in depth; the writing being between double ruled red lines; the length of y<sup>e</sup> lines about 5 inches & half, with 45 lines in each single page, and they run to 32 double pages, being paged only on one side of each leaf.

There is no *Index in Capita Statutorum*, and the Statutes were not number'd originally; y<sup>e</sup> numbers being in a modern hand, and very irregular: For instance;

There is no title, as *Mens & Institutum*, &c. to y<sup>e</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> Stat. The Statute of *De totali numero* &c. here noted for y<sup>e</sup> 11<sup>th</sup>. is there made the first. The Statutes (IV.) *De Electione Scholarium* is prefac'd only with an *a*. The Juramentum Præpositi is mark'd for the 8<sup>th</sup>; The Juramentū Sociorum for the 11<sup>th</sup>; & from thence number'd onward to the *Finis et Conclusio Statutorum*, w<sup>ch</sup> is there marked for Stat. 63.

The Statutes were wrote, as by y<sup>e</sup> writing it appears, by no less than six different Amanuenses;

The first, from the beginning *In nomine*, &c. to, *De numero Capellano-*  
rum, &c. viz frō p. 1. a. to p. 8. b: from p. 11. a. to p. 14. b. i. e. to the middle of Stat. XXII; then from p. 17. a. to p. 28. a; that is to Stat. *L. de Juramento Capellanorū*; and lastly from the end of y<sup>e</sup> said Statute *L.* to y<sup>e</sup> end of y<sup>e</sup> LXI<sup>st</sup> Stat. viz. *Finis & Conclusio* &c. These all seem to be wrote by one & the same person; in a very fair ancient hand, w<sup>th</sup> good ink, and many abbreviations.

The second wrote the double pages of 9, & 10, & page 15 a, to part of p. 17. a. viz' to Stat. XXIX. *De communi annua*, &c. Neither the hand nor the ink near so good as the former.

The 50<sup>th</sup> Stat. *De Juramento Capellanorum* is wrote w<sup>th</sup> good ink, but by a hand different from the two foregoing.

Stat. LXII, LXIII. are in a still different hand.

Stat. LXIV. is in a hand diverse frō any of y<sup>e</sup> foregoing.

The *Lræ Patentēs & Declarationes* are in a hand different from all y<sup>e</sup> rest; as if expedition was required; and y<sup>e</sup> king's business requir'd haste.


The Stat. LXIV, the *Lræ Patentēs & the Declarationes* are wrote upon two separate peices of vellum, & sewed in at the end of the said Liber Originalis.

RQ

At the beginning, over *In nomine sanctæ* &c, at y<sup>e</sup> end of Stat. LXIII, and also at the top and bottom of Stat. LXIV, are these initial letters in the founder's own hand, [RQ Rex. Hen.]

This very book, w<sup>ch</sup> by Stat. XLV. is expressly order'd to be sufficienter ligatus, et coopertus decenter, is cover'd only with four thin pieces of leather by way of pasteboard; over all w<sup>ch</sup> is another thin rough undress'd leather, in w<sup>ch</sup> it is sewed. The Seal appendant is of green wax, originally of about 4 inches diameter, with threads of twisted silk of white and


Statutes of  
Eton College.


purple fasten'd to the book, and running through y<sup>e</sup> Seal. It is now much broken; on y<sup>e</sup> one side is represented a man on horseback—arm'd with an helmet, but y<sup>e</sup> head is broken off, & y<sup>e</sup> few letters remaining on the margin are not enough legible to make out y<sup>e</sup> sense. On the reverse is probably y<sup>e</sup> Virgin Mary w<sup>th</sup> her right hand upon her hip, and her left holding a globe. Opposite to the waiste are two escutcheons of the royal arms, viz<sup>th</sup> 1<sup>st</sup> & 4<sup>th</sup>, Semè de Lys, & 3 Lyons pass<sup>t</sup> guard<sup>t</sup>. Under each escutcheon are seemingly two books (phaps bibles)  The few remaining letters on y<sup>e</sup> margin, are, . Marie et . . . . .


Or phaps under y<sup>e</sup> Prov<sup>ship</sup> of W<sup>m</sup> Day w<sup>as</sup> vile character you may read in Fiith's Catal: Decanorū & Canon: Coll: de Windsor. circ. 1559.


But altho' these Original Statutes thus enjoynd to every member of his College, under y<sup>e</sup> severest sanctions, et firis Sigillis sigillata; w<sup>th</sup> a most express prohibition ag<sup>st</sup> making any y<sup>e</sup> least alteration in y<sup>e</sup> same, sub pœna pjurij, & interminationis divini judicij &c. yet have there been those who have so harden'd y<sup>m</sup>selves as to attempt such alterations and indeed annihilations &c. of y<sup>e</sup> Statutes; and so as to make y<sup>m</sup> altogether different from these here injoynd by the Founder. Of y<sup>e</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> take these instances w<sup>ch</sup> I noted in y<sup>e</sup> said originals; the w<sup>ch</sup> are in a much more modern hand and bad ink—differ<sup>e</sup>. from the orig: as I conjecture ab<sup>t</sup> y<sup>e</sup> begining of y<sup>e</sup> Reformation, and probably under y<sup>e</sup> Provostship of *Rob. Aldrich*, w<sup>o</sup> in 1535 came in by royal mandamus (or however by royal recommendation) & was, as *Burnet & Wood* observe of him, a most notorious time-server.

St. III. From, Quod nullus fiens trās—to aut q<sup>o</sup>m<sup>o</sup>ib<sup>t</sup> nominetur.


St. VI. Frō. Item q<sup>d</sup> non impetrabo—to hæc S. Evangelia, is—] & from hence to y<sup>e</sup> end, in y<sup>e</sup> margin a line } , as if null to y<sup>e</sup> end of y<sup>e</sup> Stat.

St. VII. From Item q<sup>d</sup> ultra 60 dies, i. e. y<sup>e</sup> whole article to approbanda } .

. . . Frō. Item in casu quo—y<sup>e</sup> whole article to quacunq<sup>ue</sup> } .


. . . Frō. Item q<sup>d</sup> nulla alia Statuta—to—at least y<sup>e</sup> end of y<sup>e</sup> Article } .


nor


. . . Frō. Et si contingat—to—in hijs scriptis. } .

St. VII, VIII. Opposite to Cura aīarum, is thus No<sup>a</sup> q<sup>s</sup> h; curā aīaz.

St. IX. In y<sup>e</sup> Jurām: Sociorum, are no marks in text or margin as they had not probably at y<sup>e</sup> time the Queen's Dispensa<sup>t</sup>. w<sup>ch</sup> was 1566.

 St. X. in aliq<sup>o</sup> Collegio &c. infra 7 miliaria. Opposite hereunto a like face. . . . Clericum vero paroch: & clericū, vest. Opposite in the marg. No<sup>a</sup>.

 . . . Sub pœna pjurij & restitut. Opposite in the margin, a like face. . . . Volumusq<sup>ue</sup> præterea—to punire—the like face.

. . . Præfatum vero ppositum—to adimpleri. } .

§ XIV.

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

329

Statutes of  
Eton College.

S'. XIV. Hostiarius ... ~~nec in sacris ordinibus constitutus~~. thus scratch'd through w<sup>th</sup> a pen.

S'. XV. ad duplam summam P'posito } B.

. . . From Computantes—to the end of the Stat.

{ no hu<sup>p</sup> thus in both margins.

S'. XXIV. Frō voluntarie & gratis—to cum Lris cōi Sigillo } B

S'. XXXI. Scholares vero Cle<sup>r</sup> & Choristæ—to et puniri } B

S'. XXXV. Bullarū Apostolicarū . . . opposite in the margin—*vacat.* v.  
S'. 4. 14. 19.

. . . in alia cista ðes Bullæ Apostolicæ. . . . . *vacat.*

. . . Frō Statuimus insuper—to the end of the Stat. } B

S'. XXXVIII. Frō Volumusq, quod—to Collum̄ memoratum. } B

S'. XXXIX. Frō Statuimus insuper—to the end of the Stat. } B

S'. XLII. Frō Clericum insup<sup>r</sup> virum—to the end of the Stat. } B

S'. XLIII. Frō Deinde P'positus & Socij—to expediendum. } B

S'. XLIV. Frō Statuentes præterea et—to the end of the Stat. } n<sup>o</sup> B

S'. L. A. } Line down the marg. by the whole Stat. but the line is eraz'd seemingly.

S'. LXI. Frō Declarantes præterea—to the end of the Stat. } B non.

AT the end of the Book in a hand seemingly coeval with the Statutes, is this account of the Festivals heretofore observ'd by the parishioners of Eton, as on which days they were used to make offerings.

Feria in q<sup>ib</sup> tenent<sup>r</sup> parochiani de Etona offeri ; viz<sup>r</sup>.

Festum Nativitatis Dñi.

Epiphaniæ,

Purificationis B. Virginis,  
Annunciationis B. Virginis,

Paschæ,

Ascensionis Domini,

Pantecostes,

Trinitatis,

Corporis x<sup>ti</sup>,

Festum Reliquiarum,

Assumptionis Beatæ Mariæ,

Nativitatis Beatæ Mariæ,

Sancti Edwardi Confessoris,

Omnium Sanctorum,

Dedicationis Ecclæ,

Sancti Nicholai, et

Conceptionis B. Virginis Mariæ.

Sm<sup>a</sup> xvj. f. xvij.

From there being no *note* for annihilation of any one article in the Juramentum Sociorum, it sh<sup>d</sup> seem, as if these notes were made *before* Q. Eliz<sup>th</sup> Dispensation. An<sup>o</sup> 1566.

And

Statutes of  
Eton College.

And yet in the Juramentum Scholarium, there is ag<sup>t</sup> the article, *Item quod non impetrabo Dispensationem*, a part of a crotchet] as if mark'd w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> remain<sup>e</sup> part of y<sup>e</sup> Statute for annihilation {  $\bar{n}$ , or to be null. But Q: if there be any mark ag<sup>t</sup>. this article in y<sup>e</sup> *Juramentum Præpositi*? For here my notices are not quite clear, being hurried down in y<sup>e</sup> manner.

Jura<sup>m</sup> P<sup>t</sup>i. ↪ Item q<sup>d</sup> nulla alia Statuta . . . . Et si  
(not) contingat in posterum me—to hijs  
scriptis }  $\bar{n}$  But whether y<sup>e</sup> several articles, from

Item q<sup>d</sup> nulla alia Statuta to hijs Scriptis, are by y<sup>e</sup> marks intended to be altogether omitted I cannot say. In the present I rather suppose they are so intended.

Before I have done w<sup>th</sup> these Original Statutes, I w<sup>d</sup> observe, that from y<sup>e</sup> several single words here and there omitted, and also from y<sup>e</sup> omission of a large part of a sentence in Stat. 31<sup>a</sup>. (viz. † Ac celebranti, &c.) and thus placed in y<sup>e</sup> margin w<sup>th</sup> a mark\*, w<sup>re</sup> to insert it into the text—that at the time y<sup>e</sup> must have been existing some *Counterpart* of y<sup>e</sup> Statutes, either in a like fair Transcript, or rough Draught. The Question may be, where such Draught or Transcript m<sup>t</sup> afterw<sup>d</sup> be deposited? Probably among y<sup>e</sup> public Records in the Tower of London, where phaps, if *properly* inquired after, it might *now* be found.

In the year 1759, or y<sup>e</sup>abouts, it was mention'd one day at y<sup>e</sup> fellows table by Mr. Hetherington, one of the fellows, when I was present, y<sup>t</sup> as y<sup>e</sup> several copies of y<sup>e</sup> Eton Coll. Statutes were wrote some of y<sup>m</sup> w<sup>th</sup> detestable bad ink, & others w<sup>th</sup> numerous & very difficult abbreviations, it w<sup>d</sup> be pper to have another transcript of y<sup>m</sup> in a fair legible hand, w<sup>ch</sup> he was pleas'd to say I c<sup>d</sup> do to satisfaction; & w<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup>fore advise, that I sh<sup>d</sup> be desird to set about it. But upon this motion thus made, a most profound silence ensued; as at y<sup>e</sup> time it was not known, y<sup>t</sup> I had in my possession a Copy of y<sup>e</sup> said College-Statutes. But when in the y<sup>e</sup> year 1760, y<sup>e</sup> then Prov<sup>t</sup>, D<sup>r</sup> Steph. Sleech, gave orders to y<sup>e</sup> workmen to pull down a part of my room, as Chaplain of y<sup>e</sup> Coll: to make a pompous stair case for D<sup>r</sup> Ashton, y<sup>e</sup> then bursar, & to fasten up y<sup>e</sup> door of my room against me, I exhibited, in writing to y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> Prov<sup>t</sup> & Fellows this grievance with many other articles of complaint, founded on, and supported by Statute, w<sup>re</sup>by they then well knew, that I had them in my custody; and y<sup>t</sup> if they were intrusted to me for such transcript I should not be a jot wiser than heretofore; while yet, as a member of the Society, I had an equal statutable right with y<sup>m</sup> selves to a free inspection.

† ac celebranti ad  
summu altare seu  
alud altare quod-  
cunq; y<sup>e</sup>. ac  
cuiibet alteri  
socio siliter  
in die obitus  
nostri  
præsen-  
ti.

See y<sup>e</sup> Articles  
Hist: Coll Eton  
MSS. Vol IV.

† Transcribd as he  
told me by a Chap-  
lain of y<sup>e</sup> Coll w<sup>re</sup>  
Father then was or  
had been the Re-  
gister & w<sup>ch</sup> as I  
have elsew<sup>re</sup>  
heard He bought  
for 5 Guineas.

Accordingly Mr. Southernwood, a fellow of the college, having met with a Copy of the King's Coll. Statutes†, wrote in a tolerable good law hand, offerd to give it to Eton Coll; (w<sup>re</sup> by injunction of the Founder such copy ought always to have been) in case a fair transcript was made of the said Eton Coll: Statutes to pair w<sup>th</sup> it. W<sup>re</sup>upon, in the beginning of y<sup>e</sup> year 1768 the said Mr. Hetherington, with the consent of the Prov<sup>t</sup> and Fellows, requested it of me, that I w<sup>d</sup> undertake such Transcript, which I accordingly did; and in order hereunto I was intrusted w<sup>th</sup> w<sup>t</sup> is called the Bursar's copy; w<sup>ch</sup> being very incorrect, and y<sup>e</sup> ink detestably bad, I had afterwards the Vice-Provost's copy: w<sup>re</sup> in the margin of Stat. XXXI, finding *Quædam desunt*, I requested to see the *Liber Originalis*, for supply of such omission; w<sup>ch</sup> being granted, I did, during the time of making good the deficiency & noting some few other Errata for emendation, note also the several particulars, as in the foregoing pages.

Rog<sup>r</sup>. Huggett, M. A.  
Rector of Hatley-Waspall, Co<sup>m</sup> S<sup>th</sup>ampton.

*solennis y<sup>o</sup> ad-*  
*ctive to Forma or*  
*Juramenti? either*  
*ay it is trying w<sup>th</sup>*  
*most serious*  
*jects.*

Forma Juramenti solennis.

Jurabis quod ea omnia quæ in Statutis modo lectis continentur quatenus  
te concernent bene diligenter et fideliter exequere: Sicut te Deus adjuvet.  
[manu tamen recentiori.]

In calc. Lib. Statuſ penes V. præpos.

This is written at y<sup>o</sup> end of y<sup>a</sup> Vice Prov<sup>o</sup> Statute-book, in a very  
*modern* hand, seemingly long since y<sup>o</sup> last curtailing of y<sup>o</sup> many articles in  
y<sup>o</sup> oaths of y<sup>o</sup> Prov<sup>o</sup> and Fellows. A most refin'd *jesuistical* saving clause!  
As swearing only to y<sup>o</sup> observance of just *so much* of y<sup>o</sup> Oath as they have  
agreed to *read* am<sup>s</sup> y<sup>m</sup>selves; w<sup>as</sup> nothing can be more plain and express  
than that y<sup>o</sup> Founder does most peremptorily insist upon it, that the *whole*  
of y<sup>o</sup> oath be *read*, taken, and sworn to.—That w<sup>out</sup> it be thus *wholly*  
taken, there can be no *actual admission* into College for *power* y<sup>m</sup>in, or for  
y<sup>o</sup> *emoluments* y<sup>m</sup>of. For it is here to be observ'd, that y<sup>o</sup> Oath by statute  
requir'd to be taken is expressly said to be *this very* juramentum subscriptum—  
the juramentum *prædictum*; & y<sup>o</sup> Instrument for proof of its having been  
thus *actually* taken in y<sup>o</sup> way prescrib'd is to contain *Ipsius* juramenti  
*Tenorem—Sic* jurantis—Juramentum *sic* præstitum,—& to be taken also  
Sub *hac* Forma, i. e. according to y<sup>o</sup> exact Form, as here præscrib'd, &  
no otherwise.

But to *enter in* by any *other way* than by y<sup>o</sup> way præscrib'd by y<sup>o</sup>  
Founder himself, & to receive & dispose of y<sup>o</sup> Revenues of *his* College  
w<sup>out</sup>, & in express contradiction to, his authority; especially to receive  
& to dispose of y<sup>o</sup> College Revenues chiefly am<sup>s</sup> y<sup>m</sup>selves or their friends,  
& without y<sup>o</sup> least regard had to y<sup>o</sup> præscrib'd rules of distribution to y<sup>o</sup>  
members of y<sup>o</sup> College, what name will you give to the persons *thus* acting  
herein? Truly here seems to be somewhat strongly savouring of Sacrilege,  
or of Perjury, or of both. Nor will this *jesuistical* evasion, in thus *par-*  
*tially* taking y<sup>o</sup> statutable Oath in y<sup>o</sup> least free them from the above  
imputation; as in y<sup>o</sup> words of Cic: “Fraus adstringit, non dissolvit  
Perjurium.”

That y<sup>o</sup> Prov<sup>o</sup> & Fellows do *not read* y<sup>o</sup> *several articles* of y<sup>o</sup> respective  
Oaths at the time of subscribing & as præscrib'd in the Juramentum  
Præpositi et Juramentum Sociorum is pretty evident from hence, that the  
said Oaths are for y<sup>o</sup> most part cross'd over or cross'd thro, or have a  
line running down one or both margins, or have some *note, crotchet,* or  
mark in y<sup>o</sup> text or margin, as an intimation that such parts or articles thus  
mark'd, are intended to be omitted. Accordingly in the Juramentum  
Scholarium [w<sup>ch</sup> in y<sup>o</sup> present, & for very many years last past, phaps beyond  
y<sup>o</sup> memory of man has been *wholly* omitted] against this article, *Quod non*  
*impetrabo dispensationem* y<sup>o</sup> is a line running down both the margins, &  
w<sup>ch</sup> in the way of crotchet includes this *whole* article. In the Juramentum  
Præpositi this said article is not only included by way of crotchet with  
lines running down both margins, but is also crossed over X; and altho'  
in the Juramentum Sociorum this article is not cross'd over, & had but  
one line running down the margin, yet is it, in y<sup>o</sup> way of a crotchet, &

Statutes of  
Eton College.

besides y<sup>e</sup> line, y<sup>e</sup> are in y<sup>e</sup> Bursar's book two marks —, one at y<sup>e</sup> top, & y<sup>e</sup> other at the bottom of this article; enough denoting that this is *not to be read* in y<sup>e</sup> administration of y<sup>e</sup> oath.

But I have well sufficient proof for the *partial* reading of the said Oath, as D<sup>r</sup>. Tho<sup>s</sup> Ashton, a fellow of the College did declare in my hearing, “ That he never did take this part of the Oath, ag<sup>t</sup> accepting of any Dispensation (for the holding a Living with his Fellowship) and that he never w<sup>d</sup> have done it.” R. H.

The Fellows now give y<sup>m</sup> no trouble about y<sup>e</sup> read<sup>e</sup> over y<sup>e</sup> Statutes annually. This they willingly are ignorant of, & I have heard some of y<sup>m</sup> confess after some long time in y<sup>e</sup> Fellowship, that they had never read y<sup>e</sup> Statutes.

And it is to be noted, that this part of the y<sup>e</sup> 25<sup>th</sup> Statute, ag<sup>t</sup> holding any living with an Eton Fellowship, *Si vero aliquis Sociorum, to, et non ultra*, is mark'd very particularly by lines running down each margin, & in y<sup>e</sup> way of crotched—plainly for an *Omission* in their *annually* reading over the *omnia Ordinationes et Statuta ejusdem Collegij*, as strictly injoynd to every one of y<sup>e</sup> said Fellowes by y<sup>e</sup> 43<sup>d</sup> Statute.

Read over the concluding part of that Statute, y<sup>e</sup> *obligation* they are under to read—*ad minus semel singulis annis—legat omnia Ordinationes et Statuta*; the *manner* in which they are to read them, *cum bona diligentia et deliberatione matura, &c.* w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> *reason* subjoynd, *ne propter ignorantiam Statutorum reatum perjurium incurrant*, and the *Oath* they are every one of them virtually under for y<sup>e</sup> *literal* observance y<sup>e</sup> of; and then judge w<sup>t</sup> name such manifest breaches of Statute in such a variety of omissions are here noted thro<sup>t</sup> is deserving of! *De qua quidem Lectura fiat specialis Inquisitio a quolibet Socio presbytero in singulis scrutinijs supradictis, & super Hoc interrogetur quilibet Socius sub ipsius debito præstiti Collegio Juramenti.*

The Book of Statutes, usually call'd the Vice-Prov<sup>ost</sup>'s Copy, as being in his custody for College business, admission of Prov<sup>ost</sup> & Fellows, & for Administration of y<sup>e</sup> Oaths, has (as is noted in y<sup>e</sup> margin y<sup>e</sup> of) been collated w<sup>th</sup> y<sup>e</sup> Liber Originalis, but not pfectly. It did originally belong to D<sup>r</sup> Rich<sup>d</sup> Hopton, as I found by this note tack'd in w<sup>th</sup> the first leaf: *Donū D. Richardi Hopton sacre theologie professoris et quondam socii huius Collegij.* This Rich. Hopton appears to have succeeded W<sup>m</sup> Westbury as Master of y<sup>e</sup> School in 1447 upon Westbury's succeeding to y<sup>e</sup> Provostship. On y<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>d</sup> of May 1453 he was elected Fellow, loco Tho: Weston, and was sworn in y<sup>e</sup> 17<sup>th</sup> of y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>d</sup> month. On y<sup>e</sup> 30<sup>th</sup> of Apr. 1477, he was Vice Prov<sup>ost</sup>, & seems to have resign'd his Fellowship before Mich: 1479, and to have been re-elected in 1486. His epitaph heretofore in y<sup>e</sup> Coll. Chapel, expresses his having been Master and Fellow, and that he died on the 19th day of Jan<sup>r</sup> Anno 1496.

v. Hist. Coll: Eton MSS. Vol. V. p. 175. Epitaph. ib. p. 342.

At the end of y<sup>e</sup> V: Prov<sup>ost</sup>'s Statute Book. See y<sup>e</sup> Lres of Dispensation fro<sup>m</sup> Q. Eliz. & K. Jam. I. See the Case of Magd. College Hist Coll: Eton MSS. Vol. II. p. 265.

The Letters of Dispensation of King James II. to the President and Fellows of Magdalen Coll: Oxford, An<sup>o</sup> 1685. as presuming to dispense with y<sup>e</sup> Oaths they had taken, to observe inviolably their statutes, & w<sup>th</sup> their statutes did require y<sup>m</sup> to take, run in the same mandatory stile with those former Letters of Dispensation from Q. Eliz<sup>th</sup> & K. James the First. Must not then the *censure* to y<sup>e</sup> of *Eton* bear an equal proportion to the *comendation* so deservedly given heretofore, & in the present to y<sup>e</sup> of *Magdalen*? But if, as in the general opinion (at least of all wise & good

& good men) it was making a noble stand ag<sup>t</sup> an arbitrary dispensing, not only not to accept of, but to reject it w<sup>th</sup> a becoming indignation, as what must very fatally have ensnar'd y<sup>r</sup> consciences, how wicked and presumptuous must it be for the sake of holding a Living with y<sup>r</sup> Fellowships (w<sup>ch</sup> y<sup>r</sup> pious Founder has forbid them upon their *repeted* oaths never to attempt to do) to dare to make free with conscience, & to be dispens'd w<sup>th</sup>, or to dispense y<sup>m</sup>selves with their Oath *actually* to be taken, or w<sup>ch</sup> however must in foro conscientiae be consider'd as *virtually* taken for their strict observance of the Statutes; & w<sup>ch</sup> is also ag<sup>t</sup> the most solemn & *repeted* declarations upon Oath, never to accept of any Dispensation from any person, or on any consideration whatsoever.

N.B. The Article in the Oaths of the Scholars, Provost, & Fellows ag<sup>t</sup> accepting of any *Dispensation* from strict Statute, is in the *first* noted, as I should suppose for an omission in the administration of the Oath by lines running down each margin } : by the like lines in the *second*, as also with its being cross'd over X, as if intended to be cross'd out; and in the *third*, i. e. in the Fellows Oath, this article has not only a marginal line } but has also a mark — in y<sup>r</sup> Bursar's copy, seemingly as a note, where to stop in the administration of the said several Oaths.

Now ag<sup>t</sup> y<sup>r</sup> thus accepting of any Dispensation for holding any one Living with their Fellowships every Scholar of Eton is to swear *once*; if he succeeds to a scholarship of King's Coll. he swears a *second* time: he so swears a *third* time when he is made fellow there; & if he succeeds to a fellowship of Eton he takes this very oath a *fourth* time; & should he afterwards be elected Provost here, he swears *twice* more, i. e. *six* several times seriously and solemnly upon y<sup>r</sup> H: Evangelists, that he will neither make use of such, or any the like Dispensations himself, nor suffer them to be made use of by any others. W<sup>th</sup>out such Oaths being first regularly & fully taken, neither Scholar, Fellow, nor Provost can have any proper admission into this College of Eton—no succession to King's College & no emolument whatsoever from either of y<sup>r</sup> Colleges. v. Hist. Coll. Eton MSS. Vol. III. p. 344.

---

## DOCUMENTS.

---

### ST. BEES SCHOOL.

---

St. Bees School.

#### DOCUMENTS,

*Returned to the Order of the Committee,*

*By the Reverend DR. COLLINSON, Provost of Queen's College, Oxford.*

---

“ DR. Potter's Abridgment of Archbishop Grindall's Statutes or Ordinances for his School of St. Beghes.”

“ Charta foundationis scholæ St. Begæ.”

“ Gubernatores sint septem, discreti et probi homines.”

“ Primi gubernatores,—Præp. Coll. Reg.; Rector Ecclesiæ de Egremont; John Lamplugh de Lamplugh, arm.; Rob. Sandes de Rotington, arm.; Gul. Dacres de S. Beighes, gen.; Rich. Skelton de Walton, yeoman; et Rob. Gryndall de Hensingham, yeoman.”

“ Gubernatores,—unum corpus incorporatum per nomen Custod. et Gubern. possessionem reventionum et bonorum Scholæ lib. Gram.”

“ Alii in locum non entium per superstites eligendi.”

“ Præp. p<sup>r</sup> S. et Rector perpetui gubernatores.”

“ Si neglexerint, vel recusaverint, alium idoneum eligere licebit Epis<sup>o</sup> Cestrensi, alium nominare.”

“ Statuta omnia et ordinationes Arch. Anglice et Latine scripta confirmantur et inviolabiliter observanda.”

“ Præp<sup>o</sup> incumbit pedagogum nominare, infra duos menses post rationabilem admonitionem ceteras gubern.”

“ Sciat. in Pæd. Carmina Græca in Latina condere, Græces autores interpretari. Sit oriundus et Com. Cumbr. Ebor. Westm. vel Lancastrensis.”

“ Si non nominet latem Præp. infra tempus præd. eligat et nominat Magister Aulæ Pembroch. Cantabrig.”

“ Præpos. cum consensu Epis<sup>i</sup> Cestrensis Statuta idonea aut Ordinationes de tempore in tempus ordinare valeat et possit. Concernentia directionem pædagog. et scholiæ stipendia, dispositionem manerior. possessionum sustentationem eandem. Ita tamen ut non sint illa Statuta contraria statutis fundatoris.”

“ Quæ ordinationes et statuta inviolabiliter observentur.”

“ Licentia perquirendi redditus annos 100 l.

“ Omnes redditus assignandi ad sustentationem scholæ pedagogi et relevamen pauperum scholarium, non aliter ut ad ullos alios usus quoscunque.”

“ C. 1.—



## " C. 1.—ELECTIONS.

" Pr. of Q. C. and rector of Egremont, perpetual governors."

" Others to be chosen by y<sup>e</sup> residue within 6 weeks after notice given of the vacancy by the receiver; or, in their default, by the Bp. of Chester. If any one elected refuse the place, provost to order election within 6 weeks."

" If the receyver do not advertise the governors or the Bp. within one month, of the vacant place, 5<sup>s</sup>. to be defaulted out of his salary."

" The election to be made in the chamber the schoole; a dinner to be provided, but not above the expense of 6<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>."

## " C. 2.—MEETINGS.

" Every year—the Tuesday or Thursday after Easter week, governors to meet to chuse a receyvor or new, to take accounts of y<sup>e</sup> old, to read these statutes. Then likewise to consider of renewals, review buildings, implements, repair decayings; examine the care and diligence of the schoolemaster; commend him if he deserve, if otherwise admonish his trips, and then remove him (if they reforms not) by the receyver, with the consent of the governors."

" All orders, decrees, then by them made, shall be registered by the schoolmaster and them performe. That a registry book to be kept perpetually in the schoole."

" A dinner at this meeting of 13<sup>s</sup>. 4<sup>d</sup>. allowed the governors by the receyver."

## " C. 3.—RECEYVER.

" Receyver to repair the schoole, pay the schoolemaster's yearly stipend quarterly, and an annuity to Pemb. Hall. To receyve all rents, and give his bond to make up a true account; and to deliver up the remainder of the money, which is to be putt up in a common chest."

" He is to give warning of vacancies, of meetings, and shall receive for his gear 20<sup>s</sup>."

## " C. 4.—SCHOOLEMASTER.

" To be chosen by y<sup>e</sup> Pr. of Q. C., upon nomination from the gover. within two months, or else by the M. of Pemb. Hall. To be born within Cum. Yor. West. or Lanc.—Skilfull in Greeke—to receyve all freely, (paying only 4<sup>d</sup> at their entrance,) and teach them equally. To have 20<sup>£</sup>. per an. quarterly.

" He shall not be absent above 20 days *in toto anno* (except 12 days in Christm., Easter week, and Whitsun.) without speciall licence from the major p<sup>r</sup> of Gov. leaving also a sufficient substitute. He shall lose for every day he tarryes out above his time limited, 12<sup>d</sup>., to be defalked by the receyver. But if willingly he absent himself above 14 days at once, or 1 month at several times, beyond his time of leave, he shall lose his place. Yet the Pr. may chuse him again if he please."

" To receyve the implements, bedding—and give his bond to make them good at his departure. Nich. Copeland, y<sup>e</sup> first schoolemaster."

## " C. 5.—USHER.

" To be named by y<sup>e</sup> mast<sup>r</sup>, a person freely understanding his Gramer, to teach young children to reade, write, Catechisme, Accidens; his yearly wages, five marks, to be paid quarterly by y<sup>e</sup> receyver, and 2<sup>d</sup>. at each entrance, and 4<sup>d</sup>. p<sup>r</sup> an. of those whom he teaches to write. The master to place or displace him at his pleasure, and to govern him."

## " C. 6.—Books and authors to be read.

## " C. 7.—REVENUE.

" Summe of the revenues, 50<sup>£</sup>. per an<sup>m</sup>. Of this, to Pemb. H. 20<sup>£</sup>.; to the schoolmaster, 20<sup>£</sup>.;—the usher, £.3. 6<sup>s</sup>. 8<sup>d</sup>. Receyver, 20<sup>s</sup>. Dinner at meetings. 13<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup>. In all 45<sup>£</sup>. The overplus and the penalties to be put in a common chest for reparations and other uses."

## " C. 8.

" Stocke to be employed for y<sup>e</sup> purchase of a yearly exhibition of 5 marks for a poore scholler, first in P. H. then in Q. C. for ever."

St. Bees School.

## " C. 9.—COMMON SEALE.

" To be kept in a little caskett, locked up in the chest. The key of the casket remayne with the schoolemas'. The chest to have three keys, and those to be the hands of 3 severall wardens—in it to be the seale, the statutes, the stocke, & evidences. This chest to remain only in y<sup>e</sup> chamber only the shoole, to which sh<sup>al</sup> be 2 strong locks and 2 keys, one in the custody of the receyver, y<sup>e</sup> other y<sup>e</sup> schoolm'. The seale only to be putt to any grant or instrument, but in prese<sup>nce</sup> of the majority of governors and of the schoolemaster. All these ordinances to preserved by y<sup>e</sup> governors, as they will answer God at y<sup>e</sup> day of judgment."

" C. 10.—Schollers how to be ordered."

STATUTES and ORDINANCES made and published by the most Reverend Father in God Edmund by the Providence of God Archbishop of Can<sup>terbury</sup>, Primate and Metropolitan, for the better government and order of his Free Grammar School in Kyrbye Beacok alias St. Beghes, in county of Cumberland, and of the lands, revenues and goods thereto bel<sup>ong</sup>ing, the third day of July Anno Domini 1583.

Tertio Julii, Anno Domini 1583

Delivered and published by the said most Reverend Father in our presen<sup>ce</sup>

W. Redman,	William Woodhall,
John Scott,	Richarde Ratcliff,
John Chamber,	Richard Trampton,
	Henry Sandes,
	William Tubman.

## Of the SCHOOLMASTER.—Cap. 4.

THE Schoolmaster shall be nominated by us during our natural life: and at our death by the provost of the Queen's College in Oxon for the time being: if the said provost at any time within two months next after the avoidance of said schoolmaster, upon reasonable warning thereof by the more part of the s<sup>cholars</sup> wardens and governors for the time being, shall not appoint another meet & learned person that can make Greek and Latin verses, and read and interpret Greek grammar and other Greek authors; and which is and shall be born wit<sup>hin</sup> the counties of Cumberland and York, Westmorland or Lancaster, to be scho<sup>ol</sup>master there, then and so often, the master of Pembroke Hall in Cambridge for the time being, shall have the authority to nominate and appoint the like meet & learned man to the said place for that time, according to the tenor of the s<sup>aid</sup> letters patent. The schoolmaster shall carefully seek to bring up all his schol<sup>ars</sup> equally in learning and good manners, and shall refuse none being born in the counties of Cumberland and Westmorland, of whom he shall receive four-pen<sup>ny</sup> a-piece at their first coming, for the entering of their names into his book, and more for their teaching. And he shall have for his pains yearly twenty pounds, to paid unto him quarterly as is aforesaid by equal portions: and at his first comi<sup>ng</sup> shall receive towards his charges in his journey, so much of the said yea<sup>rly</sup> stipend, as shall be grown due since the avoidance of the last schoolmaster bef<sup>ore</sup> him. Further, the said schoolmaster shall not absent himself from the school ab<sup>ove</sup> twenty days in the whole year, except the twelve days in Christmas, and in Eas<sup>ter</sup> and Whitson week, or without urgent cause, and special licence obtained of the more part of the governors, and then he shall appoint some other meet man to su<sup>pply</sup> his place: and if he tarry away longer than the time limited, he shall lose the every day twelve-pence, to be taken and defalked out of his wages by the receive<sup>r</sup> but if he shall willingly absent himself fourteen days together, or by the space one month at several times in one year above the time limited as is aforesaid, then he shall lose his place, and notice shall be given thereof to the said Provost, or the Master of Pembroke Hall for the time being in his default; and it shall be lawful for them to chuse him again or some other meet man in his room.

Item, he shall receive implements and bedding by inventory from the govern<sup>ors</sup> and shall enter into sufficient bond at his first entrance to make good the same from time to time.

Item, we do by these presents nominate and appoint Nicholas Copeland, bachelor of arts, to be the first schoolmaster there.

St. Bees School.

Of the USHER.—Cap. 5.

The schoolmaster for the time being shall have authority to appoint some one poor scholar, that understandeth his grammar and can write a reasonable hand, to be his Usher under him, who shall teach the children to read and write English, and to say by heart the Catechism in English set forth by public authority, with the additions, and the Accidence. And when they are able to learn construction, they shall be admitted into the master's school. The Usher shall have for his wages yearly five marks, to be paid by the receiver quarterly; and may take for every one that are limited to be taught by him two-pence a-piece at their entrance into the school, besides that which the master shall receive as is aforesaid. He shall also have four-pence a-piece yearly of every one he shall teach to write, so long as he taketh pains with them. The schoolmaster shall have the oversight and government of the usher, and of his doings, and may place and displace him as his deserts require, and as shall seem convenient unto the said schoolmaster.

ST. BEES SCHOOL ACCOUNT for one Year ending May 16th.

D'	£.	s.	d.
To one year's rent for the tenants of St. Bees - - - -	19	5	—
To one year's rent for the tenants of Sandworth - - - -	14	7	3
To one year's rent for William croft and garth - - - -	1	5	—
To one year's interest of an hundred pounds due to the school from the trustees of the harbour at Whitehaven - - - -	—	4	—
To one year's rent for the governor's house and garden - - - -	—	15	—
To balance of the last year's account - - - -	—	19	9

TOTAL - - £. 40 12 —

C'	£.	s.	d.
By the master's salary - - - - -	28	—	—
By the usher's salary - - - - -	8	—	—
By the steward's fee - - - - -	2	—	—
By the yearly rent of the governor's house and land - - - -	—	3	4
By two court dinners - - - - -	1	6	4
By money given to the two juries the two last courts - - - -	—	4	—
By rent for the burnt house paid to the Grave - - - -	—	—	9
Paid to James Cragg for glazing - - - - -	—	2	—
To Edward Wilkinson, for two days and a half thatching, to a boy to serve him and for spelks - - - - -	—	4	6
To twenty-five thrave of straw - - - - -	—	6	—
To John Crosthwaite, for work done in the school and library - -	—	1	—
To John Satterthwaite, for nails and a cramp for the seats of the school - - - - -	—	—	7
To two slaters, for some work done on the backside of the school - -	—	1	—
To assessments to the poor, for the governor's house and land - -	—	1	9

TOTAL - - £. 40 11 11

D' to balance - - — — 1½

May 16th, 1720.

This account perused, and allowed by us,  
*Anth. Patrickson,*  
*John Ponsonby,*  
*John Stanley.*

To the Rev. Dr. John Gibson,  
 Provost of Queen's College in Oxford.

St. Bees School.

## ST. BEES SCHOOL ACCOUNT, for one year, ending May the 3d, 1721.

D'	£.	s.	d.
To one year's rent from the tenants of St. Bees - - - -	19	5	—
To one year's rent from the tenants of Sandworth - - - -	14	7	3½
To one year's rent for the governor's house and garden - - - -	—	15	—
To one year's interest of an hundred pounds due to the school from the trustees of the Harbour of Whitehaven - - - -	4	—	—
To the balace of the last year's account - - - -	—	—	1½
<b>TOTAL - -</b>	<b>£. 39</b>	<b>12</b>	<b>5½</b>

C'	£.	s.	d.
By the master's salary - - - - -	28	—	—
By the usher's salary - - - - -	8	—	—
By the steward's fee - - - - -	2	—	—
By the yearly rent of the governor's house and land allowed to the Grave - - - - -	—	3	4
By two court dinners - - - - -	1	6	8
By money given to the two juries the last two courts - - - -	—	4	—
By rent for the burnt house allowed to the Grave or collector - -	—	—	9
By money paid to John Crosthwait, carpenter, for making the new gates to the school-house yard, as appears by his acquittance - -	—	17	—
By money paid to John Satterthwait, blacksmith, for iron bands, &c. to the new gates, and iron bars for the bottom of the new style, as appears by his acq <sup>t</sup> - - - - -	—	10	3
By money paid to Hen. Dixon, mason, for making the new style, and for three hewn stones for stairs - - - - -	—	2	—
By money paid to John Messenger, for five threave of straw wherewith to repair the old fire-house, stable and cow-house, nigh the school -	—	1	8
By an assessment to the poor for the governor's house and land - -	—	1	2
By the land-tax upon the same account - - - - -	—	1	2
By money paid to John Cleator, carpenter, for making a door to the fire-house, and for a deal board of his own made use of - - - -	—	2	—
<b>TOTAL - -</b>	<b>41</b>	<b>10</b>	<b>—</b>
<b>C' to balance - -</b>	<b>1</b>	<b>17</b>	<b>6½</b>

May 3d, 1721.

This Account perused and allowed by us,

*Anth Patrickson,*  
*John Ponsonby,*  
*John Stanley.*

To the Rev. Dr. John Gibson,  
Provost of Queen's College in Oxford.

Reverend Sir,

St. Bees.

I RETURN you many thanks for your obliging and kind letter, and with the assistance of Mr. Jackson, who has made a strict search into our writings in the school chest, return the following answers to your last Queries and Requests.

Query 1st.—What the copy of the authentic writing for the twenty pounds per annum to be paid out of Palmer's Fields in Croydon is, and what are the contents of it?

Answer 1st.—The authentic writing enquired after is a Memorial in the beginning of our large folio register, whereby it appears that on the 13th day of January in the year of our Lord 1585, in the parish church of St. Bees, before the erection of the school, the common seal of the said school was set to the counterpart of one Indenture, bearing date the 15th day of June last past before that time, whereby John Darnet of Croydon in the county of Surrey, esquire, and Elizabeth his wife, aliened, bargained and sold unto the wardens and governors of the Free Grammar School of St. Bees, all those lands and fields commonly called Palmer's Fields, by estimation

The FOUNDATION CHARTER and STATUTES of the School of  
St. Beghes, in the County of Cumberland.

St. Bees School.

Anno Elizabethæ, 25.

ELIZABETH Dei gratia Angliæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ regina, fidei defensor, &c. Omnibus ad quos presentes literæ pervenirent, salutem. Cum reverendissimus in Christo pater Edmundus Cantuar̄ archiep̄. totius Angliæ primas et metropolitanus, nobis humiliter supplicavit ut in villa de Kirby Beacock aſs Saint Beghes in comitatu nostro Cumbriæ unam Scholam gramaticalem ad bonam educationem et instructionem puerorum et juvenum ibidem et circa partes vicinas habitantiū et comorantium erigere fundare et stabilire dignaremur, ac etiam ut aliquo modo comode provideri posset pro relevamine et sustentatione pauperum scholarium ex eadem schola prodeuntium ad universitates Cantabrigiæ et Oxoniæ.

Sciatis quod nos huic piæ Petitioni libenter annuentes, de gratia nostra speciali ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris, volumus, concedimus, et ordinamus, et pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, quod de cætero sit et erit una Schola gramaticalis in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Bees præd̄ quæ vocabitur Libera Schola Gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuariensis archiepiscopi, pro educatione, institutione, et instructione puerorum et juvenum in gramatica, perpetuis temporibus duratur, ac illam scholam de uno magistro seu pedagogo in perpetuum continuatur. Erigimus, ordinamus, creamus, fundamus, et stabilimus per presentes, et ut intentio nostra predicta meliorem capiat effectum ac ut terræ, tenementa, redditus, reventiones, ac alia ad sustentationem scholæ predictæ et ad relevamen pauperum scholarium predicti et in universitat̄ præd̄ remanere contingend̄. assignand̄. et appunctuand̄. melius gubernentur pro continuatione ejusdem scholæ, Volumus, concedimus, et ordinamus pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris quod de cætero imperpetuum sint et erunt septem discreti et probi homines juxta ordinationes in his literis nostris patentibus contentas et declaratas nominand̄. et assignand̄. et eligend̄. qui erunt et vocabuntur custodes et gubernatores possessionum reventionum et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuar̄ archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Bees in comitatu Cumbriæ præd̄ et ad officium predictum bene et fideliter exercend̄. et occupand̄. eligimus, nominavimus, assignavimus, et constituimus dilectos nobis prepositum Aulæ scholarium Regiæ de Oxonia pro tempore existenti. rectorem ecclesiæ parochialis de Egremount in dicto com̄. Cumbriæ pro tempore existenti. Johannem Lamplugh in dicto comitatu armigerum; Rob̄tum Santes de Rotington in dicto comitatu armigerū; Willūm Dacres de villa de Kirby Beacock aſs Saint Bees præd̄ generosum; Richardum Skelton de Walton in dicto comitatu Cumbriæ, yeoman; et Robertum Grindall de Hensingham in eodem comitatu Cumbriæ, yeoman; fore et esse custodes et gubernatores possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuar̄ archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Bees in comitatu Cumbriæ predicti. Et ulterius de ampliori gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris, volumus, concedimus, ordinamus, et stabilimus per presentes, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, quod iidem custodes et gubernatores possessionum reventionum et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuar̄ archiep̄ in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Bees in comitat̄ Cumbriæ predicti. et eorum successores in re, facto, et nomine de cætero sunt et erunt unum corpus incorporatum et politicum de se, imperpetuum, per nomen Custodum et Gubernatorum possessionum reventionum et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuar̄ archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Bees in comitatu Cumbriæ predicti incorporatum et erecti. Quodque per idem nomen, perpetuis futuris temporibus, cognoscentur, vocentur, appellabuntur, et nominabuntur, habeantque successionem perpetuum, ac ipsos custodes et gubernatores, et successores suos, custodes et gubernatores possessionum reventionum et bonorum liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuar̄ archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Bees in comitatu Cumbriæ incorporatum, ac unum corpus incorporatum et politicum, per eundem nomen imperpetuum duratur. realiter et ad plenum creamus, erigimus, ordinamus, facimus, constituimus, et stabilimus per presentes. Ac insuper volumus, concedimus, ordinamus, et discernimus, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, per presentes, quod quandocunque et quotiescunque contingeret aliquem vel aliquos predictorum custodum et gubernatorum possessionum reventionum et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ, sive successorum suorum pro tempore existenti. mori, preter præd̄um prepositum et dictum rectorem et successores suos, quod tunc et toties bene liceat

St. Bees School.

et licebit aliis dictorum custodum et gubernatorum predictorum successuram vel successuram eligere et nominare, et hoc de tempore in tempus, toties, quoties hujusmodi casus acciderit. Et quod predictum prepositum et rectorem et successores suos pro tempore existē. volumus et per presentes pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris concedimus, quod predictum prepositum aulæ scholarium Reginæ de Oxonia, et successores sui, et predictum rectorem ecclesæ parochialis de Egremount et successores sui perpetuo erunt ex numero custodum et gubernatorum possessionum reventionum et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ, absque aliqua nova electione, quodque eorum uterque et successorum utriusque eorum, de tempore in tempus, habeat et gaudeat et habere et gaudere valeat et posset, valeant et possint, adeo plenam et liberam potestatem et autoritatem in omnibus et per omnia, ac ad omnia et singula gēndum, perimplendū. et expediendū. prout aliquis alius custodum et gubernatorum predictorum quovis modo habere seu gaudere debeat aut possit. Ac quod quando-cunque et quotiescunque contingit aliquem vel aliquos eorundem custodum et gubernatorum possessionum reventionum et bonorum pred. protempore existē. obire, præter predictum prepositum et rectorem et successores suos, ac resid. custodum et gubernatorum ad tunc superventium, vel major pars eorundem, aliam idoneam personam vel alias idoneas personas in locum vel locos sic morientis vel morientium in officio custodis et gubernatoris seu custodum et gubernatorum predictorum successuram vel successuram eligere et nominare recusaver. neglexer. vel desister. per spatium sex septimanarum prox. post mortem eorum aliquorum sic morientis vel morientium in officio custodis ac gubernatoris seu custodum et gubernatorum predictorum quod tunc et toties ob defecta eorundem custodum et gubernatorum vel successorum suorum aut majoris partis eorum sic in exparte deficiē. vel contra veram et puram intentionem harum literarum nostrarum patentium in ea parte recusa. negligē. vel desister. Episcopus Cestriensis et successores sui pro tempore existens, aliam idoneam personam vel alias idoneas personas in locum vel locos hujusmodi custodis et gubernatoris vel custodum et gubernatorum possessionum reventionum et bonorum liberæ scholæ grammatialis predictæ, sic ut prefertur, morientis vel morientium successuram vel successuram. de tempore in tempus, eligere, nominare, et appunctuare valeat et possit, prout sibi magis expediens videbitur; et hoc toties quoties casus sic in se exigerit et requireverit. Et ulterius volumus et ordinamus, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, per presentes concedimus prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus et successoribus suis quod de cætero imperpetuum habeant commune sigillum ad negotia sua juxta tenorem et veram intentionem harum literarum nostrarum patentium discernitur. Ac quod ipsi et successores sui per nomen custodum et gubernatorum possessionum reventionum et bonorum liberæ scholæ grammatialis Edmundi Grindall Cantuar. archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Bees in comitatu Cumbriæ sint et erunt persona habilis apt<sup>d</sup> et in lege capaces ad habendū. percipiendū. et recipiendū. bona et catalla, ac maneria, terras, tenementa, redditus, reversiones, servitia, reventiones, annuitates, possessiones, et hereditamenta quæcunque, ita quod non teneantur de nobis heredibus vel successoribus nostris immediate in capite vel per servitium militare, tam de nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris quam de dicto Edmundo Grindall Cantuar. archiepiscō, vel de aliqua alia persona, vel de aliquibus aliis personis, quibus nec ad sustentationem et manutentionem scholæ predictæ, ac ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in universitatibus predictis, quodque per idem nomen prosequi, placitare, implacitari defendere et defendi, respondere et responderi, possint et valeant in omnibus et singulis causis, querelis, actionibus realibus personalibus et mixtis; ac in omnibus et in omnimodis aliis sectis et querelis quibuscunque, cujuscunque generis sive naturæ, in quibuscunque, placeis, locis, et curiis nostris, ac placeis locis et curiis heredum et successorum nostrorum, ac in placeis locis et curiis aliorum quorumcunque coram quibuscunque justiciariis et iudicibus, ecclesiasticis et secularibus, infra regnum nostrum Angliæ vel alibi, et ad ac ad omnia et singula alia faciendū. agendū. et recipiendū. prout et in eodem modo quo cæteri liegei nostri personæ habiles et in lege capaces infra idem regnum nostrum Angliæ faciant et facere poterint in placeis locis et curiis predictis, et coram justiciariis et iudicibus supradictis. Et ulterius de uberiori gratia nostra ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris, dedimus et concessimus ac per presentes pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris damus et concedimus, prefato Edmundo Grindall Cantuar. archiepiscopo plenam potestatem et autoritatem nominandū. et appunctuandū, pedagogum scholæ predictæ toties quoties eadem schola de pedagoge vacua fuerit, durante vita sua naturali, et facere valeat; et possit idonea et salubria statuta et ordinationes in scriptis concernentia et tangentia ordinationem gubernationem ejusdem scholæ, et directionem pedagogi et scholarium scholæ predictæ

dictæ et custodum et gubernatorum ejusdem scholæ pro tempore existē. ac stipendii et salarii pedagogi ejusdem scholæ ; ac omnimoda alia eandem scholam vel ordinationem, gubernationem, preservationem, seu disposiçionem bonorum, catallorum, maneriorum, terrarum, tenementorum, reddituum revertionem serviciorum, reventionum, annuitatum, possessionum, et hereditamentorum quorumcunq, ad sustentationem et manutentionem ejusdem scholæ seu pedagogi ejusdem, aut ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in Universitatibus predictis dand. concedend. sive appunctuand. quovismodo concernentia et tangentia ; quæ quidem statuta et ordinationes sic fienda, volumus, concedimus, ac per presentes pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris precipimus inviolabiliter observari, de tempore in tempus, imperpetuum. Et preterea de uberiori gratia nostra, ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris, volumus et concedimus per presentes, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, preposito aulæ scholarium Reginæ de Oxonia, et successoribus suis pro tempore existē. quod post mortem prefati Edmundi Grindall Cantuař archiepiscopi, predictus prepositus et successores sui, pro tempore existē. pedagogum scholæ predictæ, toties quoties eadem schola de pedagoga vacua fore contigerit, nominare et facere possit et valeat, possint et valeant.

Et ulterius volumus, ordinamus, concedimus, per presentes, quod quodocunque et quotiescunque post mortem ejusdem Edmundi Grindall Cantuař archiepiscopi dictum officium pedagogi scholæ predictæ per mortem, resignationem, seu quocunque alio modo vacare contigerit, ac predictum prepositū aulæ scholarium Reginæ de Oxonia, sive successores sui pro tempore existē. infra duos menses hujusmodi vacationis proximos sequentes super conabit premonitionem p̄dcorum custodum et gubernatorum scholæ predictæ, vel successorum suorum, aut majoris partis eorundem, eidem preposito vel successoribus suis in ea parte prius fiend. aliam idoneam et literatam personam qui carmina tam Græca quam Latina condere, grāmaticamque Græcam aliosque Græcos auctores prelegere et interpretare possit et valeat, et qui infra comitatus Cumbriæ, Eboř, Westmorlandiæ, vel Lancastriæ natus et oriundus fuerit, ad officium pedagogi scholæ predictæ bene et fideliter agend. exequendum vel exercend. juxta veram intensionem harum literarum nostrarum patentium non nominaverit et appunctuaverit ; quod tunc et toties pro hujusmodi defectu prepositi predicti, vel successorum suorum pro tempore existē. in ea parte sic deficienti, liceat et licebit maḡro sive custodi Collegii sive Aulæ Mariæ Valenciæ, vulgariter nuncupata la Pembroke Hall in Universitate Cantabrigiæ, pro tempore existē. de tempore in tempus, talem probum, aptum, literatum, et idoneum hominem qui carmina tam Græca quam Latina condere, grāmaticamque Græcam aliosque Græcos auctores prelegere et interpretare possit et valeat, et qui infra predictos comitatus Cumbriæ, Eboř, Westmorlandiæ, et Lancastriæ natus et oriundus fuerit, qui idem officium pedagogi exequi valeat et posset, pro optima educatione et instructione puerorum & juvenum ad scholam predictam ea causa venientium prout discretioni sive magis videbitur necessarium et opportunum cavia nominare, assignare, et appunctuare ; et quod p̄dçum prepositum aulæ scholarium Reginæ de Oxonia, et successores sui pro tempore existē. post mortem predicti Edmundi Grindall Cantuař archiepiscopi cum advisameñ. & consensu Episcopi Cestriæ predictæ pro tempore existentis, de tempore in tempus, faciat et facere valeat et possit idonea et salubria et ordinationes in scriptis concernentia et tangentia ordinationem gubernationem et directionem pedagogi et scholarium scholæ predictæ pro tempore existē. ac stipendii et salarii ejusdem pedagogi, ac ad omnia et omnimoda eandem scholam, vel ordinationem, gubernationem, preservationem, dispositionem, maneriarum, messuagiarum, terrarum, tenementorum, redditum, revertionum, serviciorum reventionum, annuitatum, possessionum, et hereditamentorum quorumcunque ad sustentationem & manutentionem ejusdem scholæ vel de pedagogi ejusdem, aut ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in Universitatibus predictis dand. concedend. sive appunctuand. quovis modo tangentia vel concernentia. Ita tamen quod ordinationes et statuta predicta non sint contraria sive repugnantia statutis et ordinationibus per predictum Edmundum Grindall Cantuař archiepiscopum facta seu fienda, quæ quidem statuta et ordinationes sic per prepositum sive successores suos fienda, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris volumus, concedimus, ac per presentes firmiter precipimus inviolabiliter observari, de tempore in tempus, imperpetuum.

Et ulterius de uberiori gratia nostra dedimus, concessimus, ac pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris per presentes damus et concedimus, prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ Scholæ grāmaticalis dicti Edmundi Grindall Cantuař archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes

St. Bees School.

in comitatu Cumbriæ predictæ, et successoribus suis, licentiam specialem liberamq; et licitam potestatem, facultatem, et auctoritatem habend. perquirend. et recipiend. cis et eorum successoribus imperpetuum ad sustentationem et manutentionem scholæ et pedagogi predicti, et ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in Universitatibus predictis, tam de nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, quam de prefato Edmundo Grindall Cantuař archiepiscopo, heredibus executoribus vel assignatis suis, et de aliis quibuscunque personis et alia persona quacuncq;, maneria, messuag. terras, tenementa, rectorias, decimas, redditus, reventiones, servicia, annuitates, et alia possessiones et hereditamenta quæcunque infra regnum nostrum Angliæ seu alibi infra dominia nostra quæ non teneant de nobis heredibus vel successoribus nostris immedie in capite, vel per servicium militare, et quæ non excedunt clarum annum valorem centum librarum, et etiam eidem Edmundo Grindall Cantuař archiepiscopo, heredibus executoribus vel assignatis suis, ac dictis aliis quibuscunque personis, et aliæ personæ cuicunque, et eorum cuilibet, licentiam specialem et plenam liberam et licitam potestatem, facultatem, et damus auctoritatem pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, damus et concedimus per presentes, quod ipsi sive eorum aliquis vel aliqui maneria, messuagi, terras, tenementa, rectorias, decimas, et alia hereditamenta predicta quæcunque quæ non tenentur de nobis heredibus vel successoribus nostris immedie in capite, vel per servicium militare, et quæ non excedunt clarum annum valorem centum librarum, prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus possessionum reventionum et bonorum liberæ schæ predictæ, et successoribus suis predictis, sicut predictum est, imperpetuum, dare, concedere, vendere, et alienare possit vel possint, statuto de terris et tenementis ad manum mortuam non ponend. aut aliquo alio statuto, actu, ordinatione, seu provisione, aut aliqua alia re causa vel materia quacunque in contrarium inde facta, habita, edita, ordinat. seu provisiva in aliquo non obstante. Ac volumus ac per presentes ordinamus quod omnia exitus, redditus, et reventiones omnium predictorum terrarum, tenementorum, possessionum, hereditamentorum, et cæterorum premissorum quorumcunque in posterum dand. et assignand. ad sustentationem scholæ et pedagogi predicti, vel ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in Universitatibus predictis, et predictum est, de tempore in tempus, utantur disponantur et convertantur ad sustentationem & manutençonem schæ et pedagogi predicti ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in Universitatibus predictis, et non aliter, nec ad aliquos usus sive intentiones quascunque. Et volumus et per presentes concedimus prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus et successoribus suis, quod habeant et habebunt has literas nostras patentes sub magno sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas et sigillatas absque fine seu feodo magno vel parvo, nobis in hanaperio nostro seu alibi ad usum nostrum proinde quoquo modo reddendo, solvendo, vel faciendo. Eo quod expressa mentio de vera valore annuo, aut de aliquo alio valore vel certitudine premissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis donis sive concessionibus per nos seu per aliquem progenitorum sive predecessorum nostrorum prefato Edmundo Grindall Cantuař archiep. aut prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus liberæ scholæ gramaticalis predictæ, sive eorum aliquibus ante hec tempora factis in presentibus minime fact. existit, aut aliquo statuto, actu, ordinatione, provisione, proclamatione, sive restrictione inde in contrarium ante hec tempora habita, facta, edita, seu provisiva aut aliqua alia re causa vel materia quacunque in aliquo non obstante. In cujus rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste meipso apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quarto die Aprilis anno regno nostri vicesimo quinto.

POWLE.

Per breve de sigillo privato, et dat̃ predic̃ auctoritate parlamenti.

STATUTES



STATUTES and ORDINANCES made and published by the most reverend Father in God Edmund, by the providence of God Archbishop of Canterbury, Primate of all England, and Metropolitan, for the better government and ordering of his Free Grammar School in Kirkby Beacock alias Saint Beghes, in the county of Cumberland, and of the lands, revenues, and goods thereto belonging, the 3d day of July anno Domini 1583.

Tertio Julii Anno Domini 1583.

Delivered and published by the said most reverend father in our presence,

William Redburn,	Richard Ratcliffe,
John Scott,	Richard Frampton,
Joseph Chambers,	Henry Sanders,
W. M. Woodall,	William Jugman.

Of the Election of the Wardens and Governors.—Cap. 1<sup>um</sup>.

THERE is nothing so good or profitable devised that may not either very soon by negligence grow into decay, or by malice be wholly overthrown, unless it be upholden by good order and careful government. To the end therefore that our purpose concerning this school may more profitably take effect and longer continue, the Queen's most excellent Majesty of her gracious favour, at our humble petition, hath by her Majesty's letters patents granted and appointed that there shall for ever, and from time to time, be seven discreet and honest men to have the oversight, government and disposition of the school, and of the lands, goods and revenues thereof, which shall be called the "Wardens and Governors of the possessions, revenues, and goods of the Free Grammar School of Edmund Grindall, Lord Bishop of Canterbury, in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes, in the county of Cumberland," whereof the provost of Queen's College in Oxford and the parson of the parish church of Egremont in the county of Cumberland shall always be two, and their successors from time to time. And the other five after the death or deaths of any of them that be named in the said letters patents shall be chosen from time to time according to the tenure thereof; that is to say, as often as it shall happen one or more of them for the time being to die, the residue of the wardens and governors aforesaid, or the greater part of them, within six weeks after his or their death, shall make choice of another, or one more meet persons, as necessity shall require, to succeed in their room; and if the said wardens or governors so surviving shall neglect to make choice and election within the same time, then the Reverend Father in God the bishop of Chester for the time being, shall and may elect and appoint such persons as shall be meet and needful for that purpose; but if any that are chosen within the time limited shall refuse to take upon them the care of so good and profitable a work (which God forbid) then the residue or greater part of the said governors shall proceed to a new election within six weeks after such refusal signified unto any of the said governors under the hand of the recusant; and for like default of the said governors the election shall devolve to the said bishop for the time being.

The receiver of the revenues of the said school for the time being, shall give notice as well unto the said wardens and governors, or to so many as conveniently can be warned, of the occasions and times of such meetings, as also to the said bishop, of the default of the said wardens (if any be) within one month after the same, or else he shall use for every such default on his part 5*s.* to be defaulted out of his stipend. And we will that the said elections shall be made in the chamber that shall be built over the school for such purposes, and in the mean time in some other convenient place; and a dinner shall be provided there for the said wardens by the receiver for the time being, provided that the charge thereof exceed not 6*s.* 8*d.* And if it may conveniently be upon the general and ordinary day of meeting hereafter mentioned, then the charge of the extraordinary dinner shall be saved.

Of the general and ordinary Meetings of the Governors once a year.—Cap. 2.

THE said wardens and governors shall every year once meet at the school, viz. on the Tuesday or Thursday in the forenoon after Easter week, and shall cause the statutes to be openly read before them by the schoolmaster or usher. And shall make choice

St. Bees School.

of one of themselves to be receiver of the revenues of the said school for the year following, and shall take account of the old receiver. They shall also at this their meeting, consider of those things that shall be necessary about the disposing of the lands and revenues of the school, and see the same carefully reserved and maintained according to the special trust reposed in them; and shall view the buildings, and take an account of the implements belonging thereto, and look whether the same be carefully cleaned, and decently kept and preserved, and shall appoint the decays thereof to be mended and supplied. They shall also, with the assistance and help of some godly and learned men, examine the diligence and behavior of the schoolmaster, and see how his scholars do profit under him, and whether he perform his duty in bringing them up in learning and the fear of God or no; and if he be careful and diligent, they shall commend and encourage him; but if they find him to be notoriously negligent, or given to any grievous crimes, they shall rebuke and admonish him thereof; and if he shall not forthwith reform himself, they shall a second time admonish him by their letters or otherwise within three months. But if he does not then amend, let him be removed by the receiver (who for his year shall have special care thereof) with the consent of three others of the wardens, and warning shall be given by the said wardens to the provost of Queen's College in Oxon for the time being, and upon his default, of the master of Pembroke Hall in Cambridge for the time being, according to the said letters patents, to make choice of another that shall be meeter. Finally, the said wardens and governors shall have care that these statutes be observed duly in all points, and that the accounts of the receiver, and the elections and grants, and other orders that shall be set down or made by them at their meetings, shall be registered in a book kept for that purpose, with the day and year of the same, by the schoolmaster or usher in the presence of the said governors that do consent to the said accounts, elections, grants, or orders, shall subscribe their names or marks unto the same.

The said register-book shall be kept in the chest hereafter mentioned, and shall not at any time be taken out of the said chamber; and we allow to the said governors for a dinner every year at this their general meeting, to be prepared for them in the said chamber, or in the mean time in some other convenient place, by their receiver, 13<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup>.

#### Of the Receiver of the Revenues of the School.—Cap. 3.

WE will that the receiver shall be chosen every year at the general meeting, unless urgent cause be to the contrary, and by the greater part of the governors that shall be present; and he shall see the school repaired, if need require, within his year, and pay the wages of the schoolmaster and usher at the end of every usual quarter of a year, viz. at Michaelmas, Christmas, the Annunciation, and Whitsuntide. He shall also take order that the annuity be paid to Pembroke Hall in Cambridge, according to the covenant to be made by the said governors for the same; and he shall have authority to receive the revenues of the school for his year, which shall be given at the Annunciation before his election, and to acquit the tenants and others chargeable with the payment thereof, upon the receipt of the same by himself or his deputy. And we will, that immediately upon his election he shall enter bond sufficient to the said wardens, to make a true account at the year's end before them at their general and ordinary meeting, and to deliver up unto them such money as shall remain upon his account, which shall immediately be put into a chest to be provided for that purpose, and shall remain there in a stock for uses hereafter mentioned. He shall also give warning, as is said before, of the death or refusal of any of the five governors that shall happen within his year, and of the occasions and times of public meetings, and of the avoidance of the schoolmaster, and shall receive for his pains 20<sup>s</sup>.

#### Of the SCHOOLMASTER.—Cap. 4.

THE schoolmaster shall be nominated and appointed by us during our natural lives, and after our death by the provost of the Queen's College in Oxon for the time being; but if the provost at any time within two months after the avoidance of the said schoolmaster, upon reasonable warning thereof by the more part of the said wardens and governors for the time being, shall not appoint another meet and learned person that can make Greek and Latin verses, and read and interpret the Greek grammar and other Greek authors, and which is and shall be born within the

the counties of Cumberland, York, Westmoreland or Lancaster, to be schoolmaster there; then and so often the master of Pembroke Hall in Cambridgeshire, for the time being, shall have the authority to nominate and appoint the like meet and learned man to the same place for that time, according to the tenor of the said letters patents. The schoolmaster shall carefully seek to bring up all his scholars equally in learning and good manners, and shall refuse none being born in the counties of Cumberland and Westmoreland, of whom he shall receive only 4<sup>d</sup> a-piece at their first coming, for the entrance of their name into his book, and no more for their teaching, and he shall have for his pains yearly £.20, to be paid to him quarterly, as is aforesaid, in equal portions, and at his first coming shall receive towards his charges in his journey, so much of the said yearly stipend as shall be grown due since the avoidance of the last schoolmaster before him. Further, the said schoolmaster shall not absent himself from the school above 20 days in the whole year except the twelve days in Christmas, and in Easter and Whitsun week, or without urgent cause and special licence obtained of the more part of the governors, and then he shall appoint some other meet man to supply his place. And if he tarry away longer than the time limited, he shall lose for every day twelve-pence, to be taken and defaulted out of his wages by the receiver; but if he shall willingly absent himself by the space of 14 days together, or by the space of one month at several times in one year above the time limited as is aforesaid, then he shall lose his place, and notice thereof shall be given to the said provost, or to the master of Pembroke Hall for the time being, in his default for the time being, and it shall be lawful for them to chuse him again, or some other meet man in his room.

Item. He shall receive the implements and bedding by inventory from the governor, and shall enter into sufficient bond at his first entrance to make good the same from time to time.

Item. We do by these presents nominate and appoint Nicholas Copeland, bachelor of arts, to be the schoolmaster there.

#### Of the USHER.

THE schoolmaster for the time being shall have authority to appoint some poor scholar that understandeth his grammar and can write a reasonable hand, to be his usher under him, who shall teach the children to read and write English, and to say by art the Catechism in English set forth by public authority, with the additions and Accents, and when they are able to learn constructions they shall be admitted into the master's school. The usher shall have for his wages 5 marks, to be paid by the receiver quarterly, and may take for every one that are limited to be taught by him, two-pence a-piece at their entrance into the school, besides which the master shall have as is aforesaid; he shall also have 4<sup>d</sup> a year of every one that he shall teach to write so long as he taketh pains with them. The schoolmaster shall have the oversight and government of the usher and of his doing, and may place and displace him as his deserts require and shall seem convenient to the said schoolmaster.

#### Of the Authors and Books to be read in the same School.—Cap. 6.

THE Schoolmaster shall encourage the good natures, and those that have tower'd in learn<sup>g</sup> by praising and preferring them to higher places, and shall dispraise and displace the slothful and untoward, that either for love of commendation or fear of shame they may be provoked to learn and profit at their books. He shall chiefly labour to make his scholars profit in the Latin and Greek grammar, and to the end they may the better profit therein, he shall exercise them in the best authors in both tongues that are meet for their capacities; provided always, that the first books of construction that they shall read, either in Latin or Greek, shall be the smaller Catechism set forth by public authority for that purpose, in the said tongues, which we will they shall learn by art; that with the knowledge of the tongues, they may also learn their duties towards God and Man. These books only shall be read in the same school, except it shall be otherwise appointed hereafter by those that have authority,—A. B. C. in English; the Catechism in English set forth by public authority; the Psalter and Common Prayer-book and the New Testament in English; the Queen's Grammar with the Accents.

St. Bees School. The small Catechism in Latin publicly authorized;—Confabulationes Pueriles—  
Æsopi Fabulæ;

M. T. Ciceronis, { Epistolæ minores Selectæ Officiorum.  
De amicitia.  
De senectute.  
Tusculanarum quæstionem—Orationes— } in prose.  
or any other of his works,

Salustius,  
Justinus,  
Comentarii Cæsaris,  
Quintus Curtius, } in prose.

Distica Catonis - - - B. Manuannus,  
Terentius - - - - Pallengenus,  
Virgilius - - - - Buchanani scripta, } in verse.  
Horatius - - - - Sedulius,  
Ovidii metamorphosis - Prudentius,  
Ovid de tristibus.

The Greek Grammar of Cleonard, or some other generally allowed.

The Greek Catechism set forth by public authority, and any other good author in Greek.

The schoolmaster may use his choice of these books, or take or leave as he thinketh meet, to be appointed for every form, saving that the Accents, the Queen's Grammar, and the Catechism aforesaid shall not be omitted. And the schoolmaster shall not suffer his scholars to have any lewd or superstitious books or ballads amongst them.

#### Of the ordering and disposition of the Revenues.—Cap. 7.

Whereas we have appointed certain lands, annuities, and other hereditaments, to the yearly value of £. 50, to be purchased and given to the said wardens and governors of the school and their successors for ever, for the maintenance of the said school, and the relief of poor scholars in the universities of Cambridge and Oxford; we will that the said yearly rent and revenue shall be employed and bestowed as followeth;

	£.	s.	d.
Imprimis, for the finding of one fellow and two scholars in Pem- broke hall, according to the special statutes appointed for the same - - - - -	20	—	—
Item.—To the schoolmaster - - - - -	20	—	—
Item.—To the usher - - - - -	3	6	8
Item.—To the receiver, for his fees - - - - -	20	—	—
Item.—For the dinner at the general meeting of the governors once a year - - - - -	—	13	4
SUM - - -	£. 64	—	—

The residue, together with the penalties that shall happen, shall be put into the chest at the year's end, at the said general meeting, to be employed from time to time upon the reparations and other necessary charges of the school, and the overplus shall be kept for a stock, for uses hereafter specified. And we will that the lands and possessions granted or hereafter to be granted unto the said wardens and governors, shall be let out and employed to the best benefit of the school; and the fines that shall be received, the surplusage of rents that shall be hereafter received upon the same, shall be faithfully laid up in the said chest for the increase of the stock aforesaid, wherewith we charge the conscience of the said wardens and governors of the school and their successors.

#### How the Stock of the School shall be employed.—Cap. 8.

WHEN it shall happen that the stock of the said school shall be increased, and amount to the sum of four-score pounds, then we will and ordain that so much thereof as will serve after the rate of 20 years purchase or thereabouts, shall be employed

employed for the buying and purchasing of lands, annuities, or other yearly revenues of five marks, to be assured to the said wardens and governors, and their successors, by the name of their incorporation, which shall be employed for ever, from time to time, for exhibition and relief upon a poor scholar in Pembroke Hall in Cambridge, which shall be nominated by the greater part of the wardens, and taken out of such as shall be born in the county of Cumberland or Westmorland, and brought up in this school, and be able to make a true verse in Latin, and hath read the Greek grammar. And the said scholar shall enjoy the said exhibition until he forsake the said university, or shall be preferred to some place in one of the colleges there that shall be as beneficial to him as the 5 marks; and then the said wardens, or the more part of them, shall appoint another so qualified, as before, to have the said exhibition, in form aforesaid, and so from time to time for ever. And when it shall happen that the said stock shall grow again to the sum aforesaid, then we will the like order shall be in all points and conditions shall be observed for the relief of a poor scholar in the Queen's College, Oxford; and so from time to time as the said stock shall increase, the like purchases shall be made and employed, as is said before,

St. Bees School.

towards the maintenance of <sup>more</sup> a poor scholars in the said universities, to be placed by the said wardens and governors and their successors, as is aforesaid, the first in Cambridge, the second in Oxford, the third in Cambridge, the fourth in Oxford, and so forth orderly for ever, until the sum granted by the said letters patent to be purchased and obtained by the said wardens and governors shall be fulfilled.

Of the Common Seal and keeping the Evidences of the School.—Cap. 9.

WHEREAS her Majesty hath appointed the said wardens to have a common Seal for ever, to be used in their affairs as needs require; we will that the said seal shall be kept in a little casket with a lock, within the said chest; and the schoolmaster shall keep the seal thereof, which at his departure from the school he shall leave with the receiver.

The said seal shall not be set to any instrument or grant but in the presence and with the consent of the more part of the s<sup>d</sup> governors, and in the presence of the said schoolmaster, who shall, immediately after the sealing, lock up the same again. The chest wherein the said casket, the register book, this book of statutes, and other evidences, together with the said stock, shall be kept, shall have 3 several locks, and the keys thereof be kept by 3 of the wardens, so as no one man shall have 2 of the said keys in his custody at once; neither shall any of them suffer his key to be used in his absence but in extreme necessity, and then he shall commit the same to some other of the wardens that hath not a key. This chest shall always remain in the aforesaid chamber, the door whereof shall have 2 strong locks, and the keys of the s<sup>d</sup> locks shall be kept, the one by the receiver, the other by the schoolmaster, who upon his departure shall deliver his key to one of the wardens that is not receiver, to be kept by him till there be a new schoolmaster. And we pray and charge the wardens, as they will answer unto God at the dreadful day of judgment, that they see these statutes faithfully observed to the utmost of their power.

Certain Orders for the Scholars.

Imprimis. They shall resort to the school every working day by 7 of the clock in the morning, and remain there till eleven; likewise after dinner they shall come by one of the clock, and continue until 5, except the schoolmaster shall at any time grant them leave to play, which shall not be above once in a week, except it be in Christmas, in Easter, and Whitsun weeks.

Item. At their coming and departing they shall, with audible and distinct voice, say prayers upon their knees, the master and usher joining with them in such form as shall be hereafter described and appointed. And when they depart from school, unless they have leave to play, they shall go two and two together so far as their way lieth, without wandering and gadding out of order.

Item. They shall every Saturday in the forenoon repeat that which they have learned the week before. And when any of them shall be thought able by the schoolmaster, two shall be appointed weekly to declaim upon some theme by art, the same day before dinner; and they shall deliver their declamations in writing, and others that shall be thought meet, shall exhibit verses upon the same theme to the master, that he may peruse them and teach them to amend the faults; and during the recital of the said declamations, the rest of the scholars shall be attentive.

St. Bees School.

Item. Upon Saturdays and half holidays, in the afternoon, they shall apply their writing by the space of 2 hours; and the master and usher in the mean time shall examine such of their scholars as they think meet, in the catechism, either in English, Latin, or Greek, according to their capacities, and as they have learned the same.

Item. If any of them shall use swearing, filthy talk, lewd and licentious books or songs, they shall be sharply punished.

FINIS.

ELIZABETH Dei gratia Angliæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ regina, fidei defensor, &c. Omnibus ad quos presentes literæ pervenirent, salutem. Cum reverendissimus in Christo pater Edmundus Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopus totius Angliæ primas et metropolitanus nobis humiliter supplicaverit ut in villa de Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu nostro Cumbriæ unam scholam gramaticalem ad bonam educationem et instructionem puerorum et juvenum ibidem et circa partes vicinas habitantium et comorantium erigere fundare et stabilire dignaremur ac etiam ut aliquo modo comode providere possit pro relevamine et sustentatione quorundam pauperum scholarium ex eadem schola prodeuntium ad universitates Cantabrigiæ et Oxoniæ; nosque dictæ piæ petitioni profati nuper archiepiscopi in hac parte libenter annuentes, per literas nostras patentes gerentes datas apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quarto die Aprilis, anno regni nostri vicesimo quinto Dei gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris, voluerimus, concesserimus, et ordinaverimus, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, quod de cætero esset et foret una Schola gramaticalis in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu nostro Cumbriæ quæ vocaretur Schola gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuariensis archiepiscopi pro educatione institutione et instructione puerorum et juvenum in gramatica in perpetuis temporibus duratur. ac scholam illam de uno magistro seu pedagogo imperpetuum continuatur. Erexerimus, ordinaverimus, creaverimus fundaverimus, et stabiliverimus per literas nostras patentes predictas, et ut intentio nostra predicta meliorem caperet effectum, ac ut terra tenementa redditus reversiones ac alia ad sustentationem scholæ predictæ et ad relevamen pauperum scholarium predictorum in Universitatibus predictis remanere contingenti, concedendi, assignandi, et appunctuandi, melius gubernarentur, pro continuatione ejusdem scholæ per literas nostras patentes predictas, voluerimus, concesserimus, et ordinaverimus, pro nobis, heredibus et successoribus nostris, quod de cætero essent et forent septem discreti et probi homines, juxta ordinationes in predictis literis nostris patentibus contentas et declaratas, nominandi, eligendi, et assignandi, qui essent et vocarentur custodes et gubernatores possessionum reversionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes, in comitatu Cumbriæ predictæ, et ad officium predictum bene et fideliter exercendum et occupandum, eligerimus, nominaverimus, assignaverimus, et constituerimus, per literas nostras patentes predictas, dilectos nobis prepositum collegii Regiæ in academia de Oxonia pro tempore existenti, per nomen prepositi aulæ scholarium Regiæ de Oxonia pro tempore existenti, rectorem ecclesiæ parochialis de Egremount in dicto comitatu Cumbriæ pro tempore existenti, Johannem Lamplugh de Lamplugh in dicto comitatu Cumbriæ armigerum per nomen Johannis Lampley de Lampley in dicto comitatu Cumbriæ armigerum, Robertum Sandes de Rottington in eodem comitatu armigerum, Willum Dacres de villa Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes predicti generosum, Richardum Skelton de Walton in dicto comitatu Cumbriæ yeoman, et Robertum Grindall de Hensingham in eodem comitatu Cumbriæ yeoman, fore et esse custodes et gubernatores possessionum, reversionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ predictæ. Et cum ulterius de ampliori gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris, voluerimus, concesserimus, nominaverimus, assignaverimus, et stabiliverimus per literas nostras patentes predictas, quod iidem custodes et gubernatores possessionum, reversionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ predictæ, et eorum successor. in re, facto, et nomine essent et forent unum corpus incorporatum et politicum de se, imperpetuum, per nomen custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reversionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint

Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ predictæ incorporat̄ at erect̄, quodque per idem nomen perpetuis futuris temporibus cognoscentur, vocarentur, appellarentur, et nominarentur haberent que successionem perpetuam. Ac ipsos custodes et gubernatores et successores suos custodes et gubernatores possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum liberæ scholæ grāmāticalis Edmundi Grindall Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ predictæ incorporavimus et unum corpus incorporatum et politicum per idem nomen imperpetuum duratur. realiter et ad plenam creaverimus, erexerimus, ordinaverimus, facerimus, constituerimus, et stabiliverimus per literas nostras patentes predictas, prout per easdem literas patentes inter alia plenius liquet et apparet. Et quia datum est nobis intelligi per dilectos nobis William Redman archidiaconum Cantuař, Johannem Scott armigerum, nuper seneschallum hospitii dicti nuper archiepiscopi, executores testamenti dicti nuper archiepiscopi nominati et constituti, quod predictus Wiffus Dacres qui in dictis literis nostris patentibus nominatus fuit unus custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum predictæ liberæ scholæ grāmāticalis, obiit ante datum predictarum literarum nostrarum patentium, rationi cujus eadem literæ nostræ patentes ac omnia et singula in eisdem contenta et specificata omnia irrita, frustrata, et in lege vacua existunt ad omnes intentiones et preposita, sicque predicta pia intentio prefati nuper archiepiscopi debitum effectum capere non potest, prout inde certam habemus noticiam; ac insuper quod predictus Robertus Grindall alias custodum et gubernat̄ predictorum et dictis literis nostris patentibus nominatus ab Hengsingham predict. jam diu se absentavit et officio predicto comode prout expedit intendere non potest. Unde iidem Wiffus Redman, Johannes Scott et Wiffus Woodhall nobis humillime supplicaverunt ut eis munificentiam nostram regiam gratiose et liberaliter extendere velimus, ac ut in predicta villa de Kirby Beacock, alias Saint Beghes, in dicto comitatu nostro Cumbriæ, unam scholam grāmāticalem, ad bonam educationem et instructionem puerorum et juvenum ibidem et circa partes vicinas habitantium et comorantium, erigere, fundare, et stabilire dignemur, ac etiam ut aliquo modo provideri possit pro relevamine et sustentatione quorundam pauperum scholarium ex eadem schola prodeuntium ad universitates Cantabrigiæ et Oxoniæ. Sciatis igitur quod nos premissa considerantes et predictam piam et devotam intentionem et prepositum predicti nuper archiepiscopi, quantum in nobis est, promovere effectum, ideoque eorum piæ petitioni in hac parte libenter annuentes, de gratia nostra speciali ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris, volumus, concedimus, et ordinamus, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, quod de cætero sit et erit una schola grāmāticalis in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes predict. pro educatione et instructione puerorum et juvenum in grāmātica, perpetuis temporibus duratur. quæ vocabitur Libera Schola grāmāticalis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuař archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ, ac scholam illam de uno magistro seu pedagogo imperpetuum continuatur, erigimus, ordinamus, creamus, fundamus, et stabilimus per presentes. Et ut intentio nostra predicta meliorem capiat effectum ac ut terra, tenementa, redditus, reventiõn et alia ad sustentationem scholæ predictæ, et ad relevamen pauperum scholarium predictorum in universitatibus predictis, remanere contingend. concedend. assignand. et appunctuand. melius gubernentur pro continuatione ejusdem scholæ, volumus, concedimus, et ordinamus, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, quod de cætero sint et erunt tot et tales probi et discreti homiñ juxta ordinationes in his literis nostris patentibus contentas et declaratas, nominand. eligend. et assignand. prout postea in literis nostris patentibus nominantur assignantur et constituuntur, qui erunt et vocabuntur custodes et gubernatores possionum reventõnum et bonorum liberæ scholæ grāmāticalis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ. Et ad officium predictum bene et fideliter exercendum et occupandum, eligimus, nominamus assignamus, et constituim⁹, ac per presentes eligimus, nominamus, assignamus, et constituimus dilectos nobis modernum prepositum collegii Regiæ academix de Oxonia, modernum rectorem ecclesiæ parochialis de Egremount in dicto comitatu Cumbriæ, Johannem Lamplugh de Lamplugh in comitatu Cumbriæ armigerum, Robertum Sandes de Rottington in eodem comitatu armigerum, Wiffum Woodhall de Walden in comitatu Essex generosum, Radulphum Lotus de Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes predict. generosum, et Richardum Skelton de Walton in dicto comitatu Cumbriæ yeoman, seu tot, tales, et hujusmodi eorum qui tempore confectionis harum literarum nostrarum patentium superstites et in plena vita fuerunt, fore et esse custodes et gubernatores possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ grāmāticalis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ. Et ulterius de ampliori gratia nostra speciali, ac ex certa

St. Bees School.

certa scientia et mero motu nostris, volumus, concedimus, ordinamus, et stabilimus per presentes, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, quod idem custodes et gubernatores possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ grāmāticalis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ, et eorum successores, in re, facto, et nomine de cætero sunt et erunt unum corpus incorporatum et politicum de se imperpetuum, per nomen custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum liberæ scholæ grāmāticalis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuar archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ incorporatum et erectū. Quodque per idem nomen perpetuis futuris temporibus cognoscentur, vocabuntur, appellabuntur, et nominabuntur, habeantque successionem perpetuam. Ac ipsos custodes et gubernatores et successores suos custodes et gubernatores possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum liberæ scholæ grāmāticalis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ incorporamus, ac unum corpus incorporatum et politicum per idem nomen imperpetuum duratur. realiter et ad plenum creamus, ordinamus, facimus, constituimus, stabilimus per presentes. Ac insuper volumus, concedimus, ordinamus, facimus, constituimus, discernimus pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris per presentes quod quādoquocunque et quotiescunque contigerit aliquem vel aliquos predictorum custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ, sive successorum suorum pro tempore existē. mori, preter prepositum collegii Reginæ in academia de Oxonia pro tempore existē. et dictum rectorem et successores ipsius rectoris, quod, tunc et toties, bene liceat et licebit aliis dictorum custodum et gubernatorum et successorum suorum ad tunc superviventium, vel majori parti eorundem, aliam idoneam personam vel alias idoneas personas in locum vel locos sic morientis vel morientium in officium custodis vel gubernatoris seu custodum vel gubernatorum successuū. vel successuū. eligere et nominare, et hoc de tempore in tempus toties quoties hujusmodi casus acciderit. Et quoad hujusmodi prepositum et dictum rectorem et successores ipsius rectoris, volumus et per presentes pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris concedimus, quod si aliquis prepositus collegii Reginæ in academia de Oxonia in vita existat dicto tempore confectionis harum literarum nostrarum patentium, quod tunc omnis et unusquisque alius prepositus collegii Reginæ in academia de Oxonia pro tempore existens, de tempore in tempus perpetuis futuris temporibus, erit ex numero custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ absque alia nova electione; et quod si aliquis rector ecclesiæ parochialis de Egremount predictæ in vita existat dicto tempore confectionis harum literarum nostrarum patentium quod tunc omnis et unusquisque successor dicti rectoris, de tempore in tempus perpetuis futuris temporibus, erit ex numero custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum dictæ libera scholæ absque alia nova electione; quoque tam unusquisque prepositus dicti collegii quam unusquisque rector dictæ ecclesiæ qui juxta veram intentionem harum literarum nostrarum patentium erit custos et gubernator possessionum reventionum et bonorum dictæ liberæ scholæ, de tempore in tempus, habeat et gaudeat et habere et gaudere valeat et possit adeo plenam et liberam potestatem in omnibus et per omnia, et ad omnia et singula agendum, perimplendum, et expediendum prout aliquis alius custos et gubernator predictus quovismodo habere seu gaudere debeat et possit; ac quod quādoquocunque et quotiescunque contigerit aliquem vel aliquos eorundem custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum predict. pro tempore existentium obire, preter hujusmodi prepositum et predictum rectorem et successores ipsius rectoris, ac residū custodum et gubernatorum ad tunc superviventium, vel major pars eorundem, aliam idoneam personam vel alias idoneas personas in locum vel locos sic morientis vel morientium ad officium custodis et gubernatoris seu custodum et gubernatorum predictorum successuū vel successuū eligere et nominare recusaverunt, neglexerunt, vel desisterunt, per spatium sex septimanarum prox post mortem eorum aliquorum sic morientis vel morientium, quod tunc ob defectu eorundem custodum et gubernatorum et successorum suorum, aut majoris partis eorum, sic in ex parte deficientis vel contra veram et puram intentionem harum literarum nostrarum patentium in ex parte recusa. negligē. vel desiste. Episcopus cestræ et successores sui pro tempore existentes, aliam idoneam personam vel alias idoneas personas in locum vel locos hujusmodi custodis et gubernatoris vel custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum liberæ scholæ predictæ sic ut prefertur morientis vel morientium successuū. vel successū. de tempore in tempus, eligere, nominare, et appunctuare valeat et possit, prout sibi magis expediend. videbitur, et hoc toties quoties casus sic in se exigerit et exquisiverit. Et ulterius volumus et ordinamus, ac pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, per presentes



presentes concedimus prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus et successoribus suis, quod de cætero imperpetuum habeant commune sigillum ad negotia sua, juxta tenorem et veram intentionem harum literarum nostrarum patentium, discernitur et quod ipsi et successores sui per nomen custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum liberæ scholæ grāmāticalis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuar̄ archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ sint et erunt persepe habiles et apte et lege capaces ad habendum perquirendum et recipiendum bona, catalla, et maneria, terras, tenementa, redditus, revertiones, servitia, reventiones, annuitates, possessiones et hereditamenta quæcunque, Ita quod non tenentur de nobis heredibus vel successoribus nostris immediate in capite, vel per servicium militare, tam de nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, quam de aliquo sive aliquibus corpore seu corporibus, politico et incorporato sive politicis et incorporatis, sive de aliqua alia persona vel de aliquibus aliis personis quibuscunque, ad sustentationem et manutationem scholæ predictæ, et ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in unversitatibus predictis, quodque per dictum nomen prosequi, placitare et implacitare, defendere et defendi, respondere et responderi possint et valeant in omnibus et singulis causis, quærelis, actionibus realibus personalibus et mixtis, ac in omnibus et omnimodis aliis sectis et quærelis quibuscunque, cujuscunque generis sive naturæ, in quibuscunque placeis locis et curiis nostris ac placeis locis et curiis heredum et successorum nostrorum, ac in placeis locis et curiis aliorum quorumcunque justiciariis et iudicibus ecclesiasticis et secularibus infra regnum nostrum Angliæ vel alibi, et adeo et ad omnia et singula alia faciendum agendum et recipiendum prout in eodem modo que ceteri legi personæ habiles et lege capaces infra eundem regnum nostrum Angliæ faciunt et facere poterunt in placeis locis et curiis predictis, et coram justiciariis et iudicibus predictis; et quia prefatus Edmundus Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopus in vita sua fecit et constituit diversa bona idonea et salubria statuta et ordinationes in scriptis concernentia et contingentia ordinationem, gubernationem, et directionem pedagogi et scholarū in schola predicta, et custodum et gubernatorum possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum ejusdem scholæ pro tempore existentium, ac stipendii et salarii pedagogi ejusdem scholæ, et omnimoda alia eandem scholam vel ordinationem gubernationem preservationem seu dispositionem bonorum, catallorum, maneriorum, terrarum, tenementorum, pratorum, pascuorum, pasturarum, redditum, revertionum, annuitatum, possessionum et hereditamentorum quorumcunque, ad sustentationem et manutationem ejusdem scholæ seu pedagogi aut ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in universitatibus predictis dand. concedend. et appunctuand. quovis modo concernentia et tangentia. Quæ quidem Statuta et Ordinationes idem nuper archiepius in duobus sepealibus libris papiri scribi fecit, quorum unus in Anglicanis verbis intitulatur, Statutes and Ordinances made and published by the most reverend father in God Edmund by the divine providence of God archbishop of Canterbury, primate of all England and metropolitane, for the better government and ordering of his Free Schoole in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes, in the county of Cumberland, and of the lands, tenements, and goods thereto belonging, the 3d day of July Anno Domini 1583. Et statuta et ordinationes contenta in eadem libro ultime nominat. scribuntur et continentur in octo foliis ejusdem libri, et ad eundem librum sigillum archiepiscopale dicti nuper archiepi appensum, et alter vero in Latinis versibus sic intitulatur Statuta per reverendissimum in Christo patrem ac dominum dominum Edmundum providentia divina Cantuariensis archiepiscopum, totius Angliæ primatum et metropolitanum, calend Julii 1583. edita et promulgata pro electione gubernatione et sustentatione verrius socii et duorum scholarium in aula sive collegio Beatæ Mariæ Valencicæ vulgariter nuncupata Pembroke Hall in Cantabrigia, et statuta et ordinationes contenta in eodem altero libro scribuntur et continentur in sex foliis ejusdem libri et ad eundem librum sigillum archiepiscopale dicti nuper archiepi similiter appensum est. Volumus et concedimus et per presentes pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris precipimus omnia eadem ordinationes et statuta per predictum Edmundum Grindall nuper archiepiscopum Cantuariensis facta, inviolabiliter observari, de tempore in tempus imperpetuum. Et preterea de uberiori gratia nostra ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris, volumus, ordinamus, et concedimus per presentes, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris, moderno preposito collegii Reginæ in academia de Oxonia, quod ipse infra tempus rationabile post confectionem harum literarum nostrarum patentium pedagogum scholæ predictæ nominare et facere possit et valeat, et quod ipsi modernus prepositus et omnis et quilibet alius prepositus dicti collegii Reginæ in academia de Oxonia pro tempore existens, de tempore in tempus imperpetuum, pedagogum scholæ predictæ, toties quoties eadem schola de pedagogo vacua fore contigerit, nominare

et facere possit et valeat, possint et valeant. Et ulterius volumus, ordinamus, et concedimus quod quocumque dictum officium pedagogi scholæ predictæ per mortem, resignationem, que quorumcunque alia modo in posterum vacuum contigerit, hac hujusmodi prepositus collegii Reginæ, in academia de Oxonia pro tempore existens infra duos menses hujusmodi vacationis proximos sequentes super rationabilem premonitionem resid predictorum custodum et gubernatorum scholæ predictæ, vel successorum suorum aut majoris partis eorundem, hujusmodi preposito pro tempore existenti in ea parte prius fiendam, aliam idoneam et literatam personam qui carmina tam Græca quam Latina condere, grāmaticamque Græcam, aliosque Græcos authores prelegere et interpretare possit et valeat, et qui infra comitatus Cumbriæ, Eboraci, Westmorlandiæ, vel Lancastriæ natus et oriundus fuit ad officium illud ibidem bene et fideliter agendum exequendum et exercendum, juxta veram intentionem harum literarum nostrarum patentium non nominaverit et appunctuaverit, quod tunc et toties pro hujusmodi defectu prepositi pro tempore existentis in ea parte sic deficientis bene liceat et licebit magistro sive custodi collegii sive aulæ Valenciæ, vulgariter nuncupat. Pembroke Hall, in universitate Cantabrigia, pro tempore existenti, de tempore in tempus, talem probum verum aptum literatum et idoneum hominem qui carmina tam Græca quam Latina condere, grāmaticamque Græcam, aliosque Græcos authores prelegere et interpretare possit et valeat, et qui infra predictos comitatus Cumbriæ, Eboraci, Westmorlandiæ, & Lancastriæ natus et oriundus fuerit, qui eundem officium exequi valeat et possit pro optima educatione et instructione puerorum et juvenum, ad scholam predictam ea causa venientium, prout discretionem sive magis videbitur necessarium et opportunum ea vice nominare assignare et appunctuare. Et quod prepositus collegii reginæ in academia de Oxonia pro tempore existens, advisamento et consensu episcopi diocesis Cestriæ predictæ pro tempore existentis, ex nunc de tempore in tempus imperpetuum, faciat et facere valeat et possit idonea et salubria statuta et ordinationem in scriptis concernentia et tangentia ordinationem gubernationem et directionem pedagogi et scholarium scholæ predictæ pro tempore existentis, ac stipendii et salarii ejusdem pedagogi, ac alia omnia et omnimoda eandem scholam vel directionem gubernationem preservationem et dispositionem maneriorum, messugiarum, terrarum, tenementorum, redditum, revertionum, serviciorum, reventionum, annuitatum, possessionum, et hereditamentorum quorumcunque ad sustentationem et mantentionem ejusdem scholæ vel pedagogi ejusdem, aut ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in universitatibus predictis dand. reddend. concedend. sive appunctuand. quovismodo tangentia sive concernentia. Ita tamen quod ordinationes et statuta predicta non sint contraria sive repugnantia predictis statutis et ordinationibus per predictum Edmundum Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopum sic ut prefertur fact. Quæ quidem statuta et ordinationes sic per hujusmodi prepositum pro tempore existentem fienda, pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris volumus concedimus et per presentes firmiter precipimus inviolabiliter observari de tempore in tempus imperpetuum. Et ulterius de tuberiori gratia nostra dedimus et concessimus, ac pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris quorumcunque in posterum dand. et assignand. ad sustentationem scholæ et pedagogi predicti et ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in universitatibus predictis, ut predictum est, de tempore in tempus, disponantur et convertantur ad sustentationem et mantentionem scholæ et pedagogi predicti et ad relevamen pauperum scholarium in universitatibus predictis et non aliter nec ad aliquos alios usus sive intentiones quas-cunque. Et volumus et per presentes concedimus prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus et successoribus suis quod habeant et habebunt has literas nostras patentes sub magno sigillo nostro Angliæ; debito modo factas et sigillatas, absque fyne seu feodo magno vel parvo nobis in hanaperio nostro seu alibi ad usum nostrum proinde quoquomodo reddendo, solvendo, vel faciendo. Eo quod expressa mentio de certitudine premissorum sive eorum alicujus, aut de aliis donis sive concessionibus per nos aut per aliquem progenitorum nostrorum prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus ante hec tempora factis, in presentibus nomine facto existit, aliquo statuto actu ordinatione provisione sive restrictione inde in contrarium facta edita ordinata seu provisiva, aut aliqua re causa vel materia quacunque in aliquo non obstante. In cujus rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste meipso apud Westmonasterium decimo quinto die Junii anno regni nostri vicesimo septimo.

Per breve de privato sigillo, Ga. Gerard.

JACOBUS Dei gratiæ Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ, fidei defensor, &c. St. Bees School.  
 Omnibus ad quos presentes literæ pervenerint, salutem. Sciatis quod nos pro ea cura et affectione quam pro puerorum et juvenum educatione et instructione in virtute et bonis literis singularem habemus ac ut de cæteris melius provideri possit pro manutentione et relevamine liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ, et pauperum scholarium ex eadem schola de tempore in tempus prodeuntium ad universitates nostras Cantabrigiæ et Oxoniæ seu earum alteram, de gratia nostra speciali ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris dedimus, concessimus, ac per presentes pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris damus, et concedimus, dilectis subditis nostris custodibus et gubernatoribus possessionum, reversionum, et bonorum liberæ scholæ gramaticalis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ et successoribus suis, ad perpetuam sustentationem et manutentionem ejusdem scholæ et pedagogi ejusdem et ad eruditionem pauperum scholarium in eadem schola, de tempore in tempus instruend. et erudiend. omnia illa sexdecem messuagia sive tenementa nostra cum pertinentibus, ac omnia et singulæ terras, tenementa, prata, pascua, pasturas, comünias, vastas, redditus, reversiones, servicia, et omnia alia hereditamenta nostra quæcunque cum eorum pertinentibus unjversis quæ nunquam ante hoc demisa sive occupata fuere, cum eisdem messuagiis sive tenementis aut eorum scituatis, jacentibus et existentibus in villa sive hamlet de Sandwath in predicto comitatu Cumbriæ modo vel nuper in sepealibus tenuris sive occupaçonibus Willielmi Latis, Johannis Simpson, Willielmi Bank, Leonardj Bristowe, Thomæ Millbourne, Anthonij Fox, Willielmi Dalby alias Dale, Jenet Hodgetson nuper uxoris Edmundi Hogeston defuncti, Thomæ Hogetson, Anthonij Fox, Thomæ Wickileff, Roberti Wickleff, Alexandri Richardson, Willielmi Painter, Wjlli Borodale, Anthonij Dawson, Richardi Saunderson, aut eorum aliquorum vel alicujus, aut assignatorum suorum, aut assignatorum eorum aliquorum vel alicujus, nuper parcelas possessionum nuper cellæ Sanctæ Begæ in eodem comitatu Cumbriæ dicti nuper monasterij Sanctæ Mariæ prope Eboracum modo dissoluti dudum spectan et pertineñ. ac parcellæ manerii Sanctæ Begæ modo vel nuper existeñ. Ac totam illam pasturam ovilem sive communiã pasturæ pro trescentis ovibus vocatam Sandwach March in predicto comitatu Cumbriæ modo vel nuper in tenura sive occupatione Willielmi Latus, nuper parcelam possessionum dictæ nuper cellæ Sanctæ Begæ in eodem comitatu Cumbriæ nuper monasterij Sanctæ Begæ in eodem comitatu Cumbriæ dicto nuper monasterij Sanctæ Mariæ prope Eboracum, et Robertum Painter vel eorum alterius vel assignatorum suorum vel assignatorum eorum alterius, et modo in feodi firma Jacobo Grindall clerico et Jacobo Crosthwaite et heredibus suis concess. ac totum illud commune pratum nostrum vocatum Sowmore jacentem et existentem infra villam et campos de Kirby Beacock predicti ac modo in communi occupatione tenentium predictorum, ac solum illud Fogag sive le after-pasture unius prati vocati the Goseynge jaceñ in villa et campis de Kirby Beacock predicti modo vel nuper in tenura sive occupatione Richardi Young vel assignatorum suorum. Ac totam illam Fogag sive le after-pasture unius alii prati jaceñ. juxta molendinam aquaticum vocat the Beck Milne in Kirby Beacock predicti modo vel nuper in tenura sive occupatione Willielmi Latus vel assignatorum suorum. Ac totum illud annuale redditum nostrum sexdecem solidorum octo denariorum vocatum Walke Mill Silver annuatim solubilem in commune inter tenentis predicti manerii Sanctæ Begæ. Ac totum illud annuatim redditum nostrum viginti quatuor solidorum excurtium de manserio de Hensingham in predicto comitatu Cumbriæ ac nuper pertinentem Johanni Skelton armigero. Ac omnia quatuor illa messuagia sive tenementa nostra jacentia et existentia in villa et campis de Hensingham et Wray in dicto comitatu Cumbriæ, ac omnia terras, prata, pasturas, et pascuas eidem quatuor messuagiis sive tenementis pertinent. modo et nuper in sepealibus tenuris sive occupationibus Johannis Grindall, Johannis Benson, Johannis Brown, et Roberti Lister, vel eorum aliquorum vel alicujus, vel assignatorum suorum vel assignatorum eorum aliquorum vel aliquibus, ac omnia perquisitiones et proficiend, curiæ nostræ ibidem per perticular inde volunt comünibus annis, et duos solidos sex denarios per annum, quæ omnia et singula premissa superius per presentes pro concess chalonei militis defunct et perticular inde in toto attingunt ad annum redditum sive

St. Bees School.

sive valorem octo librarum ceto solidorum unius quadrantis. Ac etiam omnia et singula messuagia, molendina, domos, edificia, structura, horrea, stabulas, columbarias, horta, pomaria, gardina, shopas, cellarias, solaꝝ, terras, tenementa, prata, pascua, pasturas, communias, vastas, campos Bruce moras maris, boscos subboscos et arbores, decimas, fructus, proficua, aquas, piscarū, piscationes, warrenna, mineꝝ, quarū, redditus, revertiones, et servicia tam liberorum quam custumarū tenentium, opera tenentum, firmas feod. annuitates fynes, amerciamenta, cuꝝ leet, vis et franꝝ pleꝝ curiæ et leetæ, perquisitiones et proficua, ac omnia ad curiam leetam vis franꝝ pleꝝ pertinentia, catalla, waviat, extrahuꝝ, escover. et communias escover. nundina, mercata, tolnet theola preconcessa aut in aliqua inde parcella ratione vel pretextu alicujus certa dein concessionis seu confirmationis per nos seu per aliquem progenitorum aut antecessorum nostrorum ante hoc, vel concessu seu confirmatione aut ratione vel pretextu alicujus legitimæ prescriptionis, usus, seu consuetudinis ante hoc habitæ seu usitatæ aut aliter quorumcunque legali modo jure seu titulo, ac adeo plene libere ac integre ac in tam amplo modo ac forma prout nos ea omnia et singulæ premissæ habendum tenendum & gaudendum predicta messuagia, terras, tenementa, prata, pascua, pasturas, boscos, sub boscos, commoditates, advantagia, emolumenta, et hereditamenta, et cætera omnia et singula premissa per presentes preconcessa, cum eorum juribus meinbris et pertinentibus universis, prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus possessionum reventionum et bonorum liberæ scholæ grammatialis Edmundi Grindall nuper Cantuariensis archiepiscopi in Kirby Béacock alias Saint Beghes in comitatu Cumbriæ et successoribus suis ad solum et proprium opus et usum ipsorum custodum et gubernatorem possessionum reventionum et bonorum liberæ scholæ grammatialis predictæ et successorum suorum in perpetuum statuo de terris et tenementis aut aliqua alia re causa vel materia quacunque in aliquo non obstante tenendum de nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris: et de manerio nostro de Sheriffe Hutton in comitatu nostro Eboraci in libero et communi soccagio per fidelitatem tantum et non in capite nec per servicium militare quoquo modo reddendo solvendo seu faciendo. Et ulterius de uberiori gratia nostra sp̄iali ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris dedimus et concessimus ac per presentes pro nobis heredibus et successoribus nostris damus et concedimus prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus et successoribus suis omnes exitus, redditus, revertiones, annuitates, proficua, et arrearagia quæcunque omnium et singularum premissarum superius per presentes preconcessas a vicesimo quinto die Maii ultimo preterito hujusque proveniend̄ cresseñ emergeñ debito incursum sive solubilem habendum iisdem custodibus et gubernatoribus ex dono nostro absque compte seu aliquo alio proinde nobis heredibus vel successoribus nostris quoquo modo reddendo solvendo seu faciendo. Et ulterius de ampliori gratia nostra ac ex certa scientia et mero motu nostris volumus et concedimus prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus predictis et successoribus suis quod hæ literæ nostræ patentes vel inrotulamentum earundem erunt in omnibus et per omnia predictos custodes & gubernatores aut successores suos procurandæ & obtingendæ. Non obstante male nominand̄ vel male recitand̄ aut non recitand̄ predicta messuagia, terras, tenementa, et cætera premissa vel aliquam inde parcellam. Et non obstante non inveniend̄ officium aut inquisitionem premis̄ aut alicujus inde parcellæ per quæ titulus noster invenire debent ante confectionem harum fratrum nostrarum patentium. Et non obstante male nominand̄ male recitand̄ aut non recitand̄ existunt vel existit. Et non obstante de quod de nominibus tenentum fumariorum sive occupatorum premissorum vel alicujus inde parcella plena vera et certa non fit mentio. Et non obstantibus aliquibus defectibus de certitudine vel computatione aut declaratione veri annui valoris sive occupatorem premissorum aut alicujus inde parcella. Et non obstante statuto in parlamento domini Henrici nuper regis Angliæ sextæ antecessoris nostri anno regni sui decimo octavo facto et edit. et non obstantibus aliquibus aliis defectibus in non recte nominand̄ naturam genus species quantitates et qualitates premissorum aut alicujus inde parcella: Volumus etiam ac per presentes concedimus prefatis custodibus gubernatoribus quod habeant et habebunt has literas nostras patentes sub magno sigillo nostro Angliæ debito modo factas et sigillatas, absque fyne seu feodo magno vel parvo nobis in hanaperio nostro seu alibi ad usum nostrum proinde quoquo modo reddendo, solvendo, seu faciendo. Eo quod expressa mentio de vero valore annuo aut de aliquo alio valore vel certitudine premissorum sive eorum alicujus aut de aliis donis sive concessionibus per nos seu per aliquem progenitorum nostrorum prefatis custodibus et gubernatoribus ante hæc tempora factis minime fact̄ existit aut aliquo alio statuto, actu, ordinatione, provisione, proclamatione sive restrictione in contrarium inde ante hoc facta, edita, ordinata, seu provisiva, aut alique alia

alia re, causa, vel materia quacunq̄ue in aliquo non obstante. In cujus rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes teste meipso apud Westmonasterium vicesimo quinto die Junii anno regni nostri Angliæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ secundo, et Scotiæ tricesimo septimo.

Per breve de privato sigill.

Wilkinson.

JACOBUS Dei gratia Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ rex, fidei defensor; &c. Omnibus ad quos presentes literæ pervenerint, salutem. Inspeximus quoddam Breve nostram de errorandâ curia cancellariæ nostra emanandum dilecto et fideli nostro Thomæ Smith militi, clerico parliamentorum nostrorum directum, una cum quodam returno sive endorsamento endorso ejusdem Brevis nostri facto et incerte in cancellariam nostram predictam retornatum et in filanis ibidem de recordo residentem in hæc verba. 'Jacobus Dei gratia Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ rex, fidei defensor, &c. dilecti et fideli suo Thomæ Smith militi clerico parliamentorum nostrorum salutem. Volentes certis de causis morari de et super tenore ejusdem actus parliamenti facti et stabiliti in parlamento nostro apud Westmonasterium nono die Martii anno regni nostri Angliæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ primæ, Scotiæ tricesimo septimo, inchoat. et ibidem per diversas prorogationes tento et continuato de per et concernentia confirmatione literarum patentium confectione gubernatoribus scholæ grammatialis apud Saint Bees in comitatu Cumbriæ, tibi mandamus quod tenorem actus predicti cum omnibus cum tangentibus nobis in cancellariam nostram sub sigillo nostro distincto et apte sine dilatione mittas unacum hoc breve. Teste meipso apud Westmonasterium vicesimo octavo die Maii cum regni nostri Angliæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ quarto, et Scotiæ tricesimo nono, Brut. Râ." Executio istius Brevis patet in scedula huic brevi annexa Thomas Smith clericus parliamentorum. Inspeximus etiam scedulam sive tenorem actus prementionati manu et sigillo ipsius Thomas Smith subscriptam et sigillatam virtute dicti brevis nostri in cancellariam nostram predictam retornati, eidemque brevi annexam, ac in filanis ibidem de recordo quoque resideñ in hæc verba: "In parlamento inchoat. et tenē. per prorogationem apud Westmonasterium quinto die Novembris anno regni serenissimi atque excellentissimi domini nostri Jacobi Dei gratia Angliæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ quarto, et Scotiæ tricesimo nono, atque ibidem continuat. usque ad et in vicesimum septimum diem Maii tunc proximum sequentem, et prorogato usque ad decimum octavum diem Novembris prox sequentem, coī oīm de moī tam spiritualium quam temporalium et civitatū consensu et regiæ majestatis tunc presentes assensū inactitatum inordinatum et stabilitatum fuit hoc statutum ad vbum ut sequitur.

In all humbleness beseecheth your most Excellent Majesty, your loyal, most bounden and faithful subjects the keepers and governors of the possessions, revenues, and goods of the Free Grammar School of Edmund Grindall, late Archbishop of Canterbury, in Kirby Beacock alias Saint Bees, in the County of Cumberland,—

That whereas your most royal Majesty, by your Highnesses letters patents dated at Westminster the 25th day of June, in the year of your reign of England, France and Ireland the second, and of Scotland the 37th, of your most gracious favor and godly disposition, for the better maintenance of the said school wherein divers of the youth of your realm of Scotland are and may be very conveniently instructed in learning, being situate over against Kirby Beacock, in Scotland, hath given and granted to the said keepers and governors and their successors, certain messuages, lands, tenements, rents, and hereditaments, with their appurtenances, at or near to the said Saint Beghes, otherwise called Saint Bees, late parcel of the possessions of Sir Thomas Chaloner knight, deceased, under such tenure and service as in and by the said letters patent, amongst other things more at large appeareth: May it therefore please your most Excellent Majesty, of your most noble and abundant grace and favour, at the most humble petition of the s<sup>d</sup> keepers and governors, That it may be enacted, ordained, and established by your Majesty, and by and with the assent and consent of the lords spiritual and temporal, and the Commons of this present parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same; and be it enacted by the authority of the same, that the said letters patents, and all the grants and things therein contained or ment<sup>d</sup> shall stand, and be taken, reputed and adjudged, good, sure, perfect, effectual and available in the law to all intents and purposes and constructions against your Majesty, your heirs, and successors, under the tenure and service in the said letters patent contained or mentioned; and that

St. Bees School.

the said keepers and governors and their successors, shall and may for ever have hold and enjoy all and singular the said messuages, lands, tenements, rents, and hereditaments, and all other things, with their and every of their appurtenances whatsoever in the said letters patent contained, mentioned, or expressed, and every part and parcel thereof, under the tenure and service in the said letters patent contained or mentioned, free, exonerate, and discharged of all incumbrances other than these hereafter expressed against your Majesty, your heirs and successors, and against the said Sir Thomas Challoner knight, deceased, and his heirs, and all other person and persons that should or may claim any title in or to the premises or any part thereof, by, from, or under the title of the said Sir Thomas Challoner knight deceased; and the tenants and occupiers of the said messuages and other the premises, and every of them, for and in respect of the said messuages and other the premises, shall for ever have and enjoy such commodity, custom, and privilege of wood and coals, within the manor or lordship of Saint Bees, as they now lawfully have and enjoy, and which time out of memory they have lawfully had and enjoyed; saving to all lessees, their exors and assigns, all leases or terms of years or lives made of the premises, or any part thereof, by the said Sir Thomas Challoner knight deceased, or by the late Queen Elizabeth or by your Majesty. And saving to every other person and persons, bodies politic and corporate, their heirs and successors, other then your Majesty your heirs and successors, other then the heirs of the said Sir Thomas Challoner Knight deceased, and other then all such person and persons as may claim any estate or estates of inheritance, by, from, or under the title of the said Sir Thomas Challoner, knight deceased, all such estate, right, title, action, remedy, lease, interest, condition, service, rent, profit, charge, emoluments, hereditaments and other demands whatsoever, as they or any of them lawfully have or hereafter lawfully may have or claim, of, in, to, or out of the said messuages, lands, tenements, rents, hereditaments or other things in the said letters patent mentioned or contained, or any part thereof, in as ample and beneficial manner, to all intents and purposes, as if this act had never been made. And your said most bounden subjects, the keepers and governors and their successors, and all that shall from time to time be brought up in the said school, and the poor tenants of the said messuages, shall therefore justly be occasioned as otherwise, also they shall be most bounden daily to pray to God for your Majesty's long and prosperous preservation, in all honour, prosperity and safety, and your heirs for ever in happiness to reign over us.

Ego Thomas Smith, miles, clericus parliamentorum virtute brevis supradicti domini nostri regis de certiorand. mihi direct. et his annex. certifico superius hoc scriptum unum esse tenorem actus parliamenti supradicti in eo breve express: In cujus rei testimonium sigillum nomenque meum apposui atque subscripsi, datum tricesimo die Maii anno regni dicti domini regis, viz: Angliæ, Franciæ et Hiberniæ quarto, et Scotiæ tricesimo nono, concordat cum originali.

Exa<sup>n</sup> Thom. Smith, Cleric. Parliamenti.

Nos autem sepa<sup>t</sup> tenor brevis rectorum et scedul<sup>u</sup> sive tenor actus predicti ad requisitionem custodum et gubernatorum scholæ grammatialis predictæ duxim<sup>u</sup> exemplificand. per presentes. In cujus rei testimonium has literas nostras fieri fecimus patentes. Teste meipso apud Westmonasterium quinto die Junii anno regni nostri Angliæ, Franciæ et Hiberniæ quarto, et Scotiæ tricesimo nono.

BRUT. RA.

FIFTH  
R E P O R T

FROM THE

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION,  
&c.

VIZ:

APPENDIX, (B.) DOCUMENTS.

---

*Ordered, by The House of Commons, to be Printed,*  
8 June 1818.

---

## APPENDIX (B.) DOCUMENTS;

*VIZ:*

N° I. —The Statutes of Trnity College Cambridge - - - - - p. 363.

N° II. —The Statutes of St. John's College Cambridge - - - - - p. 404.



*Sabbati, 30<sup>o</sup> die Maii,*

HENRY BROUGHAM, Esq. in the Chair.

Mr. *Henry Ellis* called in; and Examined.

**Y**OU are keeper of the Manuscripts in the British Museum?—I am.  
What have you brought with you?—The Statutes of Trinity College Cambridge, and the Statutes of St. John's College Cambridge.

Mr.  
*Henry Ellis.*

[*The Witness delivered in the same, and they were read, as follows.*]

Appendixes,  
N<sup>o</sup> I & II.

Have you no copy of the Statutes of University College in Oxford?—As far as I can find, we have none.

Do you know where any such copy is to be found?—I do not.

Have either of these sets of Statutes ever been printed?—I am not able to answer that question. With permission of the Committee I will just add, that his Grace the Archbishop of Canterbury, who is one of our principal Trustees, desired me to say, that he hoped the Manuscripts would be safely returned to the British Museum when the Committee had done with them.

## APPENDIX (B.)

### N<sup>o</sup> I.

#### STATUTA COLLEGII S<sup>TR</sup>E & INDIVIDUÆ TRINITATIS CANTABRIGIENSIS.

[MS. Donat. Mus. Brit. 659.]

**E**LIZABETHA Dei gratiâ Angliæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ Regina, fidei defensor, &c. dilectis nobis in Christo M<sup>ro</sup>, socijs ac discipulis Collegij sanctæ et individuæ Trinitatis in Academiâ Cantabrigiensi. Quoniam noster charissimus pater et rex illustrissimus Henricus Octavus in Academiâ Cantabrigiensi foelicissima virtutis ac literarum alumna, florentissimum omnis humanitatis et scientiæ domicilium maximis impensis instituit, et subsecutus excellentissimæ memoriæ Rex, et frater dilectissimus Edvardus Sextus, idem Collegium omnibus partib<sup>9</sup> perpolivit, et sanctissimis legibus ad pietatem et doctrinam conformavit. Nos cum ipsius Academiæ Cantabrigiensi, tum etiam hujus Academiæ sanè membri præclarissimi statum recenti quadam calamitate depravatum esse cognoscentes, quam primum his malis remedium inveniendum esse judicavimus. Quapropter nostro mandato descenderunt ad inveniendam et corrigendam Academiæ conditionem consideratissimi viri Matthæus Parker Archiepiscopus Cantuariensis designatus, D. Guil. Cecilius eques et secretarius noster præcipuus, Academiæ Cantabrigiensi Cancellarius, Antonius Cocus eques, Guilielmus Billus Doctor sanctæ Theologiæ, et magnus noster eleemosynarius, Gualterus Haddonus, Legum Doctor, et supplicum libellorum magister, Guilielmus Meius Legum Doctor et decanus Pauli, Robertus Hornus sanctæ Theologiæ Doctor et decanus Dunelmensis, Jacobus Pilkingtonus sanctæ Theologiæ Bacchalaureus, et Collegij Divi Johannis prefectus, et Thomas

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

Wendeus medicus regalis, qui cum suâ præstanti diligentia Cantabrigiensem Academiam a vitijs et erroribus repurgaverunt, tum etiam in hoc nostro magnificentissimo Collegio, quod sanctæ et individue Trinitati inscriptum est, separatim elaboraverunt, et institutiones in eâ saluberrimas posuerunt, ut nihil jam absit huic augustissimo literarum et artium fonti præter obtemperacionem et moderationem illorum, qui in hâc nobilissimâ doctrinaram sede collocabantur. Ut autem peculiare hujus nostræ regalis domus leges majorem auctoritatem haberent, et faciliore animadversionem, eas universas in hanc præsentem libellum colligi curavimus, quem vobis quasi perfectam morum & studiorum regulam et repræsentamus et comendamus, & eundem libellum ut inviolatum et sacro-sanctum esse possit, magno sigillo nostro Angliæ communivimus. Deus spiritum copiosissimè vobis infundat, ut Collegium vestrum ad omnem posteritatem pietatis et scientiæ maturos et uberes fructus ferat. Datum in palatio nostro Westmonasterij quarto calendarum Aprilis, anno Regni nostri secundo.

---

PROPORTIO sive DISTRIBUTIO COLLEGIJ SANCTÆ ET INDIVIDUÆ TRINITATIS a Rege Henrico Octavo fundati auctoritate regiâ descripta et confirmata.

---

### Caput primum.

---

MAGISTER Collegij unus esto.

Sint socij scholares sexaginta, quorum alij, socij majores, alij socij minores appellentur: Socij majores, qui sunt doctores Theologiæ; Bacchalaurei, qui sunt ejusdem facultatis, et Magri Artium: Socij minores qui sunt Baccalaurei Artium.

Sint discipuli scholares, sexaginta duo, quorum quadraginta vocentur discipuli fundatoris: viginti discipuli Reginæ Mariæ; et duo Thomæ Allen presbyteri.

Sint tredecem scholares pauperes, qui nominentur Sizatores, ex reliquiis mensæ sociorum majorum victuri.

Sint viginti unus ad sanctum Dei cultum piè et religiosè quotidie in Collegio exequendum: Quorum quatuor sint presbyteri, et appellentur Sacellani; et sex seculares, et vocentur Clerici; decem pueri symphoniaci, et Choristæ nominentur; et unus qui choristas doceat, organaq; pulset.

Sit item unus qui choristas gramaticam doceat.

Sint pauperes viginti ex fundatione Henrici Octavi fundatoris, quatuor ex fundatione Thomæ Allen presbyteri.

Sint octo quasi Consiliarij, qui vocentur Seniores.

Sint domestici Officiarij sex; quorum unus sit Vice-magister, duo Decani, duo Thesaurarij, & unus Senescallus pro comæatu sociorum.

Sint Concionatores duodecem, vel ad minimum octo.

Sint Lectores pro Collegio novem, quorum unus vocetur primarius, et quatuor sublectores pro Philosophiâ et Dialecticâ, unus etiam pro Græcâ linguâ, tertius pro Mathematicis, quartus pro Græcâ Gramaticâ.

Sint tres publici Lectores, pro Theologia, linguâ Hebraicâ, et Græcâ, qui in publicis scholis Academiae legant.

Sint porro externi Officiarii Collegij 4: unus eorum sit auditor, alter senescallus pro curijs, tertius attornatus, et quartus receptor generalis.

Sint famuli Collegij 14; unus registarius, unus custos sacelli, unum mancipium, janitor unus, coqui tres, & unus lixa, tonsor unus, duo promi, lotrices tres.

Sint 4 famuli præterea, quorum tres magistro inserviant, unus pro cubiculo, alter qui eum comitetur, & tertius qui equos custodiat, quartus verò equos Collegij servet.

Sint deniq; sex equi sumptibus Collegij sustentati, tres pro Magistro, et tres pro Officiarijs, quando ad Collegij negotia obeunda exeunt.

---

## Caput 2. De Magistri officio.

PRINCIPIO cùm a capite cui reliqua membra subjecta esse debent exordium capiendum sit, statuimus & ordinamus ut in hoc Collegio sit unus Magister tanquam caput cui cæteri omnes pareant; sitq; ita moribus & doctrinâ institutus, ut sicut honore cæteros antecellit, ita eximiâ pietate, et singulari rerum cognitione eos antecellere, merito æstimetur. Sitq; vere Catholicus, et Orthodoxus, sitq; præterea, sacro Presbyterij ordine initiatus, et gradu Doctoris Theologiæ, vel Bacchalaurei saltem, ejusdem facultatis insignitus. Res Collegij et negotia, ita administret, ut non suum, sed commune solum comòdum quærere videatur; et neq; gratiæ in causis cognoscendis decernendisq;, neq; odio, neq; ulli perturbationi animi pareat: sed æquitatem ducem semper sequatur. Cujus nominandi et eligendi potestas, ut literæ patentes de ejusdem Collegij fundatione volunt, omninò penes nos successoresq; nostros esse volumus. Isq; pro Magistro, habeatur et accipiatur, Mgr̃i officio in omnibus fungatur, quem nos aut successores nostri præficiendum, perq; literas nostras patentes magno Sigillo nro Angliæ, aut successorum nostrorum sigillatas nominandum duxerim<sup>9</sup>. Quem quidem magistrum, sic nominatum & designatum, præsentem Vice-magister ejusve vicarius, aut maxime senior socius, reliquiq; socij assument et admittent in perpetuum Magistrum Collegij sanctæ et individuæ Trinitatis Cantabrigiæ. Atq; in hac súa admissione magister ipse antequam ullam Collegij administrationem suscipiat, aut ullis Collegij negotijs se ingerat, in hanc formam in Sacello coram universo ejusdem Collegij cœtu, sine ullâ protestatione jurabit. Quod quidem si recusaverit, eum nullo modo in Magistrum dicti Collegij admitti volumus.

Ego N. N. a Regia majestate magister hujus Collegij sanctæ et individuæ Trinitati dedicati designatus, juro et Deo teste promitto et spondeo me veram Christi religionem omni animo amplexurum; Scripturæ autoritatem hominum judicij præpositurum; regulam vitæ et summam fidei ex verbo Dei petiturum; cæteraq; quæ ex verbo Dei non probantur, pro humanis habiturum; autoritatem Regiam in hominibus summam, et exterorum episcoporum jurisdictioni minimè subjectam, æstimaturum; et contrarias verbo Dei opiniones omni voluntate & mente refutaturum; vera consuetis, scripta non scriptis in religionis causâ ante habiturum. Deinde me omnia dicti Collegij sacerdotia, fundos, prædia, possessiones, dominia, redditus, proventus, jura, libertates, privilegia, omnia deniq; bona sine minutione aut vastatione, quantum in me situm est, conservaturum. Statuta hujus Collegij in omnibus observaturum; eadem verè, sincerè, & omnino secundum sensum gramaticalem interpretaturum; omnes & singulos socios & discipulos, pensionarios, sizatores & subsizatores, & cætera ejusdem membra, ex ijsdem statutis et legibus, sine ullius generis respectu, aut conditionis aut personarum gratia, ordine rectorum et defensurum; atq; ut officarij omnes, socij ac discipuli, cæteraq; Collegij membra diligenter suum faciant officium, curaturum; tum me neq; meis, neq; alienis negotijs amplius quatuor in anno mensibus a Collegio abfuturum, nisi vel Collegij vel regni negotia, vel regia autoritas me aliò avocaverit, aut vis morbi, contagio, aut alia quæpiam causa necessaria ab octo Collegij senioribus aut majore parte eorum ante 16 dies post quatuor menses expletos approbanda, impediverit. Postremò, si munere Magistri, vel spontè abiero, vel jure legitime abducatus fuero, me omnia Collegij bona, quæ in meâ potestate custodiave sita sunt, aut esse debent, Vice-magistro, Decanis, & Thesaurarijs Collegij vel statim si id commodè fieri possit, vel infra 15 dies sine controversiâ, tergiversatione, aut aliquâ eorundem diminutione rediturum, et si quam Collegio pecuniæ summam debuero, id temporis obsides sufficientes daturum vice-magistro, et cæteris collegij socijs et scholarib<sup>9</sup> de eâdem pecuniâ penitus ante finem trium mensium proximè sequentium dissolvendâ, nullam litem, actionemve Collegio aut ijs qui me legitime abdicarunt, ea de causâ, unquam in posterum intentaturum. Hæc omnia in me recipio, Deoq; teste me pro virili facturum polliceor, sicut me Deus adjuvet, et hoc sacro-sanctum Evangelium. Ubi hoc sacramento sit

alligatus, deinceps sedem in choro sacelli magistro designatum capessat, tum hymnus Te Deum cantetur, atq; ex eo tempore plenum atq; integrum jus officij ac muneris sui, et omnia commoda fructusq; Magistro debitos percipiat.

### Caput tertium. De Seniorum numero & officio.

QUONIAM in omnibus causis plene cognoscendis ritèq; dījudicandis prudenti consilio imprimis opus est, idcirco statuimus & ordinamus, ut octo viri & gravitate & prudentiā præstantes, qui magistro in collegij causis tractandis decidendisq; præsidio sint, tanquam consiliarij adjungantur, hiq; vocentur Seniores, hiq; tum propter authoritatem tum propter gravitatem et prudentiam sint quasi primarij et principes in Republicā, viri quos cæteri omnes revereantur, & quorum consilium plurimi faciant. Quod si horum quispiam vel socium vel discipulum, vel ullum aliud Collegij membrum officio deesse, aut vitam parùm prudenter, & honestè instituere, aut literis indiligenter operam dare aliquando animadvertat, illum amicè comonefaciat horteturq; ut quod peccatum sit per imprudentiam id maturè corrigat. Horum quisq; dum e collegio exierit, socium maximè seniorem, qui non sit unus ex his octo senioribus, neq; alterius senioris vicarius pro se relinquat, eumq; in Registro notet. Omniū deniq; istorum vicarios ac deputatos eandem authoritatem in rebus omnibus habere volumus, quam illi ipsi cum domi sint, habeant.

### Caput quartum. De Vice-Magistri officio.

IN recta Collegij administratione quoniam magister neq; tantum oneris sustinere solus, neq; domi semper esse poterit; idcirco statuimus & ordinamus ut vice magister ei ad res obeundas adjungatur, qui tam absente illo, quàm præsentè, cum alios ordines, tum officarios imp' mis in officio contineat; et si muneri desint, eorum nomina ad magistrum deferat, qui suo & majoris partis octo seniorum arbitrato eos puniat, nisi pænæ pro eodem crimine expressa in statutis mentio fiet. Legum porrò ac statutorum custodia, rei divinæ & sanctarum precum frequentatio, literarum et virtutis progressus, ab eo spectentur diligenter, et procurentur; videat autem ut in delinquentes quomodo oporteat animadvertatur. Sit semper Bacchalaureus Theologiæ, aut Doctor ejusdem facultatis, nunquam autem inferioris gradus si commodè fieri potest. Sit etiam unus ex octo seniorum numero. Absente Magistro, a Collegio ne absit, nisi gravi causâ, eaq; a majore parte reliquorum seniorum, si magister absit approbanda. Ejus absentis locum et munus suppleat unus ex octo senioribus qui maxime senior est, modò non est Decanus vel Thesaurarius, quod si fuerit, tum quidem qui proximè senior est, illud munus obeat.

### Caput 5. De officio Decanorum.

CUM in quâq; Republicâ gubernandâ morum probitas et honestas vitæ spectanda sit, statuimus & ordinamus ut duo sint Decani, qui huic rei sedulò operam dent, et uterq; saltemve alter eorum Bacchalaureus sit Theologiæ, et ex numero seniorum, alter autem Magister Artium, vel Bacchalaureus Theologiæ. Hi Dei cultum piè, religiosè ac decenter exequendum curent, videantq; ut omnes socij, discipuli, pensionarij, sizatores et subsizatores, ut vocant, diebus festis & dominicis precibus vespertinis et matutinis, supplicationibus, et sacræ comunioni et concionibus, diebus autem profectis,\*  
\* Sic in MS. precibus in aurorâ inter horam quintam & sextam, quotidie intersint. Omnes socij qui absint, singuli trib<sup>9</sup> obulis, tarde autem accedentes aut egredientes obulo mulcentur. Omnes autem discipuli, exceptis bacchalaureis, pensionarij, item sizatores & subsizatores qui absint, si sint adulti ætate, hoc est, si 18 etatis annum confecerint; singuli obulo, tardè autem advenientes aut exeuntes quadrante mulcentur. Sin autem eum ætatis annum quem

quem diximus, non compleverint, in aulâ die Veneris castigentur. Bacchalaurei autem, quoniam reliquis discipulis ordine et gradu distinguantur, volumus, ut aliâ ratione tam pro re divinâ, quam pro patrio sermone puniantur. Ac propterea statuimus et ordinamus, ut in correctionibus die Veneris interesse neutiquam cogantur, sed Decani eorum nomina in schedulâ scripta habeant, et tam in festis diebus quam in profestis diligenter animadvertant, quis a re divinâ absit, quisve tardius venerit atq; absentes denario, tardè autem venientes et exeuntes obulo mulcent. Pro patrio sermone sic in eos animadverti volumus. Bacchalaureorum quisq; incipiendo a senioribus per hebdomadam integram monitor esto, schedulam omnia eorum nomina complectentem habeat, tam in aulâ quam in alijs locis intra Collegium Anglicè loquentes moneat, inq; schedulâ sua notet. Die Veneris horâ septimâ vesperi, eam ad Decanos deferat, ac quoties quisq; locutus sit Anglicè toties obulo a Decanis mulctetur. Sequenti septimanâ Bacchalaureus qui proximè senior est domi, pro patrio sermone monitor esto, et ita deinceps, et qui abfuerit, cum primum ad Collegium redierit monitoris officio proximâ septimanâ, post reditum suum fungatur. Tardos venire dicimus eos, qui in precibus vespertinis post primum Psalmum finitum, in matutinis post Venite; ad supplicationes, post illud, O sancta, beata, & gloriosa Trinitas, ad cõmunionem post mandatorum recitationem, veniunt. Quod si qui in inferiore parte sacelli maneant et chorum non ingrediantur, perinde puniantur, ac si absentes fuissent. Die autem Veneris semper septimâ hora vesperi correctiones per eosdem Decanos fiant, quibus omnes discipuli, exceptis bacchalaureis, pensionarij, etiam sizatores, et subsizatores intersint. Qui autem dum eadem peraguntur nomine appellatus non responderit, et ad finem earum usq; non permanserit, si adultus denario mulctetur, sin puer, die Sabbati castigetur virgâ; deinde eodem temporis momento sex monitores constituent, duos pro re divinâ, & quatuor pro sermone Latino, qui discipulos omnes, exceptis bacchalaureis, pensionarios, item sizatores, et subsizatores, qui in his duabus rebus peccaverint sedulo notent, eorumq; nomina et quoties deliquerint, in schedulis notata, die et horâ præstitutis ad Decanos deferant. Sex præterea discipuli, & quatuor sizatores qui sociorum mensæ ministrent, et unus sizator pro organis in singulas hebdomadas ordine ab illis designentur; hi si desint officiis, a Decanis quoq; plectantur. Mulctarum omnium dimidia pars Collegio, reliqua autem ipsis Decanis cedat. Porro ijdem Decani quo res divina magis decorè peragatur, unam ad primas vespurias cujusq; festi schedulâ scriptam secum afferant ad sacellum, in quâ notetur, quod quisq; officiũ eo festo sit obiturus, sitq; inquisitor in eâ scriptus, qui eandem circumferat, singulosq; sui officij cõmonefaciat; qui autem officio defuerit, si puer, virgâ, sin adultus 4 denarijs mulctetur. Quod si quispiam sociorum, discipulorum, pensionariorum, sizatorũ & subsizatorum ægrotaverit, aut gravi causâ per Decanũ seniorẽ, si præsens sit, vel eo absente per Decanum juniorem approbanda, impeditus fuerit, aut copiam ab altero Decanorum petierit, neutiquam pro rebus supradictis mulctari volumus. Porrò Decanorum qui senior est, disputationi Theologiæ, quæ die Veneris sit in sacello, junior autem disputationi quæ die Mercurij eodem in loco habetur, præsit, & moderetur. Uterq; simul Collegio ne absit, nisi gravissimâ de causâ, eaq; vel a Magistro, vel eo absente, Vice-magistro, & majore parte octo seniorum, approbanda. Deniq; neuter a Collegio discedat nisi fido et diligenti vicario qui suo munere eo absente sedulo fungatur, post se relicto, ejusq; nomine in Registro uti in statuto de exitu ex Academiâ præstitutum est conscripto, et uterq; tum in sacellâ, tum in aulâ, tum in areâ, cæterisq; locis videat, ut omnes honestè se gerant, eoq; habitu quo debent vestiti incedant.

## Caput 6<sup>rum</sup> De Thesaurariorũ officio.

QUONIAM in tali corpore necessarium est ut sint aliqui, qui rem familiarẽ sedulo curent, idcirco statuimus & ordinamus ut sint duo Thesaurarij, qui omnium sacerdotiorum, prædiorum, fundorum, agrorum, et possessionum, redditus, proventus ac vectigalia recipiant, ea cum receperint in ærarium

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

ærarium reponenda curent, res domesticas diligenter administrent, æs alienum quod Collegio debetur accipiant, rationem veram ac fidelem omnium acceptorum et expensorum reddant, ut salubris potus ac cibus sit curent, omnia ad Collegij usum necessaria de M<sup>o</sup> & octo seniorum sententia et autoritate præparent, ruïnosa ut reficiantur, ut omnia sarta tecta, sint videant, Collegij famulorum curam suscipiant, considerentq; ut singuli eorum suo diligenter fungantur officio. Nunquam vero vel Doctor vel Bacchalaureus Theologiæ ad minoris Thesaurarij munus eligatur. Porro cautum esto, ne Collegio uterq; Thesaurariorum simul absit, nisi Magistri, aut Vice-magistri, & majoris partis octo seniorum judicio commodum videatur. Senior eorum si fieri possit, semper curijs, quas vocant, intersit, vel eo alijs negotijs, occupato, junior illud munus exequatur. Atq; senior rerum externarum quoad poterit, junior autem domesticarum & familiarium curam gerat, uterq; pecuniam ad quotidianas & necessarios sumptus Collegij ex ærario depromptam, summamq; receptam, et diem mensis quo receipt suam ipsius manu in Rationario ad eam rem in ærario servatam scribat. Statuimus deniq; ut nihil, vel intra Collegium vel extra Collegium, aut extruendum aut reficiendum curent, nisi de Magi aut eo absente, Vice-M<sup>o</sup> et majoris partis octo seniorum sententia. Quod si fecerint, ipsi per Magistrum & majorem partem octo seniorum solvere cogantur.

### Caput 7<sup>mum</sup> De Senescalli officio.

\* *Sic in MS.* QUO melius rei famulari\* ac domesticæ prospiciatur, statuimus & ordinamus, ut sit unus sociorum majorum, Bacchalaureos autem & Doctores Theologiæ neutiquam hoc munus suscipere permittimus, qui cum Mancipio ad macellum et esculenta emenda curet, coquos & promos in officio contineat, summam expensorum cujusq; hebdomadæ pro commeatu erogatorum die Veneris una cum M<sup>o</sup> aut Vice-M<sup>o</sup> subducat. Nunquam præ manibus amplius quadraginta libris ad emenda esculenta de Collegij pecuniâ habeat, sed intra 10 dies post finem cujusq; mensis a singulis socijs, pecuniam pro se, & pro discipulorum et pensionariorum suorum commeatu & satione Collegio debitam exigit. Ad finem cujusq; quartæ totius anni, a coquis rationem exposcat de patinis, larcibus, acetabulis, et cæteris vasis ad culinam spectantibus; et si quid comperiat eorum negligentiam amissum esse, damnum præstare cogat. Quinetiam rationes mancipij diligenter considerat, efficiatq; ut suo munere sedulo fungatur, Mancipium ei diligenter inservire, ejusq; jussa libenter exequi mandamus. Anno autem vertente, cum rationes totius Collegii subducuntur, eum rationem omnium acceptorum et expensorum reddere volumus; et si quid præter commeatum in suos usus, aut aliter insumserit, illud totum reddere cogatur, et usq; eo commeatu et stipendio careat quoad reddiderit. Semper in aula, rarissimè in cubiculo, prandeat aut cœnet, nec ullo modo oneri aut sumptui sit Collegio.

### Caput 8<sup>um</sup> De Concionatorum officio.

CUM istud Collegium potissimum fundatum sit ad eos sustentandos qui literis sacris incumbant, et sacro-sancto Dei verbo docendo operam studiose navent, statuimus et ordinamus, ut sint Concionatores, si commode fieri potest numero 12, aut si paucitas idoneorum ita compulerit, ad minimam 8. Horum singuli primo anno quo electi sunt, octo conciones extra Academiam, vel intra, in templis potissimum eorum sacerdotiorum quæ sunt Collegij propria, et unam privatim in sacello Collegij, nullam pulsata campana, habeat. Qui hoc modo ad annum exercitati fuerint, deinceps singulis annis 14 conciones habeant, duas  
in

in Academiâ, alteram in templo divæ Mariæ, vel sancti Michaelis, pulsatâ campanâ, alteram in sacello Collegij, pulsatâ companâ, vel secus, ut ipsis videbitur, duodecem autem extra Academiam, vel intrâ eodem modo quo supradictum est. Ac pro his concionibus tam in Academiâ, quam extra Academiam habitis, singuli eorum qui sunt donati sacerdotio a Collegij thesaurarijs 26 solidos & 8 denarios, reliqui 4 marcas accipiant. Ac quo illis et melius et liberalius provideatur, potestas sit unius vel præbendæ, vel sacerdotij ad summū triginta librarum ultra salarium curati, et cætera Regi et Episcopo debita, una cum sodalitia suo in Collegio, omnibusq; ejusdem fructibus retinendi. Quod si vel duo habeat sacerdotia, vel unum cum præbendâ, vel duas præbendas, vel quoscunq; duos spiritualis dignitatis gradus, quos vocant promotiones, cujuscunq; summæ, vel si unum solum sacerdotium, præbendam, vel ullam aliam ecclesiasticam dignitatem, quæ summam supra demonstratam superet, post annum a Collegio discedat, sodalitiumq; cum omnibus fructib<sup>9</sup> & commodis ad idem spectantibus, amittat. Statuimus prætereà si quis sociorum qui non sit Concionator aut discipulorum, sacerdotium aut præbendam cujuscunq; summæ habuerit, aut si pensionē annuam quæ summam 10 librarum excesserit, aut possessiones aliquas hæreditarias dictam summam excedentes, aut stipendium pro toto vitæ tempore duraturum quod eandem sumam supaverit, ut post annum Collegio moveatur. Atq; Concionator quisq; qui sacerdotiū habet, provideat de Curato, ut vocant, idoneo, tum ut suo in Collegio fungatur officio, tum ne longius absit quam tempus præscriptum permittat. Cuiq; Concionatorum, præter novem absentia hæbdomadas reliquis socijs concessas, undecim prætereà concedimus; ut tum apud suum, si habeat, sacerdotium, tum apud alia, sicut lege præscriptum est sibi, concionetur. Sit deniq; ei permissa potestas quodpiam officium præter Vice-M<sup>ri</sup> aut Decani senioris recusandi. Quod si quispiam Concionatorum ullam ex prædictis concionibus extra Academiam habendis omiserit, 10 solidis, sin alteram ex duabus in Academiâ prædicandis, 20 solidis mulctetur; semel singulis annis proponet in schedulâ nominatum locos et dies in quibus est concionatus.

### Caput 9<sup>um</sup> De Lectorum officio.

EST quidem in Collegio administrando cum primis providendum, ut sint certi ad juventutem in literis instituendam designati; et ob eam causam statuimus & ordinamus ut sint Lectores novem; quinq; qui juventutem in dialecticis, quatuor qui alijs artibus & disciplinis imbuant, atq; ex illis unus Lector Primarius appellatur, qui cæteris præsit, et studiose provideat, ut tum legant diligenter, atq; interpretenter classibus suis designatis Dialecticam tum quod sint interpretati a suis discipulis in dies singulos reposcant. Hic autem toto illo tempore, quo ex Academiæ ac præcipuorum Collegiorum legibus, et consuetudine legi præscriptum sit, dieb<sup>9</sup> profestis horâ sextâ antemeridianâ, pulsatâ in aulâ campanâ, bacchalaureis omnibus qui nondum secundum gradus sui et ordinis annum penitus confecerint, (tertio namq; anno eos ab hâc lectione immunes esse volum<sup>9</sup>) sophistis item generalibus, siqui in eam classem adscripti sint, vel Aristotelis Physica vulgò nuncupata, vel libros de Ortu & Interitu, vel Meteora, vel libros de Animâ perlegat, præter Aristotelem in docendâ Philosophiâ, alium authorem prætereà neminem interpretatur. Cæteri 4 vocentur Sublectores, singuliq; eorum singulas classes instituunt. Primus legat Topica Aristotelis. Secund<sup>9</sup> exponat vel Rodolphum Agricolam de Inventione, vel librum de Elenchis, vel libros qui Analytici dicuntur. Tertius, Prædicabilia Porphyrii, vel Prædicamenta Aristot: vel libros ejusdem de Interpretatione, prout classis ipsius postulat. Quartus et infimus interpretetur Dialecticæ introductionem Johannis Setoni, sic ut classis infima comodâ introductione veniat ad Porphyrium paratior. Istorum Lectorum singuli horam in dies singulos quibus legere tenentur in classe suâ examinandâ consumant; dimidiatam vero in authore interpretando. Atq; quoties quisq; quatuor officium suum aut prætermiserit aut negligentur fecerit,

fecerit, toties a lectore primario 4 denarijs mulctetur. Quod si ipse lector primari<sup>9</sup> suo muneri aliquando defuerit, quoties abfuerit, toties a Magistro, vel eo absente, Vice-Mag<sup>ro</sup> 8 denarijs mulctetur, nisi causa p hunc vel illum approbata obstiterit, quod etiam de reliquis lectoribus, & sublectoribus intelligi volumus. Lectorem porrò primarium mandamus, semel vel sæpiùs in quaq; hebdomadâ, inferiores classes adire, et nunc hanc, nunc illam tentare quid profecerint, et utrum Sublector illi classi assignatus, officium suum et munus diligenter obierit. Ex classibus si quisquam abfuerit, is a lectore proprio, si adultus sit, mulctetur denario, sin tardiùs venerit, obulo; quod si impubes sit, virgâ castigetur; verum si neq; hoc modo in officio contineri possit, a lectore primario deducatur ad Mag<sup>ru</sup>, vel eo absente, Vice-Magistrum, et puniatur prout Lex de majoribus criminibus postulat. Porrò omnes tam lectores quam classes post preces in aurorâ et cõmunis loci tractationem, nullâ interpositâ morâ, in aulâ simul conveniant, atq; lectores statim ad classes suas examinandas se conferant, a singulis suæ classis discipulis sensum & sententiam authoris exigant, puniant negligentes, studiosos laudent, hortenturq; ut eo quo cæperint modo in studia incumbant. Prælecto uno authoris libro cum a sua classe cursim repetendum, & definitiones divisionesq; in tabulam redigendas, et totum librum in compendium conjiciendum curent: Quod quidem ut in omnibus libris quos interpretantur, semper fiat, provideant; atq; uno sic prælecto repetitoq; ad alterum pergant. Ex 4 illis qui alias artes docent; Primus Græcam linguam, Secundus Latinam, Tertius Mathematicam, Quartus Græcam grammaticam juventuti interpretetur. Qui autem Græcam linguam prælegit, Isocratem, Demosthenem, Platonem, Homerum, Hesiodum, aut alium quempiam præclarum authorem, \* pro arbitrato Mag<sup>ri</sup>, aut Vice-Mag<sup>ri</sup> doceat. Atq; huic lectioni intersint discipuli qui jam Græcam gramãticam didicerunt, exceptis omnibus bacchalaureis et totidem ex sophistis generalibus, quot per primũ lectorem & decanum seniore erunt ad Græcam lectionem in publicis scholis audiendum designati: Sabbatis vero singulis, ea quæ hebdomadâ lector interpretatus sit, a juventute repetenda curet. Qui vero Latinam docet, legat potissimum Ciceronem, singulis vero Sabbatis, legat vel rhetoricam, vel progymnasmata rhetorices, exempla q; petat ex authore Latino quem prælegit; Huic Lectioni intersit tota juvenus, exceptis bacchalaureis et sophis illis generalibus, qui per primarium lectorem et seniore decanum erunt excepti. Finito quoq; termino præcepta metrica, i. e. rationem condendi Carminis toti juventuti explicet, ut, nemo sit qui non versus componere norit; Huic lectioni intersint omnes qui non sunt gradu bacchalaureatus insigniti; ac lector a singulis diebus certis pro suo arbitrato versus repetat, argumenta illis proponat de quibus versus scribant. Lector autem mathematicus doceat primũ Arithmeticam, deinde Geometricam, tum cognitionem Sphæræ et Cosmographiam, deinde Astronomiam, postremo Musicam: Huic lectioni intersint omnes bacchalaurei. Qui Græcam gramãticam interp<sup>tatur</sup> institutiones Clenardi, vel Cæporini, vel Gazæ legat, curet etiam ut omnes qui sunt sui classis, inflexiones nominum & verborum, dicendi phrases, et alia quæ videantur necessaria, memoriæ mandent, ea q; singulis Sabbatis repetant. Ex omnibus qui hisce lectionib<sup>9</sup> tenentur interesse, singuli qui vel absunt, vel tardi veniunt vel negligentes reperiuntur, eodem modo plectentur, quo de lectionibus dialecticis supradictum est. Mulctæ omnes in Lectorum commodum quo diligentiores sint, cedant.

### Caput 10<sup>mum</sup> De Tutorum et Pupillorum officio.

EST ea quidem juventutis ætatis imbecillitas ut provectorum consilio et prudentiâ necessariò indigeat; et propterea statuimus et volumus, ut nemo ex bacchalaureis, discipulis, pensionarijs, sizatoribus & subsizatorib<sup>9</sup> tutore careat; qui autem caruerit, nisi infra 15 dies unum sibi paraverit, e Collegio eiiciatur. Pupilli tutoribus pareant, honoremq; paternũ et reverentiam deferant, quorum studium, labor et diligentia in illis ad pietatem et scientiam informandis ponitur. Tutores sedulò quæ docenda sunt, doceant, quæq;

\* Sic in MS.



quæq; etiam agenda instituant moneantq;. Omnia pupillorum expensa tutores collegio præsentent, et intra quindecim dies cujusq; mensis finiti, pro se et suis rebus æs debitum Senescallo solvant, quod ni fecerint, tantisp comæatu puniantur, dum pecunia a se Collegio debita solvatur. Cautumq; esto, ne pupillus quisquam vel stipendium suum a thesaurarijs accipiat, vel rationem pro se cum iisdem aliquando meat, sed utrumq; semper sub pœna comæatus menstrui \* a dicto tutore Collegio solvendi, fieri volumus.

Nº I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College  
Cambridge.

## Caput 11<sup>mum</sup> De Officiariorum et Lectorũ electione.

QUONIAM hactenus de Officiariorum muneribus et officijs leges ac statuta dledimus; sequitur jam ut de eorum electione leges ac statuta itidem demus. Itaq; statuimus ut primo die Octobris vicemagister, decani, et lectores omnes, postridie aut ejus diei 4 annuæ rationes confectæ et ad exitum perductæ fuerint Thesaurarij & Senescallus pro sequente anno eligantur. Sit hic modus electionis, cui quidem Mgrũ nisi gravissimã causã impeditum omnino interesse volumus, Mgr pulsatã campanã, & convocatis in sacellum octo senioribus horã octavã, primũ, statutũ hoc sive legem coram illis legat, deinde jusjurandum det, se neminem, ad aliquod officium gerendum, gratiã, odio, ullave animi perturbatione inductum, sed eum solũ, quem testimonio conscientiæ permotus maximè idoneum ad illud mun<sup>9</sup> obeundum judicavit, electurum; eodemq; jurejurando se octo seniores similiter omnes obstringant. Tum cuncti ad suffragia ferenda se conferant. At primum Vice-Magistrum, deinde Decanos, postremo die supra-præstituto Lectores ordine eligant. Atq; in ferendis suffragijs is pro electo habeatur, quem Maqr cum quatuor minimum senioribus duxerit eligendum. Sin autem omnes octo seniores in uno eligendo consenserint, is etiam Maqro non consentiente electus habeatur. In singulis electionibus tam officiariorũ quam lectorum, sociorum, discipulorum, reliquorumq; Collegij membrorum sit scrutinium semper apertum. Quod si post tria aperta scrutinia, neq; 4 ex dictis senioribus cum Mqro, neq; octo simul de uno cooptando consenserint, sed in plures partes divisi sint, tum is pro electo habeatur quem solus Maqr nominaverit. Quod si Mgr domi non sit, tum Vice-Maqr cum reliquis septem senioribus plenam eligendi cujusq; potestatem habeat, isq; pro electo habeatur in quem Vice-Mgr et quatuor ex dictis senioribus consenserint. Quod si post tria aperta scrutinia in unum hoc modo non consenserint, tum is pro electo habeatur, quem Maqr certior per literas eã de re factus solus nominaverit, modo intrã regnum Angliæ fuerit, vel si non fuerit, tum quem Vice-Magister solus nominaverit. Postero autem die quo electio facta fuerit, electi omnes in unum coram Maqro & octo senioribus coacti, se jure-jurando obligent sua munera fidelitè et omnino secundũ statuta et leges illas per nos conditas exequenturos. Thesaurarij autem et Senescallus eodem modo eligantur, et idem jus-jurandũ dent die ad eorum electionem ante demonstrato. Omnia quæ singuli, tam socij qm discipuli juramento tenentur exequi, si pœna pro transgressione eorundem alicujus in statutis expressa sit, declaramos † singulos sic transgredientes non immunes esse perjurijs nisi pœnam pro tali transgressione in statutis præscriptam subierint. Statuimus porrò et decernimus ut seniorum electio novem dies ad summũ post locum vacantem fiat, sitq; ista horum eligendorum forma. Cum senioris alicujus vacet locus, Maqr, vel eo absente Vice-Mgr, convocatis in sacellũ, ut dictum est, illis senioribus qui relictĩ sunt, cooptet in eum cœtum, socium, qui sit maxime senior, nisi gravis causa, per Mgrũ et majorẽ partem prædictorum seniorum approbanda obstiterit; sin autem min<sup>9</sup> idoneum eã de causã senserint, socius senior proximus ordine eligatur, et ita deinceps: seniorem hoc loco intelligimus, qui sit et gradu mgr artium, et admissione socius senior, quam senioritatem nullo alio scholastico gradu unquã mutandam decernimus. Quod si post tria apta scrutinia de uno

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

eligendo non convenerint, is in numerum eum cooptatus esto, quem M<sup>gr</sup>, si domi sit, vel si absit, certior de eâ re per literas Vice-Magistro factus, solus nominaverit, qui postero die quo electus fuerit, det jusjurandum coram M<sup>gro</sup>, vel eo absente Vice-M<sup>gro</sup> ac seniorib<sup>9</sup> reliquis, se munus illud fideliter, et omninò secundum legem de eo sancitum obiturum. Statuimus porrò & volumus ut nemo in Concionatorem eligatur, qui non antea Catechismum, i. e. Symboli Apostoloci, Orationis Dominicæ, Decem Præceptorum, Babbismi, \* Eucharistiæ, et potestatis Clavium explicationem domi, ijs qui in Collegio sunt, docuerit. Huic lectioni discipuli omnes intersint, absentes & tardi, ac si in vesperijs absentes sunt ac tardi, puniantur. Hoc ut commodius fiat quinque aut sex socij assignentur qui hoc legendi munus singulis quibuscunq, Dominicis et festis diebus horâ tertiâ post meridiem psequantur, ut in concionatoris locum vacuum unus ex his eligatur qui universum hoc cursum docendi compleverit. Statuimus igitur et volumus ut dum concionatoris vacet locus, inter 20 dies ad summum, Magister, similiter vel eo absente Vice-M<sup>gr</sup> cum octo senioribus in sacello coactis, consideret diligentèr quis sacerdos ex munero sociorum in Collegio sit tum propter gravitatem & virtutem, tum propter solidam et sanam doctrinam ad hoc officium maximè idoneus, et qui Catechismum, ut præfertur, docuerit; atq, ei de sententia majoris partis octo seniorum, mandatum det, ut intra 14 dies, festivo \* die de Dominico, si quis intra hos dies inciderit, post preces matutinas, privatim nullâ pulsata campanâ coram toto seniorum & discipulorum cœtu concionem habeat, quâ per Ma<sup>gr</sup>ũ aut Vice-Magistrum et quatuor ex octo senioribus approbatâ, in concionatorum munus cooptetur. Verum si post tria scrutinia aperta, M<sup>gr</sup> aut Vice-Ma<sup>gr</sup> cum 4 ex octo senioribus de illo cooptando non consenserint, tum M<sup>gr</sup> vel eo absente Vice-M<sup>gr</sup> si voluerit in dictum numerum cooptet. Quod si hoc munus suscipere recusaverit, Collegio amoveatur. Verum si nemo in Collegio (quod Deus prohibeat) reperiatur qui ad hoc officium idoneus sit, tum M<sup>gr</sup> cum 8 senioribus, despiciant unum ex aliorum in oppido Collegiorum socijs qui jam sunt vel qui fuerint socij, et quem aliquando concionantem audeverint, \* idoneumq, judicaverint, eumq, majore eorum parte, aut 4 minimum cum M<sup>gro</sup> consentientibus in hunc locum cooptent, qui eandẽ semper senioritatem habeat quam in Academiâ. Statuimus porrò ne quisquam ex octo senioribus post consultationem de negotijs quibuscunq, habitum, aut post electionem aliquam, aut post aliquam decisionem de re aliquâ factam, omninò reliquis socijs Collegij, aut discipulis, aut alijs quibuscunq, dicta vel facta in hujusmodi rebus intervenientia revelet, sub per M<sup>gr</sup>um & majorem partem 8 seniorum statuendâ pœnâ, infligendaq, Singuli electi ad aliquod munus, aut in socium, aut discipulum, post acceptum jusjurandum nomina sua propriâ manu in collegij cõmentarios referant, ac ita demum in plenam atq, integrum jus muneris sui admittantur.

## Caput 12<sup>mum</sup> De Sociorum electione.

QUONIAM Socij scholares, ut literæ patentes fundatoris præscribunt, debent esse numero sexaginta, quorum alij Socij majores appellentur, alij Socij minores, et qui magistri artium sint & superioris gradus, nomen majorum sociorum scholarium, et qui sunt bacchalaurei artium nomen minorũ sociorum scholarium obtineant; statuimus et volumus ut in hunc numerum cooptentur hi solum, quorum de religione, doctrina ac moribus tum M<sup>gr</sup> tum 8 seniores honestam opinionem et bonam spem amplioris in ijs rebus indiès progressionis animis conceperint, et quibus sacræ scripturæ studium et professio finaliter proposita est, exceptis duobus, quorum uni licebit operam dare juri civili, alteri medicinæ, idq, judicio M<sup>gr</sup>i. Et qui cooptentur sint minimum bacchalaurei artium, atq, omnes ex discipulis Collegij semper præferantur, ac tenuiores ditioribus, doctiores indoctoribus, et probiores minus probis, et qui canendi periti sunt imperitis, (modò cætera respondeant) præferantur. Dies electionis sit primus dies Septembris, aut ante primum diem Octobris penitèns finitum, prout M<sup>gr</sup> commodissimum decreverit, et sex

\* Sic. in MS.

sex integros dies seniores de futurâ electione admonuerit. Eligendi potestas sit penes Mgr̄ũ, quem semper tum domi esse volumus, nisi morbo, aut aliquâ gravi causâ præpeditum; cujus locum post viginti quatuor dies a dicto primo die Septembris, si Mgr̄ tum interesse non possit, suppleat Vice-Mgr̄ & penes octo seniores. Locus eligendi sacellum esto, tempus, horâ octavâ antemeridianâ; modus autem eligendi sit hujusmodi. Primum dent omnes jusjurandum se neminem in socium Collegij electuros, qui sit infamiâ notatus, de hæresi probabiliter suspectus, quinetiam neq; præmio, neq; gratia, neq; ullâ affectione commotos se quenquã coopturos, sed eos solum, quos conscientia testis maximè idoneos judicaverit. Quod si quisquam eorum quibus eligendi munus tributum est, vel munere donatus, vel spe muneris inductus cuiq; vel socio vel discipulo, vel officario suffragatus esse deprehensus fuerit, et coram Magistro & 8 senioribus legitimè convictus fuerit, Collegio expellatur. Quatuor dies proximè præcedentes electionis diem ab horâ 7<sup>a</sup> antemeridianâ usque ad decimam, et ab horâ primâ pomeridianâ usq; ad quartam, omnes Electores diligenter exquirant, quid in bonis literis efficere possint. Primo die in dialecticâ et mathematicis; secundo, in philosophiâ tam naturali quam morali; tertio in linguarum cognitione, in historijs, in poetis et in toto genere humanioris literaturæ; quarto in scribendo schemate aliquo, et in carminibus componendis, et quid etiam in cantando possint. Qui autem nomen suum et comitatum ubi fuerit natus, quatrduo ante electionis diem Magro, aut eo absente, Vice-magistro tradendum non curaverit, aut qui dictos 4 dies continuos integrosq; horis præscriptis electorum quæstiones examinationesq; non sustenerint, nisi causa per Mgr̄um & majorem partem octo seniorum approbanda obstiterit, in eligendorum numerum pro eo tempore non omninò habeatur, neq; eâ electione in cœtum sociorum cooptetur. Sumantur autem & potissimum eligantur ex eorum numero, modò idonei & cæteris pares reperiantur, qui nati sunt in illis regni comitatibus ac locis, in quibus Collegij sacerdotia, prædia, fundi, proventus ac reditus jacent, ut quorum beneficio omnia ac singula Collegij membra sustentantur, eorum liberi in eodem educantur, et virtute et bonis literis ad Reipub. utilitatem instituuntur. Ex alijs verò partibus & locis regni indifferentèr. supplendorum qui maximè idonei videbuntur, semper sumantur. In suffragijs ferendis idem modus servetur, qui in eligendis officarijs, atq; electione finitâ sine morâ pronuncientur electi. Postridie ejus diei, vel intra triduum quo electio facta sit, omnes electi admittantur in plenum jus minorum sociorum et percipiant omnia ea commoda ac fructus qui minoribus socijs ex statutis præscribuntur. Senioritatem autem habeant pro ratione gradus, ut senior Univ'sitate bachelareus ante juniorem admittatur, et si quisquam eorum die admissionis aut ægrotaverit aut abfuerit, nihilominus tamen senioritatem habeat pro ratione gradus, ut supra dictum est. Atq; eo anno quo Mgr̄i creandi sint ab omnibus electoribus denuò examinentur eo modo quo supra demonstratum est, et si vel parum in bonis literis profecisse, aut parum honestè se gessisse, vel hæresis probabili suspitione aut labe infecti esse reperiantur, Mgr̄i atq; electorum judicio penitus Collegio amoveantur. Sin autem recte se & honeste in omnibus gesserint, sicq; in doctrinâ & virtute profecerint, ut Collegio ornamento et Reipub: usui ac utilitati futuri sunt, magistri artium creentur, atq; creati, in plenum jus majorum sociorum recipiantur. Singuli electi antequam admittantur jusjurandum quod sequitur, sub pœnâ locorum suorum amittendorum, coram Mgr̄o et 8 senioribus vel quatuor eorum ad minimum, ad incipiendum in artibus admittantur, idem jusjurandum sub pœnâ prædictâ dent.

Ego N. N. juro ac Deo teste promitto me veram Christi religionem omni animo amplexurum, scripturæ autoritatem hominum judicij præpositurum, regulam vitæ et summam fidei ex verbo Dei petiturum, cæteraq; quæ non ex verbo Dei probantur pro humanis habiturum, autoritatem Regiam in hominib<sup>9</sup> summam et externorum episcoporum jurisdictioni minimè subjectam existimaturum, et contrarias verbo Dei opiniones omni voluntate ac mente refutaturum, vera consuetis, scripta non scriptis in religionis causâ ante habiturum, theologiam mihi finem studiorum propositurum, et sacros ordines cum tempus his statutis præscriptum advenerit suscepturum, aut a Collegio discessurum. Deinde me omnia hujus Collegij statuta, leges, ritus, atq; laudabiles consuetudines

quæ ad me pertinebunt servaturum, item me huic Collegio fidelem et benevolum futurum, ei, et omnibus socijs et discipulis, atq; etiam M<sup>g</sup>ro ejusdem, non solum dum in eo vixero, sed etiam postea pro virili, cum opus sit, benevolentiam & opem præstiturum, nullum Collegio damnum incommodumve unquam allaturum, aliorum consilia, coitiones, conjurationes, insidias, facta et dicta quæ Collegium detrimento afficiant & infamiâ, quantum potero repulsurum, atq; officarijs Collégij qui de hujusmodi rebus cognoscere ac decidere debent, renunciaturum. Et si propter aliquod crimen inter majora crimina nominatum e Collegio per consensum M<sup>g</sup>ri et majoris partis 8 seniorum, eo modo quo in Capite de majoribus criminibus declaratum est, expulsus fuero, neq; me ad alium judicem judicesve appellaturum, aut M<sup>g</sup>ro Collegii aut socio alicui litem actionemve unquam in posterum eâ de causâ intentarum, neq; ullam unquam dispensationem contra hoc meum juramentum quæsiturum, aut ab alijs quæsitam & oblatam accepturum; tum M<sup>g</sup>ro, Vice-M<sup>g</sup>ro, senioribus reliquisq; officarijs in omnibus legitimis honestisq; rebus morem gesturum, et dignam debitamq; reverentiam eis et honorem delaturum. Deniq; me omnia mihi imposita a M<sup>g</sup>ro et 8 senioribus munerâ suscepturum, eaq; summâ cum fide ac diligentia administraturum.

### Caput 13<sup>mum</sup> De Discipulorũ electione.

UM \* Discipuli numero sexaginta duo sint, quorum quadraginta vocentur Discipuli Fundatoris, viginti autem Reginæ Mariæ, duo vero Thomæ Allen presbyteri, statuimus et volumus ut in his eligendis præcipua ratio habeatur ingenij, doctrinæ, virtutis & inopiæ, & quo magis quisquam ex eligendorum numero his rebus cæteros antecellit, eo magis uti æquum est, præferatur. Dies Lunæ post Dominicam in albis, vel intra viginti dies proximè sequentes, dies electionis esto. Diebus Veneris et Sabbati antegredientibus diem electionis omnes qui discipulatũ in Collegio petunt ab electoribus, quos supra in Capite de Sociorum electione posuimus, ab horâ octavâ antemeridianâ ad decimam, & ab horâ secundâ pomeridianâ ad quartam diligentèr quid in grammatikâ, et literis humanioribus, quid etiam in cantu possent, examinentur; et qui cantare norint, modo cæteris qui petunt virtute ac doctrinâ pares sint præferantur. Atq; die Veneris prædicto singuli qui discipulatum petunt, nomina sua ac comitatum regni in quibus nati fuerint M<sup>g</sup>ro aut Vice-M<sup>g</sup>ro tradenda curent, et die electionis antequam Electio cœpta fuerit coram omnibus electoribus recitentur. Sumantur autem & eligantur potissimum ex eorum numero si modo idonei & cæteris pares reperiantur, qui in Scholâ Regiâ Westmonasterij educati, aut qui in scholis Thomæ Allen presbyteri instructi sunt, aut qui nati sunt in illis regni comitatibus ac locis, in quibus Collégij sacerdotia, prædia, fundi, proventus ac reditus jacent, ut quorum beneficio omnia et singula Collégij membra sustentantur, eorum liberi in eodem educentur, et virtute ac bonis literis ad Reipub: utilitatem instituantur, ex alijs regni partibus ac locis indifferentèr ad numerũ supplendum qui maximè idonei videbuntur semper sumantur. Nullus hæres qui jam sit, aut qui patre mortuo futurus sit, cujus hæreditas summam 10 librarum excesserit in hunc numerum cooptetur. Nemo eligatur in discipulum qui non sit habilis ad sophisticam et dialecticam in aulâ discendum. Idem sit electionis modus qui et sociorum, et electores ijdem, locus et hora eadem. Die Veneris proximè post electionem horâ primâ pōmeridianâ a M<sup>g</sup>ro, ubi jusjurandum quod infra scriptum est, dederint, omnibus electoribus præsentibus, in discipulos admittantur. Senioritatem inter admittendum habeant pro arbitrato M<sup>g</sup>ri, vel eo absente Vice-M<sup>g</sup>ri habito respectu ætatis, virtutis, ac doctrinæ. Domestici semper inter eligendum, si sint doctrinâ & virtute pares, externis præferantur. Nemo eligatur in discipulum qui non decimum quartum ætatis suæ annum plenum fecerit. Electi omnes ac singuli in jusjurandum dent quod sequitur coram electoribus antequam admittantur.

Ego N. N. juro ac Deo teste promitto me veram Christi religionẽ omni animo

animo amplexurum, scripturæ authoritatem hominum judicijs præpositurum, regulam vitæ & sumam fidei ex verbo Dei petiturum. Cætera quæ ex verbo Dei non probantur pro humanis habiturum, authoritatem Regiam in hominibus summam et externorum episcoporum jurisdictioni minimè subjectam existimaturum, et contrarias verbo Dei opiniones omni voluntate ac mente refutaturum, vera consuetis, scripta non scriptis in religionis causâ antehabaturum. Deinde me omnes huj<sup>9</sup> Collegij ritus, leges, statuta, atq; laudabiles consuetudines quæ ad me pertinebunt servaturum; item me huic Collegio fidelem et benevolum futurum, et ei. omnibus socijs ac discipulis, atq; etiam M<sup>g</sup>ro ejusdem, non solùm dum in eo vixero, sed etiam postea pro virili cum opus sit, benevolentiam & opem præstiturum, nullum Collegio damnum incommodumve facturum, aliorum consilia, coitiones, conjurationes, insidias, facta, ac dicta quæ Collegium detrimento ac infamiâ afficiant quantum poterò repulsurum, atq; officarijs qui de hujusmodi rebus cognoscere ac decidere debent annunciaturum; et si propter aliquod crimen inter majora crimina numeratum, e Collegio p consensum M<sup>g</sup>ri et majoris partis octo seniorum, modo quo in Capite de majoribus criminibus declaratum est, expulsus fuero, nec me ad alium judicem judicesve appellaturum, neq; M<sup>g</sup>ro Collegij, sociove alicui litem aut actionem unquam in posterum eâ de causâ intentaturum, tum M<sup>g</sup>ro, Vice-M<sup>g</sup>ro, senioribus, reliquisq; officarijs in omnibus legitimis honestisq; rebus morem gesturum, et dignam debitamq; reverentiam eis, et honorem delaturum; Deniq; me omnia mihi imposita a M<sup>g</sup>ro et octo seniorum cœtu munera suscepturum, eaq; summâ cum fide & diligentia administraturum, hæc omnia in me recipio, Deoq; teste me sedulo facturum promitto ac spondeo.

### Caput 14<sup>um</sup> De Pensionarijs.

PENSIONARIOS ut studiorum socios in Collegium recipiendos statuimus, sitq; in illis recipiendis ratio morum ac doctrinæ diligentèr habita. M<sup>g</sup> 4 habeat, singuli socij qui sunt M<sup>g</sup>ri artium aut superioris gradus, unum, Bacchalaureis autem nullum omnino concedimus. Nemo illorum admittatur nisi a decano seniore, et lectore primario examinatus, et si ab his habilis ad discendam in aulâ dialecticâ reperiatur a M<sup>g</sup>ro vel Vice-M<sup>g</sup>ro admittatur; sin minus omninò rejiciatur; intra viginti dies post admissionem super pellicium, togam & pileum more discipulorum habeat, quæ si non infra hoc spatium habuerit Collegio amoveatur. Excipiuntur autem ab hoc habitu & vestitu, generosorum, nobilium & magnatum liberi, qui fuerint in comæatum sociorum admissi, eos tamen super pellicijs, chorum ingredi, rei divinæ interesse, et ijsdem legibus teneri quibus socij, et omnes actus scholasticos in Collegio per se vel per alios observare volumus. Pensionarij itidem qui sunt in discipulorum comæatu singuli ijsdem legibus ac statutis pareant quibus discipuli, et eodem modo si deliquerint mulcentur. Cum autem ex Academiâ et oppido exeant eos pro arbitrio vestitos incedere permittimus.

### Caput 15<sup>um</sup> De Sisatoribus & Subsisatorib<sup>9</sup>.

CUIQUE vitam piè ac christianè agentî pauperes sedulo sublevandi sunt, et propterea statuimus & ordinamus, ut sint qui Sisatores appellantur numero tredecim. M<sup>g</sup>r tres habeat, et singuli ex decem socijs maximè senioribus unum. In ijs admittendis idem modus servetur qui in pensionarijs, et nemo in hunc numerum cooptetur qui non sit ad discendum in aulâ dialecticâ idoneus. Eodem modo vestiti incedant quo discipuli, legibus ijsdem teneantur. Singuli accipiant in annos singulos vj<sup>9</sup> viij<sup>9</sup> pro liberaturâ annuâ quos in toga emenda consumant; et singulas hebdomadas singuli 4 denarios de Collegio accipiant, et reliquias mensæ sociorum majorum habeant. Singuli quoq; subsisatores admittantur eodem modo quo pensionarij, et ijsdem legibus teneantur, nisi quod pro lectione Lectori primario solvere eos minimè volum<sup>9</sup>. Deniq; suis impensis alantur, tempore autem prandij et cœnæ in aulam eos ingredi nolumus, sintq; eodem modo vestiti quo discipuli.

### Caput 16<sup>um</sup> De Cultu Dei.

QUO Deus optimus maximus magis piè uti par est, assidueq; colatur, statuimus et ordinamus ut M̃gr, socij, discipuli, sisatores, & subsisatores singuli in dies singulos primo mane priusquam e cubiculo egrediantur procumbentes in genua dicant hanc precationem.

Domine sancte, pater omnipotens, æterne Deus qui nos ad principium hujus Dei\* pervenire fecisti, tuâ nos hodie salva virtute et concede ut in hac die ad nullum declinemus peccatum, nec ullum incurramus periculum, sed semper ad tuam justitiam faciendam omnis nostra actio tuo moderamine dirigatur per Christum Dominum nostrum. Amen.

Sub noctem autem antequam cubitum eant flexibus genibus dicant orationes sequentes.

O Rex gloriose, qui inter sanctos tuos semper es laudabilis, et tamen ineffabilis tu in nobis es o Domine, et nomen tuum sanctum invocatum est super nos, ne derelinquas nos Domine Deus noster, sed in die judicij nos collocare digneris inter Sanctos tuos et electos Rex benedicte; salva nos Domine vigilantes, custodi nos dormientes, et vigilemus cum Christo et requiescamus in pace.

Quòd si hasce orationes præscriptis horis vel recitare oblitus sunt, vel aliquâ causâ gravi necessariâve omiserint, tum aliis diei & noctis horis preces hæ sint. Singulis festis diebus matutinæ & vespertinæ preces, supplicationes communes a M̃gro, socijs, discipulis, pensionarijs, sisatoribus & subsisatoribus piè in sacello decantentur. Ab his nullus horû absit. De mulctâ quâ delinquentes puniendi sunt in Officio Decanorum demonstratum est. His diebus communium precum initia ab aliquo socio presbytero fiant, reliquis autem diebus mane ad horam quintam in sacellum pulsatâ de more campanâ quotidie convenientur, et diei preces Deo offerantur; socij autem qui sunt artium m̃gri suo quisq; ordine matutinas preces vel per se vel presbyterum aliquem ordiatur et post preces locum communem theologicum piè diebus Lunæ, Mercurij, Veneris tam in termino quàm in vacatione per annum tractet; qui non fecerit comiteu septemdiali mulctetur; ad sextam tum preces tum loci tractatio absolvantur. His rebus tum socij, tum discipuli intersint, tardi, exeuntes, et absentes, ut superius comemoratum est puniantur. Singuli sua subsellia tum festis tum profestis diebus teneant, quo commodius a censoribus et animadversoribus notentur; quod si a suis sedibus ad alienas migraverint pro absentibus habeantur. Nemo ex socijs tempore quo res divinæ fiant, sit sine superpellicio, ut vocant, et capucio prout gradus scholastici quib<sup>9</sup> singuli sunt insigniti poscunt, in Chorum ingrediantur. Volumus etiam ut Fundatorum et præcipuorum Benefactorum nomina in duabus tabulis pulchrè describantur. Quarum tabularum alteram in aulâ, alteram verò in sacello affigi mandamus; quo et istorum benefacta firmitus in hominum mentibus insideant, et alij eorum exemplo ad ejusmodi pia præclaraq; opera aggredienda incitentur. Deniq; statuimus ut si quisquam dum sacris interest, aut parùm honestè se gerat, aut ea irrideat, aut se in piâ communi precatione non exerceat, vel lectionibus non attendat, primò severè a M̃gro aut eo absente Vice-M̃gro et decano seniore, et reliquis senioribus admoneatur, secundo eorum judicio menstruo comiteu privetur; tertio Collegium amittat. Nemo ad sacellum tempore rei divinæ faciendæ alios libros adferat quam psalterium, aut alios hujusmodi libros, qui pias preces meditationesve contineant, aut Sacra Biblia, aut pias conciones alicujus sancti patris aut doctoris. Singulis autem diebus, quib<sup>9</sup> non tractatur locus communis post preces matutinas, hi tres Psalmi cum Precactionibus subsequenter dicentur.

Deus misereatur nostri. Psalm. 67.

Qui Rex es Israel intende. Psal. 80.

De profundis clamavi. Psal. 130.

Minister dicat.

Convertere Domine usq; quo.

Chorus

Chorus respondeat,  
Et deprecabilis esto super servos tuos.  
Fiat misericordia tua super nos  
Quemadmodum speravimus in te.  
Domine parce, Domine parce populo tuo,  
Quem redimisti pretioso sanguine tuo.  
Nec in æternum irascaris nobis.  
Ne memineris iniquitatum antiquarum nostrarū ;  
Sed cito anticipent nos misericordiæ tuæ.  
Quia pauperes facti sumus nimis,  
Adjuva nos Deus salutaris noster,  
Et propter gloriam nominis tui libera nos,  
Et propitius esto peccatis nostris ppter nomen tuū.  
Memor esto congregationis tuæ,  
Quam possedisti ab initio.  
Sacerdotes tui induantur justiciã  
Et sancti tui exultent.  
Domine salvum fac Regem nostrum  
Et exaudi nos in die qua invocaverimus te,  
Dominus conservet eum, vivificet eum & beatum eum faciat in  
terrã  
Et non tradat eum in man<sup>9</sup> inimicorū suorum.  
Domine fiat pax in virtute tuã,  
Et abundantia in turribus tuis.  
Domine Deus virtutem converte nos,  
Et ostende faciem tuam & salvi erimus.  
Domine exaudi orationem meam  
Et clamor meus ad te veniat.  
Dominus vobiscum,  
Et cum spiritu tuo

OREMUS.

Deus qui fidelium mentes unius efficis voluntatis da populo uno ore sinceram Catholicæ et Apostolicæ Ecclesiæ fidem confiteri, unoq; animorum consensu eandem amplecti omnes hæreses et perversas opiniones detestari, discordiam et rebellionem fugere, mutuam charitatem et obedientiam scrutari, et semper tum id amare quod præcipis, tum id desiderare quod promittis, nimiaq; rerum fragilium curã depositã cælestes & æternas attentã cogitatione ineditari, nostraq; studia hoc die ad tuam gloriam Ecclesiæq; tuæ utilitatem promoveri; per Christum Dõnũ ñrum.

Ecclesiæ tuæ Domine preces placatus admitte, et distractis adversitatibus et erroribus universis securã tibi serviat libertate et pacem nostris concede temporibus.

Quæsummus omnipotens Deus ut famulus tuus Rex noster N. qui tuã miseratione regni suscepit gubernacula, virtutum etiam omnium percipiat incrementa, quibus decenter ornatus, et vitiorum voraginem vitare, et hostes superare, et ad te qui via, veritas et vita es, valeat pervenire per Christum Dominum nostrũ. Amen.

Infunde, quæsummus Domine gratiam tuam in mentes nostras, ut his donis datis ab Henrico Octavo fundatore nostro, reginã Mariã, Edvardo Tertio et Hervico Stanton alijsq; benefactoribus nostris, rectè ad gloriam tuam utentes, una cum illis qui in fide Christi decesserunt ad cælestam vitam resurgamus per Christum &c. Amen.

Caput 17. De Gratijs agendis, de Fundatorum  
aliorumq; Benefactorum Commendatione et de  
legendo Biblio.

ANTE prandium et cœnam mensam, ut pietas jubet, sanctè & religiosè consecrari volumus, quod quidem à Mg̃ro vel Vice-Mg̃ro, vel illis absentib<sup>9</sup> à Socio maxime seniore, qui in aulâ sit, semper fieri mandamus; Sitq; ante prandium hæc illius consecrandæ forma quæ sequitur, primùm dicatur;

Oculi omnium in te sperant Domine  
Et tu das illis escam in tempore.

Aperis tu manum tuam  
Et imples omne animal benedictione.

Gloria Patri, et Filio, &c.  
Sicut erat in principio, &c.

Κύριε ἐλέησον  
Χριστὲ ἐλέησον  
Κύριε ἐλέησον, &c.

Pater noster qui es in cœlis, &c.  
Et ne nos inducas in tentationem  
Sed libera nos a malo. Amen.

Tum Lector Biblij cantet,  
Jube Domine Benedicere

Primarius respondeat Mensæ cœlestis participes

Faciat nos Rex æternæ Gloriæ.

Benedic Domine nos et dona tua, quæ de tuâ largitate sumus sumpturi, et concede, ut illis salubritè nutriti, tibi debitum obsequium præstare valeamus per Christum &c.

Deus charitas est, et qui manet in charitate in Deo manet, et Deus in eo: Sit Deus in nobis et nos maneamus in ipso.

Post Prandium verò gratiæ recitentur ab uno discipulorum qui sint bacchalaurei, vel pensionariorum vel sizarorum stante ad mensam mediam sociorum majorum, cum decem alijs discipulis maximè junioribus ordine stantibus, qui et voce clarâ sit, et distinctè pronunciet, quo omnes qui sunt in aulâ et audirè et respondere possint, et discipulos omnes responsa memoriæ mandare volumus, quo unâ gratias agant Domino. Decaniqu; ad principium cujusq; termini sex vel octo vel plures qui videbuntur ad hoc munus obeundum idonei designent, hiq; singuli singulas in hebdomadas ordine usq; ad principium proximi termini gratias, ut ante dictum est recitent: Quod si quispiam illorum suas vices omiserit, si adultus, comæatu hebdomadæ privetur, sin puer, bis in aulâ publicâ castigetur virgâ; ad principium verò proximi termini numero totidem, vel ex alijs novis, si reperiantur idonei, vel ex iisdem a Decanis designentur. Dum Gratiæ post prandium aguntur omnes tam bacchalaurei quàm discipuli ordine secundum inferiores mensas stent. Quod si quispiam aut sociorum, aut discipulorum aut pensionariorum a mensâ ante gratias actas discedat, nisi petita a Mg̃ro, vel eo qui primarium locum tenet facultate, prandij vel cœnæ pretio a decano seniore si adsit, vel juniore cum alter abfuerit, mulctetur,

Gratiæ post prandium sint hæ quæ sequuntur.

Tibi laus, tibi gloria, tibi gratiarum actio in sempiterna secula o beata Trinitas.

Amen.

Benedicamus Patrem et Filium cum Spiritu sancto

Laudemus et supexaltemus eum in secula.

Benedictus o Domine in firmamento cœli,

Laudabilis & gloriosus & superexaltatus in secula.

Magnificate



SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

379.

Magnificate Domine mecum,  
Et exaltemus nomen ejus in ipsum.  
Domine exaudi orationem meam,  
Et clamor meus ad te veniat.

N° L.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

OREMUS.

Domine sancte, pater omnipotens, æternæ \* Deus, qui tam benignè hoc tempore nos pascere dignatus es, largire nobis ut et tibi semper pro tua in nos bonitate ex animo gratias agamus, vitam honestè ac piè transigamus, et studia ea sectemur, quæ tuam gloriam illustrare, et ecclesiæ tuæ adjumento esse possint, per Christum Dominum nostrum. Gratiam tuam quæsumus Domine mentibus nostris infunde, ut qui Angelo annunciantè, Christi filij tui incarnationem cognovimus, per passionem ejus & crucem ad resurrectionis gloriam perducamur per eundem Christum &c.

Infunde quæsumus, Domine Deus gratiam tuam in mentes nostras ut his donis datis ab Henrico Octavo fundatore nostro, Reginâ Maria, Edvardo 3<sup>to</sup> Harvico Stanton, alijsq; benefactoribus nr̄is rectè ad gloriam tuam utentes, unà cum illis qui in fide Christi decesserunt, ad cœlestem vitam resurgamus per Christum Dominum nr̄um. Deus pro suâ infinitâ clementiâ Ecclesiæ tuæ concordiam & unitatem concedat, Regem & Reginam nostram conservet, et pacem regno universo et omnibus Christianis largiatur.

Antæ cœnam mensam, ut supradictum est, consecrari volumus, sitq; hic modus.

Omnia a te expectant Domine  
Et tu das illis escam in tempore.  
Dante te illis colligent.  
Aperiente te manum tuâ omnia implebuntur bonitate.

Gloria Patri, & Filio, &c.  
Sicut erat in principio, &c.

Κύριε ἐλέησον  
Χρίστε ἐλέησον  
Κύριε ἐλέησον.

Pater noster qui es in cœlis, &c.  
Et ne nos inducas in tentationem  
Sed libera nos a malo. Amen.

Benedicite.  
Dominus vobiscum, &c.

Nos et cœnam nostram benedicere et sanctificare dignetur is, qui verbo suo res creavit universas.

Post cœnam verò recitentur gratiæ quæ sequantur.

Benedictus Deus in donis suis  
Et sanctus in operibus suis.  
Sit nomen Domini benedictum,  
Ex hoc & nunc, ut usq; in seculum.  
Benedic anima mea Domino,  
Et noli oblivisci retributionis ejus.  
Qui propitiatur omnibus iniquitatibus tuis,  
Qui sanat omnes infirmitates tuas.  
Qui redimit de interitu vitam tuam,  
Qui coronat te misericordia et miserationib<sup>9</sup>  
Qui replet in bonis desiderium tuum,  
Renovabitur ut aquila juvenus tua.  
Domine exaudi orationem meam,  
Et clamor meus ad te veniat.

Oremus. Clementissime pater, qui non nostris meritis, sed tua sola bonitate inductus, hâc nocte nos tam benignè et liberaliter reficere dignatus es, concede propitius ut tuâ gratiâ repleti te assiduè colamus, tuas laudes celebremus, et ea quæ tibi placita sunt dictis exequamur & factis, per Christum Dominum nostrum.

Infunde, quæsumus, Domine gratiam tuam, &c. ut supra post prandium.  
Deus pro suâ infinitâ clementiâ, &c. ut supra.

\* Sic in MS.

## De Fundatorum aliorumq; Benefactorū commendatione.

AD cujusq; termini finem commendatio fiat in Sacello nobillissimi Regis Henrici Octavi fundatoris tam ampli Collegij, & Reginæ Mariæ, aliorumq; clarorum virorum quorum beneficentia Collegium locupletetur. Ejus hæc sit forma; Primum recitetur clarâ voce Pater noster, &c. Deinde decantentur hi tres Psalmi.

145. Exaltabo te.

146. Lauda anima mea.

147. Laudate Dominum.

Post hæc legatur 44 Ecclesiastici. His finitis unus é concionatoribus ordine suo hanc extraordinariam concionem habeat, fundatoris amplissimam munificentiam prædicet, quantus literarum usus ostendat, quantis laudibus affiendi sunt qui literarum studia beneficentiâ suâ excitent, quantum ornamentum sit Regno doctos viros habere, qui de rebus controversis vere judicare possint, quanta sit scripturarum laus, et quantum illæ omni humanæ authoritati antecédant, quanta sit ejus doctrinæ in vulgus utilitas, & quam latè pateat, quam egregium & regium sit, cui Deus universæ suæ plebis curam commisit, de multitudine ministrorum verbi Dei laborare, atq; hi ut honesti sint et eruditi curare, atq; alia ejus generis quæ pii et docti viri cum laude illustrare possunt. Hac concione peroratâ, decantetur Te Deum, aut Benedictus; Ad extremum hæc oratio adhibeatur.

In memoria æternâ erit justus  
Ab auditu malo non timebit.

Justorum animæ in manu Dei sunt  
Nec attinget illos cruciatus.

Dominus vobiscum,  
Et cum spiritu tuo.

### OREMUS.

Domine Deus resurrectio et vita redemptorum qui semper es laudandus tam in viventibus quàm in defunctis, agimus gratias pro fundatore nostro Rege Henrico Octavo, cæterisq; benefactoribus nostris, quorum beneficijs hic ad pietatem & literarum studia aliamur, rogantes, ut nos his donis ad tuam gloriam utentes, unâ eum illis qui in fide Christi decesserunt, ad cœlestem vitam resurgamus per Christum Dominum nr̄um.

Cum Comuniõ celebrabitur loco Epistolæ legatur 1 Thess. 4. v. 13. cæterum nolo vos ignorare fratres, &c. Evangelium ex

His quatuor diebus exequiarum allocetur ad cõmẽatum singulis socijs majoribus 6<sup>d</sup>. minorib<sup>9</sup> 3<sup>d</sup> discipulis, verò 2<sup>d</sup>

Absentes omnes ut a reliquis precibus puniantur.

Concionator qui cursum hunc concionandi suo loco non expleverit, menstruo comẽatu careat. Porrò statuimus ut initio cujusq; termini, sex sint vel plures pro legendis Biblijs per Decanos designati, qui et cantare norint, et vocem sonoram habeant. Horum singuli singulis hebdomadis Biblia ita clarâ voce decantent ut omnes audiant, eaq; distinctè et articulatim pronuncient, quo omnes fructum audiendi capiant, & singulis diebus singula capita legant. Qui autem legere tenentur, pluteum paulò supra focum in medio collocent. Interea dum legit\*, omnes socij, discipuli, pensionarij silentium faciant. Quod si quisquam ex ijs qui ad legendum designantur, suas vices omiserit, cõmẽatu unius hebdomadæ, si adultus, puniatur; si puer, bis in aulâ palàm castigetur. Hi eo termino quo legunt ministrare mensæ non teneantur.

\* Sic in MS.

Caput XVIII. De publicis Sociorum et Discipulorum Exercitationibus Scholasticis, et de Sermone Latino.

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College  
Cambridge.

CUM in quaq; arte ac scientiâ usus sit optimus dicendi magister, statuimus et ordinamus, ut singulis hebdomadis cujusq; termini, legib<sup>9</sup> Academiæ præscripti, tres sint in sacello disputationes; prima, die Lunæ hora tertiâ in philosophiâ, cui præsit Lector primarius; secunda, die Mercurii, horâ similiter tertiâ, vel in philosophiâ vel in theologiâ pro disputantium facultate; cui præsit junior Decanus; tertia, die Veneris horâ quintâ in theologiâ solum, cujus moderator sit Decanus senior, quarum singulæ per duas integras horas continuentur. Quod si festum principale, aut vigiliæ eorundem, aut dies Cinerum, in die quo disputatio haberi debet, inciderit, tum omnino omittatur. Una eademq; quæstio non sæpius quam semel uno in anno discutiatur, nisi gravi de causâ a M<sup>g</sup>ro, aut eo absente vice-m<sup>g</sup>ro, et moderatore illius disputationis approbanda, hebdomadâ proxime vesperias & inceptions solennes antegrediente; quinetiam cum quispiam ex Collegio sit publicis in scholis vel in philosophiâ, vel in theologiâ disputaturus vel responsurus, quæstiones eadem si comòdè fieri poterit, quæ sunt publicis in scholis postea excutiendæ ab illis qui sunt in Collegio disputaturi accuratè tractentur quo ad publicas concertationes paratiores accedant. Nemo autem ex socijs aut discipulis Collegii disputationes et exercitationes publicas quas in scholis Academiæ habere tenentur, nisi in propriâ personâ conficiat. Verum si fortè aliquâ gravi causâ per M<sup>g</sup>rum & seniorem decanum approbandâ impeditus fuerit, tum per unum ex eodem Collegio illud ipsum efficiendum curet. Disputationes autem quas sunt in Collegio habituri, singuli in propriis personis, cum suæ vices inciderint, observent. Quod si vel morbo, vel aliquâ gravi causâ per M<sup>g</sup>rū & decanum seniorem approbandâ præpeditus, quispiam suas disputandi vices domi exequi nequiverit, tum volum<sup>9</sup> ut alium pro se substituat, aut v<sup>o</sup>, si disputatio omissa fuerit, mulctetur, et mulctam habeat is qui respondere voluerit, alioqui cedat in usum Collegii & Decanorum; idemq; cum convaluerit, aut causâ impediende sublatâ, vices sui substituti, quamvis mulctatus fuerit, expleat. Et quoniam tres sunt disputationes, sicut socii omnes, tam bacchalaurei theologiæ, quam m<sup>g</sup>ri et bacchalaurei artium, (doctores enim theologiæ semper immunes esse volumus) in tres manipulos pro decanorum & lectoris primarii prudentiâ et arbitratu distributi. Ex bacchalaureorum numero, hi solum in sacello disputent, qui primum annum gradus sui compleverint, nisi paucitas sociorum aliter fieri necessariò compulerit; atq; tum decani & lector primarius ex illis bacchalaureis socijs qui sunt primi anni, quiq; videbuntur ad illud munus aptissimi, quinetiam ex bacchalaureis discipulis, si commodum ipsis judicabitur, sumant. Cum alter decanorum aut disputet aut respondeat, disputationi præsit ille qui sit ejus manipuli maximè senior. Quæstiones discutiendæ biduum integrum ante diem quâ futura sit disputatio in aula Collegii affigantur. Inter disputandum ubi opponens unam integram horam confecerit, sint duo ejusdem manipuli qui alteram horam continuam disputent; opponantq; incipiendo a senioribus. Quod si tertius quispiam aliquam horæ istius partem suâ sponte voluerit disputando consumere, tum duo illi qui tenentur disputare, brevius sua argumenta concludant, ut ei aliquantum temporis concedatur. Dum disputant tam respondens, quam opponens, ac reliqui etiam disputatores superiora subsellia occupent. Disputationi die Veneris habitæ, omnes tum illius manipuli tum secundi, disputationi autem die Mercurii, omnes tum illius manipuli tum primi, disputationi die Lunæ, omnes tum illius manipuli, tum omnes generales sophistas interesse volumus. Quod si quispiam prædictorum aut absens fuerit aut tardus, eodem modo puniatur quo pro cultu divino. Si verò opponens suas vices omiserit, 20 denariis, duo autem disputatores sive replicatores, si munus suum non præstiterint xii denariis singuli mulctentur. Mulcta in eorum usum, qui disputandi laborem suscipere voluerint, et munus disputandi proximè seniori descendendo a decanis assignetur, et ita deinceps. Quod si quis eâ

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

de causâ sæpius mulctetur, tum iudicio M̃gri & octo seniorum gravius mulctetur. Porro statuimus & ordinamus ut singulis diebus Martis, Jovis, et Veneris ab horâ quartâ ad quintam, cum dies profestus fuerit, sint duo eâdem horâ sophismata, alterum pro generalibus sophistis et reliquis qui in dialecticâ majores fecerint progressus supremâ in parte aulæ, alterum a cæteris sophistis in infimâ aulæ parte, quibus utrisq; moderetur primarius lector, et sublectores prout vices suæ postulant. Quæstiones solùm ex rhetoricâ ceu dialecticâ petantur, et proponantur omninò sine ullâ præfatione. Sint præterea duo problemata simul, ex prædictis sophistis et bacchalaureis qui non disputant in sacello, die Sabbati, si profestus dies fuerit, ab horâ octavâ ad nonam usq; observata; quorum alterum e philosophiâ vel morali vel naturali, alterum e dialecticâ ponatur pro arbitrio & facultate disputantium, in quorum initiis duo themata proposita quam brevissimè explicent. Horum moderatores sint, ut supra die sophismatis dictum est. In quibus omnibus tam sophismatibus qm problematibus ordine argumenta proponantur, consideratè repetantur, et ad partes, prout dialectica præcepta exposcunt distinctè respondeatur. Quod si respondens argumentum dissolvere nequit, tum moderator requirat ejus solutionem ab altero vel tertio; quod si, qui ipsum rectè & verè dissolvere norit, nemo ex sophistis reperiatur, tum moderator ipse dissolvat. Statuimus & ordinamus, quod singulis diebus Sabbatis tam intra terminum quam extra, nisi festum principale fuerit, habeantur declamationes, more ac modo præscripto à Quintiliano. Sintq; qui in his sese exerceant bacchalaurei omnes, sophistæ generales, et cæteri, quos lector primarius idoneos ad provinciam judicaverit. Semper sint qui de aliquo themate præclaro in hoc dicendi genere, unoquoq; Sabbato, post cœnam in sacello disceptent. Atq; omnes supra-nominati suas vices in propriâ personâ expleant, orationesq; suas memoritè recitent. Quod si quis vel vices suas prætermiserit, vel ex scripto recitaverit, duobus solidis mulctetur & iterum declamare cogatur. Sin vero fortè contigerit, ut declamator morbo, vel aliquâ gravi causâ, per primarium lectorem approbandâ impeditus fuerit, tum lectorem primarium certiozem faciat, et quicumq; ab eo fuerit ad hanc provinciam designatus, eam absq; tergiversatione omnino exequatur; alter morbo vel causâ denuò sublatâ vices suas in propriâ personâ expleat. Omnes tam socios quam discipulos et pensionarios, sisatores item & subsisatores iis interesse hortamur, quo qui sunt declamatores ad majorem diligentiam in orationibus tum contexendis tum memoræ mandandis collocandum incitentur. Quod si quispiam ex declamatoribus ex oppido aliquâ de causâ exiverit, eum, qui proximus est, decimo quinto die ante commonefaciat. Quod si minime hoc modo eum comonefecerit, tum vel ipse in propriâ personâ idem munus præstet, aut per alium præstandum curet, ipseq; post reditum vices illius qui suo loco declamaverat, denuò capessat. Quod si declamatio penitus omissa fuerit, tum ipse duobus solidis mulctetur, et cum redierit suas amissas vices in propriâ personâ expleat, mulcta autem primario lectori cedat. Statuimus porro & ordinamus, ut omnes tam socii qm discipuli, pensionarii, sisatores & subsisatores nullo alio sermone, vel in aulâ, vel in sacello, vel in areâ, quam Latino, Græco, & Hebraico utantur, nisi cum peregrino & extraneo. Sociorum autem quisq; quoties in hoc deliquerit, toties obulo a decanis mulctetur, discipulorum, pensionariorum, sisatorum & subsisatorum singulim eodem peccantes, si adulti sint, quadrante, sin pueri virgâ castigentur. Deniq; statuimus ut si quispiam eorum qui sophismata aut problemata in aulâ observare teneantur, suas vel opponendi vel respondendi vices omiserit, si adultus sit viij<sup>d</sup>, sin puer, virgâ palam in aulâ castigetur. In Servatoris Christi festis, Sancti Spiritus, & Trinitatis, singuli Græcos vel Latinos versus sex ad minimum faciant, & ante prandium alicui aulæ parti convenienti affigant. In festis similiter Annunciationis B. Mariæ, omnium Sanctorum, et reliquis festis Angliæ approbatis, duos qui non fecerit, pro singulis versibus deficientibus singulos denarios solvant.

## Caput XIX. De tempore assumendi gradus scholasticas et sacros ordines.

Nº I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

EST illud quidem verissimum dictum honorem alere artes, & propterea statuimus et ordinamus, primum, ut discipuli, pensionarii, sutores & sub-sutores qui jam plurimum in dialecticâ profecerint, in sophistarum generalium numerum cooptentur, idq. judicio M̃gri aut Vice-m̃gri, & lectoris primarii; deinde, ut qui sint futuri bacchalaurei per triduum integrum ab horâ octavâ ad decimam, & ab horâ secundâ ad quartam quid in dialecticâ, rhetoricâ, & aliis bonis artibus, quod etiam in philosophiâ possint a M̃gro, vel eo absente vice-m̃gro, & 8 senioribus, & lectore primario diligentèr examinentur, & quotquot judicio M̃gri, vel eo absente vice-m̃gri, & majoris partis octo seniorum, & lectoris primarii idonei ad hunc gradum suscipiendum videbuntur, hi tunc, ut mos Academiæ fert, admittantur ad respondendum Quæstioni, cæteri autem rejiciantur. Atq. si sint discipuli, qui hoc modo rejiciuntur, eorum singulos tanquàm non proficientes, (si jam quadrennio integro discipulatum obtinuerint) a Collegio post tres menses in perpetuum amoveri volumus. Discipulorum autem singuli, ante quatuor annos integros, in Academiâ Cantabrigiensi vel Oxoniensi completos, ad respondendum Quæstioni nequaquam admittantur. Quod si tunc vel recusant, vel examinati, ut supra posuimus, ad hoc præstandum non reperiantur idonei, Collegio post tres menses omninò expellantur. Statuimus porrò, quòd bacchalaurei, qui vel discipuli vel socii sint, triennio integro in bacchalaureatu penitus confecto, in artibus regere incipiant, & eodem modo examinentur, approbentur, vel rejiciantur, quo supra in Capite de Sociorum Electione dictum est. Bacchalaurei autem qui sunt discipuli si non ante finem tertii anni postquam gradum bacchalaureatus susceperint, in socios Collegii electi fuerint, intra sex menses post, a Collegio in perpetuum amoveantur. Quinetiam m̃gros artium aut in discipulos eligi, aut discipulatus habere nullo modo permittimus. Singuli autem qui socii sunt, ad regendum in artibus admissi, regentium ante triennium plenè in eo confectum, nullo modo deponi permittimus, sub pœnâ amissionis sodalitiî; quadrennium autem ampliùs eam, si voluerint, retinere permittimus. Præterea post admissionem ad incipiendum in artibus, non in comæatum sociorum majorum ante festum divi Johannis Baptistæ proximè sequens ullâ de causâ sumantur. Quinetiam ut nemo eorum ad incipiendum in artibus ante tertiam dominicam quadragesimæ admittatur, sub pœnâ prædictâ. Insuper statuimus & ordinamus, ut singuli qui sunt bacchalaureatum in theologiâ suscepturi, tria capita Novi vel Veteris Testamenti, a m̃gro, & 8 senioribus, vel majore parte eorum designata, Latinè in sacello interpretetur; Ac tum si a M̃gro, vel eo absente vice-magistro, & majore parte octo seniorum idoneus ad eum gradum judicabitur, ad opponendum & intrandum admittatur. Ac neminem hunc gradum suscipere permittimus, nisi septem minimùm annis integris m̃gr artium fuerit, sub pœnâ prædictâ. Neq. quisquam ad incipiendum in theologia, i. e. ad gradum doctoris admittatur capessendum, nisi eodem modo legerit et approbatus sit, sub pœnâ antea in hoc Capite demonstratâ. M̃grum verò, vice-m̃grum & octo seniores hortamur & admonemus, sicut rationem Jesu Servatori in extremo judicio redditori sint, ut in iis examinationibus, approbationibus & rejectionibus, neq. odio, neq. gratia, neq. ullâ affectione commoveantur, sed moribus solùm & doctrinâ consideratis sententiam ferant. Statuimus item quod singuli socii semper sint juxta ordinem admissionis suæ in sociorum numerum, seniores vel juniores, et eam senioritatem sine ullâ mutatione teneant, exceptis concionatoribus & doctoribus. Porrò statuimus & ordinamus, ut socii qui m̃gri artium sint, post septem annos in eo gradu confectos, presbyteri ordinentur; quod si noluerint, inter tres menses post spatium illorum annorum penitus expletû, Collegio in perpetuum expellantur, exceptis illis duobus juris civilis & medicinæ professoribus.

## Caput XX. De modestia et morum honestate colendâ.

CUM nihil sit quod literatis viris plus adferat ornamenti quam modestia, et morum integritas; idcirco statuimus & ordinamus, ut inferiores omnes erga superiores submitte se ac reverentè gerant, discipuli erga bacchalaureos, bacchalaurei erga m̃gros artium, illi erga bacchalaureos theologiæ & doctores, & omnes erga M̃grum tanquam summū moderatorem, tum erga octo seniores tanquam patres & primarios viros. Quod si qui in hac re peccasse convincantur, pro arbitrio M̃gri aut eo absente vice-m̃gri & senioris decani castigentur. Bacchalaureorum & discipulorum nemo in oppidum sine collegâ tanquam honestatis suæ teste eat; nemo in aulâ, in areâ, aut alibi intra Collegium, præsentè artium m̃gro, aut superioris gradus aliquo, operto capite sit. Quod si solus in oppidum isse comperiatur, primo tempore unius hebdomadæ, secundo duarum, tertio mensis, quârto consensu M̃gri & octo seniorum, aut majoris partis eorum, Collegio moveatur. Bacchalaurei autem qui secundum annum sui gradus confecerint in oppidum sine collegâ ire permittimus. Nemo sociorum vel discipulorum vel reliquorum qui in Collegio ætatem degent, ædes suspectas aut infames frequentet, & bis a M̃gro admonitus, ni abstinerit, Collegium eo modo quo supra dictum est, amittat. Seditiois domesticæ, detractionis, dissentionis aut rixæ authores, primo tempore commeatu menstruo, secundo trimestri, tertio Collegio, ut diximus, expellantur. Omnes lites domesticæ intra Collegium et cognoscantur & dijudicentur, qui forâ aliquem in jus vocaverit, Collegio amoveatur. Dissensiones inter socios discipulosve ortæ, intra bídium, si fieri potest, a M̃gro & octo senioribus sedentur; sin fieri nequit, quatuor socii per dissentientes eligendi cum M̃gro, aut eo absente vice-m̃gro litem disceptent, eamq; cum æquitate dirimant; Et cum illi sententiam tulerint, in eâ conquiescant dissentientes, qui secus fecerit, Collegio privetur. Lis verò inter M̃grum et socium unum vel plures orta, a vice-m̃gro & septem reliquis senioribus & cognoscatur, et si fieri potest tranquilletur. Si intra triduum hoc fieri nequit, ad Præpositum Collegii Regalis, M̃gros Collegii Christi & divi Johannis, aut illis absentibus, ad eorum vicarios, per duos socios utrinq; eligendos lis deferatur, & quod duo ex illis statuerint, id ratum esto; qui non paruerit Collegio moveatur. Statuimus porrò, mandamus & hortamur, ut M̃gr, socii, discipuli & cæteri in Collegio degentes vitam, concordiam, unitatem, pacem, & mutuam inter ipsos charitatem pro virili alant, foveant, & conservent; scurrilitatem, obscœna verba, scommata, susurros, probra, scandala verbo aut facto vitent. Quod si quispiam in iis deliquerit, arbitrio M̃gri & majoris partis octo seniorum puniatur; quod si tẽr pro illis castigatus non abstinerit, Collegio expellatur. Quinetiam statuimus ne quis Collegii muros transiliat, qui semel fecerit cõmeatu trimestri, qui bis, Collegio amoveatur. Si quis præterea multum frequentet oppidum, primùm a M̃gro aut vice-m̃gro admoneatur, secundo menstruo commeatu careat, tertio admonitus, Collegio privetur. Aleæ autem & chartarum ludo nemo vel domi vel foris, nisi xii diebus Natalis Christi, & festo Purificationis B. Mariæ, idq; solùm in aulâ, utatur; quibus diebus alearum ludo nemo utatur; qui in hoc deliquerit, primùm a M̃gro aut vice-m̃gro admoneatur; secundò cõmeatu menstruo privetur, tertio admonitus, Collegio admoveatur. Nemo canes, viverras, accipitres, aut aves vocales in Collegio nutriat teneatve, neq; aucupio & venationi immoderatè sit deditus, qui contra fecit puniatur, ut suprâ dictum est. Nulli lusus a discipulis in areâ aut hortis Collegii sint. Bacchalaureorum item & discipulorum, aut pensionariorum, sisâtorum & subsisâtorum nulla fiant in areâ conventicula, neq; ibi colloquendi causâ moram faciant, neq; in aulâ nisi in tempore Merendæ, simul bibant, & post prandium ac cœnam ex aulâ sine morâ discedant; neq; quisq; prædictorum in oppido, aut in alieno cubiculo, nisi petità a M̃gro & vice-magistro facultate, aliquando pernoctet; qui in his deliquerit, primò cõmeatu menstruo, secundò trimestri, tertio Collegio moveatur. Quod si hujus modi inciderit, ut nullo modo ad veniam petendam possit pervenire, tum si postea ad M̃grum, aut eo absente, vice-magistrum intra xiv horas accesserit

accesserit, suamq; illi causam declaraverit, isq; eam approbaverit, eum ne-  
tquam mulctari volumus. Statuimus item ut nemo sociorū, discipulorum  
aut pensionariorum in cubiculo prandeat cænetve, nisi petita a M̃gro, aut  
vice-magistro, ejusve vicario copiā; qui secus fecerit pro toto prandio aut  
cœnā solvat: atq; ut nunquam supra duo fercula ex sociis in cubiculo  
prandeat aut cœnent, excepto semper cubiculo M̃gri, nisi forte vel socius  
ægrotaverit, vel peregrinum invitaverit, aut tempore Nundinarum Sturbri-  
giensium. Statuimus deniq; ut nemo, vel sociorum, vel discipulorum, vel reli-  
quorum Collegii membrorum, aut in Collegio vitam degentium, chartarum  
ludo in aulā aliisve locis tempore Natalis Christi (quo tempore solo hic ludus  
permissus est) ultra horam decimam noctu, \* sub pœna cœneatus menstrui  
utatur. Alearum ludo si quis vel semel usus fuisse deprehensus sit, Collegio in  
perpetuum pellatur. Similiter & qui tabellis, aut tessaris aut chartis tempore  
p'dicto solum excepto, pro pecunia luserit, eadem pœnā mulctetur.

### Caput XXI. De vestitu et ornatu deq; armis non gestandis.

QUEMADMODUM nihil est in Repub. & societate civili quod magis  
eam cœmendet, quam scita et decora ordinis cujusq; distinctio; sic nihil est  
quo melius distinguatur, quàm vestitu. Itaq; statuimus et ordinamus, ut  
M̃gr, socij, discipuli, pensionarii, sisatores & subsisatores, in Academiā  
solls vestibus et ornatu sacerdotibus et viris ecclesiasticis & non aliis congru-  
entibus utantur, hoc est, ut singuli prædictorum togam habeant more ac  
modo presbyterum, & pileum quoq; eidem accommodatum ordini, iisq; semper  
cum oppidum eant, utantur; neq; quisquam togam alio modo confectam, nisi  
in Collegio aut tempore morbi, aliquando gestet. Insuper volumus, ut  
singuli m̃gri ærtium & qui sunt superioris gradus, singuli quoq; bacchalaurei  
artium etiam vestitu scholastico induti semper incedant. Discipuli quoq;  
qui non sunt bacchalaurei, sisatores & subsisatores extra Academiam, pro  
arbitratu vestiti, modo modestè incedant. Quod si quis hanc legem viola-  
verit, primò cœneatu unius hebdomadæ, secundò, duarum, tertio, unius mensis,  
quarto, si admonitus a M̃gro aut vice-magistro, ejusve vicario, non emenda-  
verit, Collegio amoveatur. Porro statuimus & ordinamus, ut nullus prædic-  
torum sociorum, discipulorum, pensionariorum, sisatorum & subsisatorū  
armis & telis, velut gladiis, sicis & pugionibus in Collegio aut in oppido utatur,  
nisi, gravi de causā, ei a M̃gro, aut eo absente Vice-magistro permissum fuerit.  
Quod si quis hoc statutum violaverit, primò cœneatu duarum hebdomada-  
rum, secundò menstruo privetur, tertio Collegio moveatur.

### Cap. XXII. De exitu ex Academiā, et copiā exeundi petita.

QUONIAM multæ non rarò hujusmodi causæ incidunt, quibus socii  
aut discipuli necessariò ex Academiā egredi coguntur; idcirco statuimus &  
ordinamus, ut singuli socii & discipuli cum causa exeundi necessità oblata,  
est, a M̃gro vel eo absente vice-magistro, aut illius vicario facultatem exe-  
undi petant, causaq; a M̃gro, &c, approbatā, nomen suum & diem mensis  
quo egrediuntur in Registro ad eam rem comparato scribant, & vel ipso die  
quo ad Collegium redeunt, aut ad summum postridiè diem itidem reditus  
in eodem Registro scribant. Quod si quispiam ex sociis aut discipulis  
hoc vel per negligentiam vel per oblivionem omiserit, primò comœneatu dua-  
rum

\* Sic in MS.





summam pro liberaturâ pecuniâ singulis per statuta præscriptam superet, semper Tutores quod reliquum est, uni thesaurariorum intra tres menses, sub pœnâ comæatus duorum mensium, solvere volumus. Singuli has togas habeant quotannis comparatas ante festum omnium Sanctorum. Quod si quispiam ex artium m̄gr̄is, aut superioris grad<sup>o</sup>, togam gradui suo competentem non habeat, tantisper comæatu suo ac stipendio careat, dum unam sibi comparaverit. Porro statuimus & ordinamus ne quisquam discipulorum aut bacchalaureorum, pannum quem pro liberaturâ accepit, vendet, sed togam ex eo conficiendam curet. Qui autem vendidisse deprehensus sit, usq; eo comæatu & stipendio careat, quoad tantum panni ejusdem tum coloris, tum valoris emerit. Sic enim futurum est, ut singuli duas minimùm togas habeant, alteram pro diebus festis alteram autem pro profestis. Quod si quispiam illorum tres habeat aut plures, tum tertiam aut quartam vendendi potestatem permittimus. Statuimus porro ut singuli m̄gr̄i artium et qui sunt superioris gradus pecuniam pro liberaturâ prout ex Collegii proportione præscriptum est, ad octavum Septembris ex thesaurariis recipiant. Quod si quispiam eorum ante crastinum diem festi An̄nunciationis Beatæ Mariæ sodalitiū suum demiserit aut amiserit, tum nullam omninò pecuniam pro liberaturâ illius, eum recipere volumus: sin autem ad crastinum festi prædicti socius collegii fuerit, & inter illum diem et octavum diem Septembris sodalitiū aut demiserit aut amiserit, tum pecuniam pro integrâ liberaturâ illius anni, ad prædictum octavum diem Septembris habeat. Bacchalaurei item singuli & discipuli itidem si ante crastinum festi Annunciationis B. Mariæ locum suum & jus in Collegio quâcunq; de causa demiserit aut amiserit, nullam liberaturam partemve illius, pro eo anno recipiant; sin autem ad crastinum usq; prædicti festi locum suum in Collegio tenuerint, & ante octavum diem Septembris proximè sequentis, locum suum vel demiserint vel amiserint, pannum pro liberaturâ totius anni, aut si maluerint, tantum pecuniâ pro eo recipiant, quantum proportio suæ liberaturæ postulat. Statuimus item ut m̄gr̄i artium ad festum S. Johannis Baptistæ in comæatum sociorum admissi, ad octavum diem Septembris proximè sequentis, tantum pecuniâ pro liberaturâ illius recipiant, quantum proportio liberaturæ bacchalaureo socio designatæ, postulat; et bacchalaurei theologiæ anno quo eum gradum suscipiant, tantum pecuniâ pro liberaturâ illius anni recipiant, quantum liberatura m̄gr̄i artium exposcit, & non amplius. Doctores autem anno quo incipiunt in theologiâ itidem pecuniam liberaturæ bacchalaureo theologiæ debitam habeant & non amplius: discipuli pro anno quo electi fuerint solum dimidiam liberaturâ habeant, pro reliquâ parte ipsi dissolvant. Stipendium autem cujusq; generis aut summæ fuerit cuiq; socio ac discipulo ad finem cujusq; quartæ anni partis dissolvatur. Quod si quisquam vel socius vel discipulus ad medium quartæ suum locum in Collegio tenuerit, & inter medium et finem ejusdem Collegium demiserit vel amiserit, integrum stipendium cujusq; generis aut summæ fuerit, pro illa quarta habeat; sin autem ante mediam quartæ locum suum aut demiserit aut amiserit, nullum omnino stipendium pro eâ quartâ recipiat. Statuimus deniq; ut neuter thesaurariorum cuiquam ex sociis, discipulis, sacellanis, choristis, clericis, Collegii famulis, lectoribus seu domesticis ac privatis, seu publicis, aut cuicunq; ex officariis Collegii, aut pauperibus stipendium pro aliquâ anni quartâ ante diem ad illud præscriptum, sub pœnâ ejusdem summæ Collegio reddendæ, solvat, nisi gravissimâ de causâ, eaq; per M̄grum, & majorem partem octo seniorum approbandâ. Dies solutionis sint vigiliæ S. Thomæ proxime natalia Christi præcedentia; vigiliæ annunciationis B. Mariæ; vigiliæ nativitatæ Sancti Johannis Baptistæ; & vigiliæ S. Michælis Archangeli. Volumq; deniq; ac decernimus, ut M̄gro Collegii tum stipendium tum liberatura eodem modo quo de m̄gr̄is artium dictum est dissolvantur.

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

### Cap. XXIV. De Comœdiis Ludisq; in Natali Christi exhibendis.

NOVEM domestici lectores quo juvenus majori cum fructu tempus natalis terat, bini ac bini singulas comœdias tragœdiasve exhibeant, excepto primo Lectore, quem per se solum unam comœdiam aut tragœdiam exhibere volumus; atque has omnes comœdias seu tragœdias in aulâ privatim, vel publicè prædictis xii diebus, vel paulo post pro arbitrio Magri & octo seniorum agendas curent. Quod quidem si non præstiterint, pro unaquaq; comœdiâ seu tragœdiâ omissâ, singuli eorum, quorum negligentia ommissa sit, x solidis mulctetur.

### Cap. XXV. De vitandâ Peste et aeris Contagione.

CUM illis qui bonis literis totos se addixerint, non modo ea, quæ ad animos præclare instituendos; verum etiam quæ ad corporum integram valetudinem tuendam necessaria sunt, provideri debeant; statuimus & ordinamus ut cum pestis aut alterius contagiosi aut lethalis morbi vis ingruit, Mgr, aut eo absente vice-mgr, convocatis viii senioribus, de majoris partis eorum sententiâ, potestatem sociis ac discipulis faciat, se rus aliquem locum opportunum conferendi. Quod si repentinus pestis aut alicujus morbi metus contigerit, unde in unum coacti de vitâ propter morbi contagionem periclitari videbuntur; tum permittimus, ut prædictorum consensu, sociorum ac discipulorum cœtus, ad trium vel quatuor hebdomadarum spacium dissolvatur, & singuli pro arbitrato in diversa loca secedent, & pro illis hebdomadis comœatum ipsis debitum habeant. Post quod quidem spacium in unum denuò congregati (si id absq; periculo fieri, Mgr, aut eo absente vice-mgr consentiente majori parte octo seniorum censuerit) & discipulos univ'so temporis spatio quo simul ruri manserint, omnes actus scholasticos quos in Collegio tenenter observare, & rei divinæ interesse, & cætera obire volumus quæ Collegii statuta exigunt. Quibus toto illo tempore quo simul rusticantur, lectorem primarium & decanum seniorem interesse volumus. Lector autem omnium expensorum & acceptorum rationem Senescallo reddat, ejusq; munere ruri fungatur. Decanus autem morum honestati provideat. Nulli sociorum aut discipulorum, eo tempore quo simul ruri manserint, comœatum concedimus, nisi vel in Collegio, vel cum discipulis versetur. Socii autem qui sunt mgr artium aut superioris gradus, si octo aut plures sint, etiam teneantur eo tempore actus scholasticos observare. Bacchalaureos autem, & declamare, & unum problema in singulas hebdomadas, si terminus sit, die Lunæ in philosophiâ inter se incipiendo a senioribus observare volumus, cui præsit Lector primarius. Et nihilominus cum ad Collegium redierint, singuli in suo manipulo vices suas, ubi desitum est antea, expleant. Statuimus porrò & volumus, ut dum rusticantur discipuli, Mgr, aut eo absente vice-mgr, senior decanus, senior thesaurarius, & sacellanus senior in Collegio ad ejus conservationem maneant, aut socios idoneos per Mgrum aut vice-mgrum & majorem partem octo seniorum approbandos in sua loca sufficiant, ministrum ceu custodem sacelli, mancipium, janitorem, promum superiorem, coquum primum et tertium in Collegio similiter manere, promum autem inferiorem, coquum secundum, & lixam sociorum ac discipulorum gregi ruri inservire volumus.

### Cap. XXVI. De Cubiculorum distributione.

IN cubiculis distribuendis etsi virtutis ac doctrinæ ratio habenda est, tamen ne ex eâ re ulla controversia aut invidia oriatur, seniorem secundum suum gradum juniore, tam inter socios quam inter discipulos, semper præferendum statuimus. Sociorum autem qui sunt mgr artium aut superioris gradus

gradus, singulos cum uno discipulo & sisatore, aut cum duobus pensionariis, aut subsisatoribus duobus singula cubacula habere volumus. Doctorem verò theologiæ cubiculū solum habere permittimus. Bacchalaurei qui sunt socii minores designati, aut unum ex bacchalaureis sociis, aut duos ex discipulis, aut unum discipulum sisatoremq; cum duobus pensionariis aut subsisatoribus habeant. Ex discipulis et pensionariis qui sunt in inferiori comēatu sint in uno cubiculo, si id commodè fieri potest, quatuor; item sisatores & subsisatores idem observare volumus. Distribuendorum cubiculorum potestas sit penes M̃grum, aut, eo absente, vice-m̃grum. Nemo suum cubiculum ut proprium teneat, nisi ante a M̃gro aut eo absente vice-m̃gro, ad illud admissus fuerit. Cum autem quispiam sociorum majorum, aut bacchalaureorum, aut sociorum designatorum cubiculum suū relinquit, clavim ad M̃grum aut eo absente vice-m̃grum deferat. Statuimus porrò & volumus, ut unusquisq; se in cubiculo honestè gerat, neq; immoderato clamore, neq; risu profuso, neque canticis, neq; strepitu, saltatione aut musicis instrumentis, vicinum a somno, quiete, aut studio impediatur; deniq; a serotinis comēssationibus & a potationibus absteineat. Quod si quisquam in cubiculo quicquam vel extruat, vel reficiat non consulto M̃gro aut vice-m̃gro & octo senioribus, suo sumptu faciat, & cum discesserit Collegio, sine ullā compensatione relinquat.

### Cap. XXVII. De expensis eorum qui ad Collegii negotia obeunda emittuntur.

ÆQUUM est certè ut qui ad alicujus commodum laborem capit, ei sumptus necessarius ab eodem suppeditetur. Statuimus igitur ut M̃gr, soci<sup>9</sup>, aut alius quicumq; ad Collegii negotia obeunda emissus de sententiā Mag̃ri aut eo absente vice-m̃gri & majoris partis octo seniorum, qui & negotium ipsum, loci distantiam, dierum numerum & alias circumstantias diligentè considerent, sumptus allocatos habeant, ipse intra biduum postquam ad Collegium redierit, expensa in schedulā quādam particulatim scripta, ad M̃grum, aut eo absente vice-m̃grum deferat, sub pœna amissionis eorundem; Quod si quis ultra septem dies in prædictis negotiis abfuerit, comēatum ad vestes reficiendas pro toto absentiae tempore recipiat.

### Cap. XXVIII. De Sacerdotijs, agris, prædiis, et fundis Collegii lustrandis.

MULTA ex negligentia incommoda provenire animadvertimus, et ob eam causam statuimus et decernimus ut intra triennii integri spatium omnia, si ita commodum M̃gro et majori parti octo seniorū visum fuerit, sacerdotia, prædia, agri ac fundi Collegii diligentè a M̃gro, aut eo aliis negotiis impedito, a vice-m̃gro, & seniore thesauraro, et uno altero socio qui concionetur, a M̃gro et majori parte octo seniorum designato, lustrentur; & in singulos annos totidem eorum, quot comode lustrari possint, lustrentur. Quo quidem in itinere omnes sumptus necessarios ac moderatos a Collegio sustineri, & tum vice-m̃grum, & dictum thesaurarium, et concionatorem comēatum suum pro toto illo tempore habere, eosq; omnia ruinosam curare, arreraria exigere, terraria reficienda curare, et alia quæ videbuntur necessaria obire volumus. Quod si M̃gr aliis, ut supra dictum est, negotiis impeditus fuerit, tum si vel vice-m̃gr, vel prædictus thesaurarius, aut concionator hoc munus aut negligentia prætermittat, aut exequi recuset, XL solidis mulctetur. Hanc autem progressionem fieri statuimus inter festum Paschatis & S. Michaelis.

### Caput XXIX. De custodiâ honorum Collegii.

BONA Collegii, sive ad sacellum, sive ad bibliothecam, sive ad aulam spectantia, sive ad culinam, sive ad quam aliam Collegii partem omnia in duo Registra referri statuimus; quorum alterum in turri, alterum apud vice-mâgrum servetur; et quotannis per eundem & decanum seniore, et bursarium juniorem, simul ac electi ac admissi fuerint, hæc duo Registra renoventur, & quid et quomodo quicquam superioris anni amissum fuerit, videatur. Si quid tale accedat in Registris notetur, et is cujus negligentia amissum sit, sine tergiversatione præstet. Sin autem intra mensem non fecerit, duplum reddat Collegio, & usq; eo comæatu careat quoad prestiterit. Vice-mâgr autem decanus prædictus, & dictus thesaurarius, si non intra mensem suum officium in hæc parte fecerint, comæatu usq; eo priventur quoad plenè expleverint. Vasa aurea et argentea et si quid prætereà pretiosum sit, quod quotidianis usibus non subserviat, in turri tutò conservetur, neq; unquam ex ea promatur, nisi singulis rebus in Registro eorum manibus qui promunt scriptis. Si quis libros ex bibliothecâ aut aliud quidpiam ex bonis collegii mutuetur, in dictis Registris suâ manu scribat, et de iisdem reddendis fidem det. Qui autem non reddiderit, aut duplum solvere, aut tantisper comæatu carere volumus, dum solverit.

### Caput XXX. De Sacerdotiorum collocatione.

SI quod sacerdotium, aut dignitas, promotiove ecclesiastica, cujus collocatio ad Collegium pertinet, forte vacaverit; volumus illius præsentationem intra mensem, postquam Collegio indicatum fuerit, vacare in socium secundum suum gradum maxime seniore sive domi sive absens fuerit, qui nullum sacerdotium aut præbendam aut ullam ecclesiasticam promotionem habet, (nisi aliquis fortassis qui habet deponere voluerit) omninò conferri, si non gravissima causa per Mâgrum, aut eo absente vice-mâgrum, (modo Mâgri absentis consensus vel obtineatur vel requiratur) & majorem partem octo seniorum approbanda obtiterit. Quod si ei propter causam supradictam non conferatur, tum proximè senior habeat & ita deinceps. Quinetiam si sacerdotium absente Mâgro cuiq; hoc modo conferatur, & propter Mâgri absentiam præsentatio obsignari non poterit, antequàm donatio ad episcopum propter rei delationem devolvatur, tum ut, ne ejus donatione pro illâ vice fraudetur, sigillum comune, etiam absente Mâgro, præsentationi opponi volumus. Deniq; statuimus & ordinamus, ut nulla unquam advocatio, quam vocant, alicujus sacerdotii, alicujus rectoriæ aut vicariæ, aut cujuscunq; promotionis ecclesiasticæ ad Collegium pertinentis cuiquam ullâ de causâ detur aut conferatur.

### Caput XXXI. De Januis et Ostiis.

IN januis custodiendis hic sit modus: statuimus primum ut jannua parva sub turri majore hyeme manè horâ sextâ aperiatur, vesperi horâ octavâ obseratur: æstate autem manè horâ quintâ aperiatur, vesperi horâ nonâ obseratur. Tempore autem prandii & cœnæ semper obserata sit: parva autem janua quæ ad scholas publicas ducit, sit noctu duabus seris obserata, quarum altera interdium aperta sit, altera semper serata; cujus clavē singuli mâgri socii, ut illâc interdium cum ipsis commodum videbitur, egrediantur,

egrediantur, habeant. Horæ in hac januâ aperiendâ et claudendâ eadem observentur quæ in alterâ. Janua autem quæ ducit ad agros aperiatur manè horâ septimâ hyemæ, æstate horam circiter quintam; vesperî autem hyemæ obseretur horâ sextâ, æstate horâ nonâ. Hyemem in hoc statuto intelligimus a festo S. Michaelis usq; ad festum Annunciationis B. Mariæ; æstatem autem, quod reliquum est anni. Januæ majores nunquam nisi vecturæ causâ aperiuntur, statimq; claudantur. Janitor in hac re diligentè suo fungatur munere, alioqui officio privetur. Claves vesperî januis obseratis ad M̃grum, aut eo absente, vice-m̃grum deferri volumus.

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College  
Cambridge.

## Caput XXXII. De Evidentiis et Monumentis.

NIHIL est quod al<sup>i</sup> Collegii conservationem plus valeat, quam evidenti-  
arum monumentorumq; diligens custodia. Idcirco statuimus et ordinamus ut  
literæ patentes Fundatoris Collegii, cæteraq; omnia monumenta, evidentiæ,  
rotulæ, curiarum rentaria et terraria in cistis et capsulis decentè in turri  
reponantur; quarum claves M̃gr vel eo absente vice-m̃gr, decani, thesaurarii  
servent. Nihil horum nisi gravissimâ de causâ a Mãgro aut eo absente vice-  
m̃gro, et majore parte 8 seniorum approbandâ, inde expromatur aut cuiq;  
ostendatur; si quid forte efferendum sit, in Registro res abstracta, nomen  
extrahentis, & dies quo extrahitur, scribatur. Singularum acta a senescallo,  
quem vocant, curiarum quotannis in membranîs describantur, et ad Col-  
legium afferantur, alioqui dictum senescallum stipendio carere volumus.  
Collegii scriba rotulas curiales in unum librum describat. Rotulæ ipsæ in  
turri condantur; librum autem, M̃gr, aut vice-m̃gr ubi ad Collegii sacer-  
dotia et fundos progressionem facit, secum circumferat; ut videat annua  
singularum curiarum acta, quo melius de statu Collegii judicet.

## Caput XXXIII. De Computo, quod vocant, faciendo.

QUONIAM ad Collegii utilitatem plurimùm valet, diligens acceptorum  
et expensorum ratio; idcirco statuimus et ordinamus, ut singulis annis sem-  
per quarto die Decembris rationes totius anni præteriti, ab auditore, quem  
vocant, diligenter subducantur; quo status Collegii melius cognoscatur.  
Quibus interesse volumus, si domi sint, M̃grum, et vice-m̃grum reliquosq;  
seniores. Quo tempore thesaurarii reddant omnium acceptorum & ex-  
pensorum rationem, & si quid Collegio debent, post rationes confectas red-  
dere cogantur. Et si non ante finem mensis proximè sequentis, singuli  
istorum debitum suum Collegio dissolvât, tum eos in perpetuum expelli, et  
in jus vocari mandamus. Singuli horum nunquam plus pecuniæ præ-  
manib<sup>9</sup> habeant, quam M̃gr & major pars octo seniorum necessarium duxe-  
rint; neq; pecuniam ex ærario recipiant, nisi prius sumam quam reciperint  
propriâ manu in utrâq; parte unius indenturæ scripserint. Cujus indenturæ  
pars altera in com̃uni cistâ in ærario reservetur, altera pars penes thesau-  
rarium sit. His itaq; pactis coram M̃gro & octo senioribus rationum  
summas particulatim exponat, et tum eas, tum pecuniam defectam quam  
arreragia & superlata, quæ supplusagum vocant, in membranîs referendam  
curent. Quas quidem membranâs in turri minori reponi volumus. Pe-  
cuniam autem, quam excrementiam appellant, in turri itidem a M̃gro &  
decanis recondatur. Eodem tempore generalis Receptor rationem quoq;  
omnium acceptorum coram M̃gro & octo senioribus, & Auditore reddat.  
Deniq; statuimus ut singulis anni quartis thesaurarii & senescallus pro  
sociorum com̃eatu coram M̃gro, aut eo absente, vice-m̃gro & octo seni-  
oribus rationem acceptorum & expensorum reddant, quo status Collegii  
melius cognoscantur.

• Sic in MS.

### Caput XXXIII. De Sigillo Communi.

SIGILLUM cōmune intra turrim minorem aut sacellum in cistā quinq; clavibus obseratā reponatur; quas custodiant M̄gr, decani, thesaurarij; & cum quispiam eorum exiverit, clavem suam cum deputato relinquat sub pœna commeatus menstrui, et nemo illorum duas unquam servet simul. Sigillum autem nunquam cuiquam syngraphæ aut scripto apponi volumus, nisi convocatis in sacellum octo senioribus, & octo præterea ex maximis senioribus socijs: quorum omnium si octo cum M̄gro consenserint, sigillum scripto obsignando apponatur, sin minùs res omninò infecta maneat. Absq; consensu M̄gri nullum aliquando obsignetur; qui, si a Collegio abfuerit, et vice m̄gro potestatem per literas alicujus scripti obsignandi fecerit, tum scriptum illud, octo ex supradictis cum vice-m̄gro consentientibus obsignetur. Pro sigillo præsentationis alicujus sacerdotij aut promotionis ecclesiasticæ, nihil pecuniæ accipiatur. Pro indenturis et locationibus singuli socij supradicti xij<sup>d</sup>, M̄gr autem ij<sup>a</sup> recipiat, tantū quod sup̄ee potest ad Collegij usum conferatur.

### Cap. XXXV. De Possessionibus non alienandis, & de locationibus earundem.

STATUIMUS & ordinamus ut M̄gr & xvj. socij maximè seniores, penes quos locationem rectoriarum, maneriorum, ædium, hortorum, fundorum, agrorum, tenementorum, & firmarum omnium cujuscunq; generis ad Collegium pertinentium perpetuò esse volumus, nullā de causā sub pœnā perjurijs & locorū suorum in perpetuum amittendorum; ulla maneria, rectoria, advocaciones, jus patronatus ecclesiarum, terras, tenementa, redditus, servitia, possessiones, aut ullam partem prædictorum vendant aut alienent, nisi forte sint ædes ruinosæ, quæ magis exigunt reparationes, & quæ plus damni quam commodi Collegio videbuntur adferri, quæ consensu M̄gri & seniorum supra-dictorum vendi & alienari possint. Statuimus porrò ut firmas rectoriarum, & omnium cōmoditatum ad eas pertinentium non ultra spatium et terminū X annorum, quotiescunq; vacaverint & terminus dictus finitus & completus plenè fuerit, M̄gr & prædicti seniores locent & ad firmam dimittant, sub pœnā perjurijs & locorum suorum in perpetuum amittendorum. Cætera autem maneria, fundos, agros, & tenementa cujuscunq; generis aut conditionis fuerint, non ultra spatium ac terminum xx annorū quotiescunq; vacaverint, et terminus prædictus finitus & plenè completus fuerit, locent et ad firmam dimittant, sub pœnā prædictā. Atq; in singulis indenturis sint hæc duæ clausulæ; nimirum quod ejusmodi tenentes rectorias, tenementa, beneficia, fundos, agros, aut ædes, aut ullam partem aut portionem eorundem non alienabunt, neq; terminum aut tempus sic ijs concessum, vel partem aliquam illius, alijs personis quibuscunq; concedante, seu qualitercunq; tradent, sine licentiā speciali & consensu M̄gri & prædictorum seniorum, et ut redditus & pecuniæ summas pro illis debitas thesaurarijs in Collegio intra mensem, aut ad summū XL. dies solvant; et pro conditionibus cujuscunq; indenturæ firmiter servandis, sit clausula vel reintrandi vel indenturæ adnihilandi, vel utrumq; faciendū, prout jurisperiti Collegio tutissimum ac commodissimum judicaverint; et singuli tenentes seu firmarij non alieno nomine, sed suo ac proprio nomine rectorias & firmas cujuscunq; generis ad Collegium spectantes habeant teneantq;. Deniq; ut omnes reparationes faciendas, & omnes expensas, et onera tam ordinaria quam extraordinaria supportanda, et intra terminum proxime post initiū termini in indenturis expressi, singuli eorum terraria vere & fideliter facta ad Collegium deferenda curent. Porrò statuimus et decernimus, ut nulla omninò reversio, quam vocant, ullius rectoriæ, manerii,

manerii, fundi, agri, aut possessionis cujuscunq; generis ad Collegium spectantis, unquam concedatur, aut dimittatur, nisi biennium ad suum in singulis indenturis expressum plenè completum et finitum sub pœnâ prædictâ. Et si firma aliqua aut rectoriæ aut possessionis cujuscunq; generis ad Collegium spectantis cuiquam, ex socijs Collegij, discipulis vel famulis ejusdem aliquando fortè locetur, statim ut syngrapha obsignata fuerit, eum a Collegio amoveri volumus.

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

### Cap. XXXVI. De Auditoris et Senescalli curiarum, et Receptoris officijs.

STATUIMUS et ordinamus, ut sit unus Auditor, qui computo faciendo semper, die ad idem ipsum in statutis præscripto, intersit, et rationes omnes acceptorum et expensorum totius anni accuratè consideret, et consideratas fidelitèr subducendas examinandasq;, easdemq; intra tres menses in membranas transcribendas et ad Collegium deferendas curet. Sit præterèa unus Senescallus curiarum, qui cum opus sit, per Māgrum & thesaurarios admonitus, curijs omnibus ad Collegium spectantibus, cum peragenda sint, intersit; & omnia quæ ad tale munus pertinent, sedulò obeat. Sit porrò unus Receptor generalis, qui omnes & singulos Collegij redditus colligat, & fideliter ad Collegium deferendos curet: Qui cum electus sit, antequam ad illud munus admittatur, sufficientes obsides sub obligatione pro fidelitate suâ det Collegio. Horum singuli stipendium habeant, prout proportio Collegij in his statutis descripta declarat & non amplius. Et in eorum literis patentibus semper provisum sit, ut ipsi in propriâ personâ suis officijs fungantur, et nunquam pro se vicarium aut vicarios substituunt, sub pœnâ locorum suorum amittendorum, nisi fortè aliquando morbo impediti fuerint. Istorum eligendorum potestatem habeant Mgr & octo seniores, & in eorum electione eandem formâ, quæ est in officarijs eligendis præscripta, teneant.

### Cap. XXXVII. De Famulis Collegij.

EST in cujusq; societatis civilis administratione cum primis necessaria, ut sint quædam membra infima quæ reliquis inserviant; & proptereâ statuimus ut in hoc Collegio sit unus Registrarius sive scriba, unus custos sacelli, mancipium unum, duo promi, tres coqui, lixa unus, janitor unus, lotrices tres, quatuor famuli præterèa pro Mgro et officarijs Collegij, quorum singuli stipendia habeant, prout proportio Collegij in his statutis descripta monstrat, & singuli quod suum sit officiū diligentèr exequantur. Quos quidem omnes Mgro aut eo absente vice-mgro, thesaurarijs & senescallo parere volumus, & de illorum sententiâ omnia & singula ad suum munus spectantia administrare, et si aliquando deliquerint, istorum arbitrio corrigi. Quorum electio sit penes Mgrum & octo seniores, aut Mgro absente, penes vice-mgrum & septem seniores; in quibus eligendis idem servetur suffragandi modus qui est præscriptus de officarijs eligendis. Quatuor tamen famulos, quos postremo loco pro Mgro & officarijs posuimus nominandi potestatem semper soli Mgro concedimus. Quod si forte quispiam prædictorum ex Academiâ egredi voluerit aut coact<sup>9</sup> fuerit, copiam egrediendi a Mgro aut eo absente vice-mgro petat, sub pœnâ loci sui amittendi.

Cap. XXXVIII. De Pœnâ majorum criminũ  
 & minorũ.

EST nihil quod magis homines ad delinquendum incitet quam impunitas; et propter eam statuimus & ordinamus, ut si quis Sociorum aut Discipulorum aliorumve intra Collegium vitam degentium, hæresos, aut probabilis suspicionis hæreseos, simoniæ, aut impiæ et perversæ alicujus opinionis, aut dogmatis aut læsæ majestatis, aut pertinaciæ, aut perjurij, furti notabilis, homicidii voluntarij, stupri, adulterij, incestus, raptionis, injuriosæ ac violentæ percussione socij cujusdam, discipuli, pensionarii, sisatoris aut subsisatoris convictus sit, aut vulnus grave cuiquam ex prædictis inflixerit, aut si M̃grum ejusve vicarium, aut officiarium, octove seniorum quempiam vel leviter percusserit, qui etiam portas Collegij furtim reseraverit, aut conjurationes vel insidias contra Collegium comparaverit, vel seditiones in Collegio aliquando excitaverit, aut damnum grave ei intulerit, aut per alios hæc fieri procurarit, aut dedecus infamiamve dicto Collegio inusserit, & vel hæc omnia prædicta crimina, vel singula eorum se admisisse, aut coram M̃gro ejusve vicario & octo senioribus confessus fuerit, aut eorundem idoneis testibus convictus fuerit, M̃gri et majoris partis octo seniorum consensu, sine ulla monitione Collegio omninò privetur. Minorum autem criminum pœna, de quâ nulla in statutis fit mentio, judicio M̃gri aut ejus vicarij & octo seniorum semp relinquatur.

Cap. XXXIX. De causis quibusdam Collegij  
 deserendi in alijs Statutis non expressis.

SÆPE incidunt ejusmodi causæ ut Collegium deserere necesse sit; itaq; statuimus et ordinamus, ut dicti Collegij vel M̃gr, vel sociorum, discipulorum, pensionariorum, sisatorum et subsisatorum quispiam matrimonium contraxerit, vel ad aliquod aliud Collegium in Academiâ Cantabrigiensi vel extra ut M̃gr, socius, vel discipulus electus et admissus fuerit, aut munus præconis, quem Bedellum vocant, consequutus sit, immediatè ubi hoc M̃gro vel eo absente vice-m̃gro & octo senioribus pro certo cognitũ sit, Collegium penitus amittat.

Cap. XL. De M̃gri, si res exigat, amotione.

QUONIAM capite gravi aliquo morbo laborante, cætera corporis membra vehementer quoq; vexari solent; idcirco statuimus & ordinamus, ut si M̃gr Collegij in suo negotio obeundo admodum negligens & dissolutus repertus fuerit, aut de inhonestâ vitæ ratione aut incontinentiâ suspectus per vice-m̃grũ & reliquos septem seniores, aut per majorem partem eorum, quorum conscientiam hæc in re, quantum possum<sup>9</sup>, oneramus, sicut Domino Jesu rationem reddituri sint, cum omni lenitate & modestiâ admoneatur. Sin autem neq; tum quidem vice-m̃gr & reliqui seniores: vel major pars eorum rem omnem visitatori episcopo Eliensi, qui pro tempore fuerit, aperiant; qui et eam diligentè cognoscat, et cum æquitate definiat. Cujus sententiæ M̃grũ sine ullâ appellatione omninò parere volumus, sub pœnâ loci sui in perpetuũ amittendi. Porrò si dictus M̃gr coram dicto visitatore aliquando examinatus, et vel de hæreseos vel læsæ majestatis crimine, vel si de simoniâ, usurâ, perjurio, coram eodẽ, comisso



eoſſiſſo furto notabili, homicidio voluntario, incestu, adulterio, fornicatione, dilapidatione bonorum Collegij, vel de violatione statutorum ejusdem, vel deniq; de alio quovis crimine conſimili notabili coram prædicto viſitato legitime convictus fuerit, ſine morâ per eundem vice-mãgrum officio Mãgri privetur, neq; ei ullam appellationem, neq; ullum aliud juris remedium permittimus; ſed cuncta quæ in hæc cauſâ tentaverit, irrita eſſe volumus & decernimus ipſo facto.

Nº L  
Statutes of  
Trinity College  
Cambridge.

**Caput XLI. De Officio trium Lectorum publicorum, qui in ſcholis Academiae prælegunt; quorum unus Theologiam, alter linguam Hebræam, tertius Græcam doceat.**

QUO quis ulteriori mercede et ſtipendio eſt donatus eo majorem laborem libenti animo ſuſcipere debet; et propterea ſtatuumus et ordinamus, ut tres præcipui et publici lectores, quorum ſinguli XL libras a Collegio ſanctæ & individuae Trinitatis, a Rege Henrico viij patre noſtro chariſſimo, fundato in ſingulos annos recipiant. Unaquaq; hebdomadâ cujuſq; termini quater ſinguli minimùm legant: & auditores ſemper antea de eo die quo legere volunt admoneant. Cupimus tamẽ ut ſingulis præſtis inſuper toto magnæ vacationis termino, ſi peſtis non ingruerit, & tria ex præcipuis Collegijs ſuam juventutem non ruſ amandarint, eos quoq; legere præcipimus. Præcipua Collegia hoc loco intelligimus, Collegium Regis, Collegium ſanctæ & individuae Trinitatis, Collegium D. Johannis, et Collegium Chriſti. Et quoties ſinguli vel eo termino, vel reliquis tribus terminis, diebus præſtitis legendi officium prætermiſerit, toties, x. ſolidis mulcentur, qui dempti de eorum ſtipendio in Collegij uſum cedant. Quod ſi quiſpiam eorum ægrotaverit, aut aliquâ gravi cauſâ per Mãgrum & majorem partem octo ſeniorum approbandâ, impeditus fuerit, tum intra triduum ad ſummũ, pro ſe unum, qui ſit ad illud munus idoneus obeundum ſubſtituat; ut auditorum utilitati diligentèr conſulatur. Verum alijs de cauſis nunquam pro ſe ſubſtituere ſub poenâ loci ſui amittendi permittim⁹. Horas autem a Vice-Cancellario & Mãgro dicti Collegij cum quatuor ex octo ſenioribus præſtitutas obſervent; ſinguliſq; diebus quib⁹ legere tenentur, ſinguli integram ferè horam prælegendo conſumant. Quinetiam authores a prædicto Vice-Cancellario, Mãgro, et quatuor ex octo ſenioribus dicti Collegij designatos legant, & modum quoq; quem illi utiliſſimum comòdiſſimumq; duxerint, perpetuo obſervent. Porro ſtatuumus et volumus ut quotieſcunq; locum prædictorum lectorum vacare contigerit, plenam poteſtatem eligendi habeant Vice-Cancellarius Academiae Cantabrigienſis, Mãgr dicti Collegij, cum duobus maximè ſenioribus dicti Collegij ſocijs; quinetiam præpoſiti ſeu Mãgri trium reliquorum Collegiorum præcipuorum, viz. Collegij Regalis, Collegij D. Johannis, & Collegij Chriſti; et ſi quiſquam prædictorum electorum Vice-Cancellarius id temporis fuerit, tum ſumatur ejus loco Mãgr Collegij Reginae; qui omnes in publicis ſcholis in unum per Vice-Cancellarium, cum conſenſu Mãgri S. & individuae Trinitatis prædicti, convocati, breve quoddâ ſcriptum ſeu instrumentum per ſcribam Academiae, poſtridè quam locum vacare intellexerint, componendum curent; in eoq; diem ad ſingulos eorum qui illud munus petunt diligentèr examinandos præſtituant. Hujus ſcripti ſeu instrumenti ſint duo exemplaria deſcripta; quorum alterum ad oſtium Templi D. Mariae propè forum ſiti, alterum ad oſtium publicarum ſcholarum aſſigatur; ibiq; utrumq; ad ſeptem dies integros ſtet, quo ab omnibus prædictæ Academiae ſtudentibus intelligi poſſit locum vacare. Sit autem dies examinationis octavus dies poſtq; Vice-Cancellario & Mãgro Collegij S. & individuae Trinitatis a Rege Henrico octavo patre noſtro chariſſimo fundati, locum vacare notum fuerit. Quod ſi quiſpiam eorum qui tunc abſuerint ab Academia judicio majoris partis electorum, etiamſi non petat, digniſſimus loco vacante videbitur, dies examinationis

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

nationis in eo casu tantum usq; eo poterit deferri, quoad commodè respectu ad loci distantiam habito, ubicunq; fuerit accerseri queat. Et si extra regnum Angliæ fuerit; interea aliquis ad locum supplendum per majorem partem dictorum electorū surrogatur, et pro ratâ portione stipendium habeat. Sit autem examinandi modus hujusmodi. Si lectura theologica vacaverit, tum theologorum singuli qui illud munus petunt, (quos vel doctores theologiæ vel bacchalaureos ejusdem facultatis semper esse volumus) primum per facultatem theologicam examinentur, quid in Scripturis sacris intelligendis & in sacrorum Patrum scriptis possunt: deinde singuli eorum qui petant, diebus per electores ad eam rem præstitutis, aliquam Scripturæ partem per prædictos electores sibi assignatam, per spatium unius horæ in publicis Scholis palàm interpretentur. Quod si lectura Hebraica vel Græca vacaverit, singuli qui petunt in linguarum illarum cognitione per aliquot earum linguarum peritos, examinentur; et certis diebus, partem alicujus libri aut authoris in illis linguis scripti per dictos electores assignatam, per spatium unius horæ, ut suprà de lectore theologico dictum est, in scholis publicis palam interpretentur; postridie autem quam singuli hoc modo palam prælegerint; prædicti electores publicis in Scholis in unum convenientes, jurejurando se obstringant, in locum illum jam vacantem se, neminem vel gratiâ, vel munere, vel spe alicujus muneris comotos, sed eum quem, conscientia testante, maximè ad id munus idoneum judicaverint, electuros, semotâ omnî sinistrâ affectione prout sint, & Jesu Servatori rationem in ultimo die redditori, & Academiæ honori & studentium utilitati consulturi. Atq; si contigerit vel nos vel quempiam ex successoribus nostris aut magnatibus hujus regni, quem per liberas ad hujusmodi locum commendare, qui non sit ad eum maximè idoneus, (optimum semper Deo teste & conscientia præficiendum cupimus) tum volumus & mandam<sup>9</sup> sine ullâ dictarum literarum respectu, ut electores præstantissimum & ad auditores instituendos accomodatissimum eligant. Quod si quispiã eorum penes quos eligendi potestas sit fortè abfuerit, ejus locum suppleat illis vicarius, eandemq; auctoritatem inter eligendum habeat. Qui omnes inter eligendum potissimum considerent solidam doctrinã, vocis claritatem, prononciationem et elocutionem, et socios sanctæ et individuæ Trinitatis prædicti, si modò cæteris qui petunt pares sint, semper præferant, & in quem major pars electorum consenserit, is pro electo habeatur. Quod si electores post tria aperta scrutinia hoc modo consentire non possunt, tum is electus esto quẽ Vice-Cancellarius & Mgr dicti Collegij nominaverint; et si forte id temporis Mgr dicti Collegij sit Vice-Cancellarius, tum is sit electus quem ille & Collegii Regalis præpositus nominaverint, sed si hi duo i. e. Vice-Cancellarius & Mgr dicti Collegij, vel si dictus Mgr Vice-Cancellarius sit, tum nisi dictus Mgr et Præpositus Collegij Regalis de uno aliquo consenserint, tum is pro electo habeatur quem illius Academiæ Cancellarius (si episcopus sit) solus nominaverit; verum si Cancellarius illius Academiæ non sit episcopus, tum quem Archiepiscopus Cantuariensis solus nominaverit electus esto. Quâ re confectâ, electus ille per Mgrum dicti Collegij S. & individuæ Trinitatis simul atq; jusjurandum coram dicto Mgro & octo senioribus ejusdem Collegij de hoc statuto servando dederit, admittatur. Nemo in locum prædictorum lectorum unquam eligatur, qui sit de hæresi probabiliter suspectus, vel infamiâ notatus. Qui ad Hebraicam lecturam eligetur, sit ad minimum vel Mgr artium, vel bacchalaureus theologiæ, aut doctor ejusdem facultatis. Qui autem ad Græcam lecturam assumetur, sit ad minimum Mgr artium vel bacchalaureus theologiæ; doctores omnes cujuscunq; facultatis fuerint, ab hâc Græcâ lecturâ omninò excludimus. Quod si socius Collegij S. & individuæ Trinitatis prædicti, ad aliquem locum prædictorum lectorum electus sit, cum primum admissus fuerit, deinceps socij nomẽ solum teneat: et si unus sit ex numero octo seniorum, senioritatem illam, cubiculum quoq; suum et sisatorem habeat; comœatu vero, stipendio et liberaturâ socijs debitis, toto illo tempore quo illud legendi munus obit, penitus careat: cæterum si legendi munus deposuerit, tum sodalitiū ut antèa cum omnibus commoditatibus habeat. Insuper statuimus ut singuli ad aliquod prædictorū lectorum munus electi, cujuscunq; Collegij socij aut pensionarij fuerint, (exceptis semper Collegiorum mgris, doctoribus, et maritis) aut ubicunq; antèa habitaverint, cum primum, admissi fuerint, in dicto Collegio S. & individuæ Trinitatis, prout fundatoris voluntas postulat, quamdiu

quamdiu illud munus exequantur habitent. Et statutis ejusdem Collegij eodem modo quo socij ejusdem pareant, & omnes actus scholasticos ad quos socij tenentur observent, cæteraq; omnia ut socij Collegij agant, sed nil præter stipendium lectori debitum a dicto Collegio recipiant. Et si quispiam illorum socius vel pensionarius alterius alicujus Collegij antea fuerit, nunquam in socium vel in numerum octo seniorum ejusdem Collegij, quamdiu illud munus tenuerit eligatur: verum si munus illud vel suâ sponte deposuerit, aut præ morbo aut imbecillitate virium exequi non possit, in socium Collegij prædicti (ne omni spe destituatur) per Mgrum & majorem partem octo seniorum dicti Collegij S. & individua Trinitatis, si modo statuta Collegij in quo antea socius erat, permiserint, eum eligi volumus, quocunq; dicti Collegij S. & individua Trinitatis statuto non obstante. Quod si statuta Collegij in quo antea fuerit non permiserint, tum in socium non eligatur aut admittatur, sed tamen stipendium, comæatum, & liberaturam, cæteraq; commoda habeat, socio dicti Collegij qui sit ejusdem gradus debita, eâ lege ut statuta dicti Collegij ad socium ejusdem Collegij ejusdemq; gradus pertinentia per omnia observet, atq; toto illo tempore quo his comòdis in dicto Collegio fruitur, sodalitiùm quod in dicto Collegio tunc vacat, vel proximè post vacabit, ne dictum Collegium quicquam damni inde accipiat, omnino vacare volumus et mandamus. Item singuli ad aliquod prædictorum lectorum munus electi, tam socij dicti Collegij quam cæteri, pro comæatu ex stipendio sibi pro lecturâ debito, sex libras quotannis dicto Collegio solvant, hoc est, ad finem cujusq; quartæ anni triginta solidos. Cubiculum verò in Collegio gratis habeant singuli eorum. Quod si aliquando ægrotaverint, tum volumus, ut pro singulis hebdomadis quibus ægrotaverint, viginti denarios ex prædictis sex libris demptos habeant. Suum legendi munus, quamdiu et illud diligentè obierint et ipsi voluerint teneant. Verùm si quispiam eorum suum officium negligentè fecerit, et ter per Vice Cancellariũ & Mgrum dicti Collegij eâ de re admonitus non emendaverit, aut si de hæresi aut aliquo crimine notabili coram Vice Cancellario et dicto Mgro legitimè convictus fuerit, aut si contra fidem orthodoxam aut contra sacramenta aliquando loquit<sup>9</sup> esse vel aliquid egisse deprehensus sit, aut ab Academiâ amplius quadraginta dies in annos singulos abfuerit, nisi gravissima causa per Mgrum dicti Collegij et majorem partem octo seniorum ejusdem approbanda obstiterit, tum idem suum locum amittat, quocumq; scripto, autoritate, aut mandato concesso vel in posterũ concedendo, vel quâcunq; dispensatione a quocunq; obtenta non obstante, lecturâ privetur. Nemo prædictorum Lectorum durante tempore lecturæ suæ, ullum officium, magistratum, aut lecturam aliam vel in dicto Collegio vel in Academiâ habeat, sub pœnâ prædictâ. Hujus Statuti unum exemplar sit intra Statuta dicti Collegij et alterum in libro de Statutis Academiæ descriptum.

## Cap. XLII. De Officio pauperum.

CUM in literis patentibus de fundatione Collegij sanctæ & individua Trinitatis mentio de pauperibus ibidem victuris facta sit, et nullus certus numerus in iisdem literis præscriptus; statuimus & ordinamus ut sint numero viginti. Atq; ex his x. nostræ auctoritati eligendos reservamus, reliquos Mgro et senioribus eligendos tribuimus. Et nemo in illorum numerum admittatur, qui non sit inopiâ oppressus aut bello contractus & mutilatus, aut senio confectus, & ad miseriam redactus, et ut omnes ac singuli Cantabrigiæ prope Collegium prædictum, prout literæ patentes fundationis postulant, ætatem degant si commodè possint, quo singulis diebus in Templo sive Sacello Collegij divinis precibus quotidie intersint, et pro regiâ Majestate et pace Ecclesiæ & Regni incolumitate sedulo orent, & Mgro aut eo absente Vice-mgro, in omnib<sup>9</sup> quæ ad Ecclesiæ decorem pertinent, obtemperent. Quod si quispiâ istorum ista facere recusaverit, is loco suo in perpetuum amoveatur. Quinetiâ si factiosus sit aut hæreticus, aut de hæresi probabiliter suspectus, aut infamis, aut aliquod crimen notabile admisit; si se coram Mgro et octo senioribus non legitimè purgaverit, loco privetur. Nullam porrò mulierem volumus in hunc numerum admitti. Et quò prædictorum pauperum singuli melius in officio contineantur,

volumus et decernimus, ut quotannis calendis Octobris, unus ex illorū numero qui gravitate, prudentiā & virtute cæteros præstare videatur, per M̄grum & octo seniores vel quatuor eorum minimū eligatur tanquā Præses, qui diligenter consideret, ut singuli honestè et decenter se gerant, ut singula hoc statuto contenta sedulò observent. Præterea volumus cum quispiam prædictorum pauperum abfuerit vel a precibus matutinis vel vespertinis in diebus tam profestis quam festis, nisi ægrotaverit, aut copiam a seniore Collegij decano petierit, cum arbitrio M̄gri aut eo absente vicem̄gri vel decani corrigi; ipsūmq; qui tanquam Præses si suum officium aut prætermiserit, aut negligentè fecerit, arbitrio M̄gri aut vicem̄gri puniri. Deniq; volumus ut omnes togis coloris violarum et uno eodemq; modo confectis cum insignibus Rosæ vestiti, tam in Collegio quam in oppido semper incedant. Et plures quam XL dies singuli in singulos annos petità a M̄gro aut Vice-m̄gro facultate, a Cantabrigiā ne absint sub pœnā expulsionis. Reliqui quatuor ex ordinatione Thomæ Allen presbyteri, semper sumenter ex ijs pauperibus qui in Stevenage habitant.

Cap. XLIII. De Cōneatu, Stipendio, et Liberaturis omnium qui sumptibus Collegij aluntur et sustentantur.

	£.	s.	d.
M̄gr Collegij habeat quotannis pro cōneatu & stipendio - - - - -	C		
Pro liberaturâ - - - - -	iiij		
Doctorum theologiæ singuli habeant p̄ cōm̄ in sing: hebdomadis - - - - -			xx
Pro stipendio annuo - - - - -	v		
Pro liberaturâ annuâ - - - - -	ij	vi	viiij
M̄grorū artium singuli habeant pro cōneatu - - - - -			xx
Pro stipendio annuo - - - - -	ij	xiiij	iiij
Pro liberaturâ annuâ - - - - -	l	xiii	iiij
Baccalaureorum artium singuli habeant pro cōneatu - - - - -			ij
Pro stipendio annuo - - - - -	ij	j	ij
Pro liberaturâ annuâ - - - - -	j	vi	viii
Baccalaur: theol: sing. habeant p̄ cōneatu in singulas hebdomadas - - - - -			viiij
Pro stipendio annuo - - - - -	iiij	j	
Pro liberaturâ annuâ - - - - -	ij		
Discipulorum quī Baccalaurei sunt singuli habeant pro cōneatu in singulas hebdomadas qui verò non sunt Baccalaurei pro cōneatu - - - - -			
Pro stipendio annuo singuli - - - - -		j	iiij
Pro liberaturâ annuâ - - - - -		xiiij	iiij
Sisatorum singuli qui ex reliquijs mensæ sociorum majorum vivunt, habeant præterea in singulas hebdomadas - - - - -			iiij
Pro liberaturâ annuâ - - - - -		vi	viiij
Sacellanorum sing: in sing: hebdomadas habeant pro cōneatu - - - - -			viii
Pro stipendio annuo - - - - -	iiij	j	
Pro liberaturâ annuâ - - - - -	ij		
Clericorum quotannis singuli habeant pro cōneatu, stipendio, et liberaturâ - - - - -	viiij		
Choristarum sing: hebdomatim habeant pro cōneatu - - - - -			
Pro stipendio annuo - - - - -		j	iiij
Pro liberaturâ annuâ - - - - -		xiiij	iiij
M̄gr Choristarum p̄ Musicâ habeat pro cōneatu Pro stipendio et liberaturâ quotannis - - - - -	x	j	viii

M̄gr

	£.	s.	d.
M̄gr Choristarū p̄ Grām̄at: habeat p̄ stipendio quotannis - - - - -	iiij		
Vice m̄gr habeat pro stipendio - - - - -	v		
Decanus senior pro stipendio - - - - -	iiiiij		
Decanus junior pro stipendio - - - - -	iiij	vi	viiij
Thesaurarius senior pro stipendio - - - - -	iiiiij		
Thesaurarius junior pro stipendio - - - - -	iiiiij		
Senescallus pro com̄eatu sociorum habeat pro stipendio - - - - -	iiij		
Concionatorum sing: qui sunt donati sacerd. habeant p̄ stipend. - - - - -	j	vi	viiij
Et qui nullum habent sacerdotium seu ecclesiasticā ullam aliam promotionem, habeant pro stipendio - - - - -	ij	xiiij	iiiiij
Lector primarius pro stipendio habeat - - - - -	vj		
Quatuor Sublectores singuli habeant p̄ stipendio - - - - -	ij	xiiij	iiiiij
Lector Gr̄c̄æ lingūæ pro stipendio - - - - -	iiij		
Lector Humanitatis pro stipendio - - - - -	ij	xiiij	iiiiij
Lector Gr̄c̄æ Gram̄atic̄æ pro stipendio - - - - -	ij		
Lector mathematicus pro stipendio - - - - -	ij	xiiij	iiiiij
Lector pro theologiā habeat pro stipendio - - - - -	xl		
Lector pro linguā Hebraicā pro stipendio - - - - -	xl		
Lector pro linguā Gr̄c̄ā pro stipendio - - - - -	x		
Auditor pro stipendio habeat - - - - -	v		
Senescallus pro curijs pro stipendio - - - - -	v		
Attornatus pro stipendio - - - - -	ij		
Receptor generalis pro stipendio - - - - -	xiiij	vi	viiij

	£.	s.	d.
Pauperes singuli Fundatoris habeant quotannis - - - - -	vi		
Reliqui quatuor Thom̄æ Allen - - - - -	i	vi	viiij
Registrarius pro com̄eatu habeat - - - - -		j	
Pro stipendio et liberaturā - - - - -	iiij	vi	viiij
Mancipium habeat pro stipendio - - - - -	v		
Custos sacelli pro stipendio et liberaturā - - - - -	iiij		
Janitor pro stipendio & liberaturā - - - - -	iiij		
Coquus primus pro stipendio - - - - -	v		
Coquus secundus pro stipendio - - - - -	iiij	vi	viiij
Coquus tertius pro stipendio - - - - -	ij	vi	viiij
Lixa pro stipendio - - - - -	j	vj	viiij
Promus primus pro stipendio - - - - -	v		
Promus secundus pro stipendio - - - - -	iiiiij		
Tonsor pro stipendio - - - - -	v		
Lotrix pro socijs pro stipendio - - - - -	iiij	vi	viiij
Lotrix pro discipulis pro stipendio - - - - -	iiij	vi	viiij
Lotrix pro sacellanis, clericis, choristis, sisatorib <sup>o</sup> & famulis Cott. - - - - -	iiij	vi	viiij
Cubicularius M̄gri, alter famulus qui eum comitetur, Custos equorum M̄gri, Custos equorum Collegij; quorum singuli habeant pro com̄eatu hebdomadatim cum domi sint - - - - -		i	
Pro stipendio & liberaturā quotannis singuli - - - - -	ij	xiiij	iiiiij
Equi Collegij sumptibus sustentati tres pro M̄gro et tres pro Officiarijs quando ad Collegij negotia obeunda exeunt.			

### Appendix pro Comœatu.

	£.	s.	d.
PRÆTER cōmūnem Comœatum in singulas hebdomadas præscriptum, singuli ex majoribus socijs habeant prætereà, singulis hebdomadis illis, in quas vel Natalia Christi, vel Circumcisio Domini, vel Epiphania, vel Purificatio Beatæ Mariæ, vel Pascha, vel Ascensio Dōi, vel Pentecoste, vel Festum Sanctæ & individuæ Trinitatis, vel Festū omnium Sanctorum inciderit, Et in quas Festum Annunciationis B. Mariæ, vel Festū alicujus Apostoli vel Evangelistæ, vel Nativitatis Sancti Johannis Baptistæ inciderit, Et quando Socij majores præter cōmūnem comœatum habeant x <sup>d</sup> , tum bacchalaurei vj <sup>d</sup> , & discipuli iij <sup>d</sup> habeant: Et quando Socij majores habeant iij <sup>d</sup> , bacchalaurei iij <sup>d</sup> , & discipuli ij <sup>d</sup> habeant.			x
Item distribuendum pauperibus quotannis - -	xij	vj	vij
Item consumendum ad publicas & cōmunes vias faciendas - - -	xij	vj	vij
Item pro colligendis redditibus Collegij.			
Item pro reparationibus domesticis & externis.			
Item pro detrimentis in comœatu tam sociorum quã discip.			
Item pro expensis in Collegij negotijs obeundis.			
Item pro alijs extraordinarijs expensis.			

### Cap. XLIII. De Peregrinis qui ad mensam vel M̄gri, vel Sociorum majorum vel Discip: invitantur.

STATUIMUS et ordinamus ut si quis ex Collegij benefactoribus, vel firmarijs vel officiarijs externis ad mensam M̄gri, majorum sociorum aut discipulorum invitetur, Collegium sumptus ferat. Verum si vel M̄gr vel quispiam sociorum, discipulorum aut aliorū Collegij membrorum quenquam alium ad mensam vel majorum sociorum vel discipulorum invitaverit, pro homine ab invitante pro ratâ portione prandij vel cœnæ Collegio solvatur.

### Cap. XLV. De Pensionibus seu Annuitatibus.

CUM sint quam plurimæ Pensiones sive Annuitates literis patentibus sub Sigillo Collegij, quæ omnino supervacaneæ sunt, et non necessariae nonnullis hominibus concessæ & traditæ, et ob eam causam discipulorum numerus necessariò diminuitur; idcirco statuimus et ordinamus, ut neq; illæ pensiones seu annuitates, quæ ante idus Decembris Anno Dōi MDLIII, per literas patentes Collegij concessæ fuerunt unquam post terminum dictarū literarum patentium finitum concedantur, neq; ulla alia pensio in posterum cuiquam concedatur, nisi gravissimâ de causâ per M̄grum & xvj maximè seniores socios approbandâ; et nisi tum M̄gr tum xvj socij omnes unanimo consensu ad eandem concedendam conferendamve concordaverint, exceptis illis quatuor pensionibus sive annuitatibus quæ officiarijs externis ex hisce statutis præscriptæ & assignatæ sunt. Porro, cum per Indenturas obligationis suæ vel per Parliamenti auctoritatem perfectum sit, ut omnes rēditus sive proventus Collegii a firmarijs ejusdem in ipso Collegio thesaurarijs solvantur; volumus et mandamus ut nullus sit postea receptor generalis sive particularis, nullaq; pensio sive annuitas cuiq; eo nomine postea unquam concedatur.

Cap.

## Cap. XLVI. De Statutorum Lectione.

AD accuratam Legum & Statutorum observationem, accurata eorū cognitio cum primis requiritur; quæ sine crebrâ lectione eorum in hominum animis firmè insidere non possit. Et propterea statuimus et ordinamus, ut die Veneris proximè post finem cujusq; termini, pulsatâ campanâ, & omnibus sociis, discipulis, pensionarijs, sisorib<sup>9</sup> et subsisorib<sup>9</sup> in sacellum convocatis, horâ primâ pomeridianâ quarta minimum pars Statutorum per decanos legatur, ubi intra annum integrum omnia hoc modo evolvantur; eo consilio ut quisq; plenè suum officium cognoscat, cognitumq; pro virili exequatur. Statutorum sint tria per scribam Collegij descripta exemplaria; unū quod sit semper apud M̄grū, aut eo absente Vice-m̄grū, alterum quod in bibliothecâ, tertium quod in turri minori reponatur. Si quid ambigui his statutis reperiat et e iudicio M̄gri & majoris partis octo seniorum semper dirimatur. Quorum decretis & placitis cæteros omnes in dubijs omnibus obtemperare volumus. Quoniam Thomas Allen clericus bonæ memoriæ hæreditamenta, terras, fundos ac redditus añuos LXXX librarum in perpetuū huic Collegio sanctæ et individuæ Trinitatis ex fundatione Henrici Octavi, testamento suo legavit; partim ut tres Scholæ ad docendos pueros grâmaticam fundarentur, partim ut aliquot pauperes singulis annis sublevantur; ac inter alia, in eodem testamento providit, ut un<sup>9</sup> presbyter stipendio XX marcarum sustineretur, qui certas pro illo preces celebraret, quæ nunc legibus Angliæ sublatae sunt; nos memoriam illius & beneficentiam, ut par est, pro aliquo monumento custodire & consignare cupientes, statuimus & volumus, ut hoc stipendium XX marcarum, quod prius in presbyterum conferebatur, æquis portionibus dividatur in duos scholares qui ad Dei cultum et literarum incrementum in dicto Collegio in perpetuum sustententur & alantur; Proviso, ut etiam hi duo scholares qui his XX marcis fruentur, nomine authorem suum cognoscant, & in perpetuum scholares Thomæ Allen vocentur & nuncupentur.

Explanatio quorūdam locorum in Statuto de  
Electione Sociorum, capite xij<sup>o</sup>, ex unanimo con-  
sensu M̄gri et seniorum iij Octob<sup>is</sup>: M. D. LX.

SENIORITATEM habeant pro ratione gradus, ut senior in Universitate baccalaureus ante minorem admittatur. Intelligi de his qui non sunt ejusdem anni, qui autem ejusdem anni sunt, senioritatē habeant prout M̄gr, aut eo absente Vice-M̄gr, senior decanus, lector primarius, vel duo ex ijs, quorum unus sit dictus M̄gr vel Vice-M̄gr morum & doctrinæ semper habitâ ratione, assignaverint.

## De admissione Baccalaureorum in Socios minores.

OMNES electi admittantur in plenum jus minorum sociorum & recipiant &c. Intellige ita ut admittantur in socios minores tantū, non autem in socios perpetuos.

N<sup>o</sup> I.  
Statutes of  
Trinity College,  
Cambridge.

## De electione Baccalaureorum in Socios maiores.

ATQ; eo anno quo m̄gri artium creandi sunt, ab omnibus electoribus baccalaurei qui jam sunt socij minores in m̄gros artium creandi, eo modo examinati, quo in Capite de tempore assumendi Grad<sup>o</sup> scholasticos dictum est, eo suffragandi modo quo in minores socios electi sunt, denuò in majores socios eligantur vel reijciantur, et electi tum demum in plenum jus majorum sociorum admittantur in perpetuum.

## Explanatio quorundã locorũ Cap. viij<sup>o</sup> De Concionatorum officio.

AC quo illis et melius et liberalius provideatur, potestas sit &c. Quo certius de valore sacerdotiorum & præbendarum in posterum constet, censemus et interp<sup>r</sup> tamur, ut valor semper sumatur ex Coñmentarijs regijs, & subductis decimis annuis, subsidio regi debito, xx. marcis pro stipendio curati, cæterisq; quæ episcopo, officarijs ecclesiæ cathedrali, aut chor de jure vel consuetudine annuatim debentur, residuum tum si dictam sumam xxx. librarum excesserit, post annum a Collegio discedat, sodalitiump; &c.

Caput.	INDEX SIVE TABULA CAPITUM.	Pagina.
I.	Proportio Collegij. - - - - -	i.
II.	De Maḡri officio. - - - - -	ii.
III.	De Seniorum numero et officio. - - - - -	iii.
IV.	De Vice-M̄gri officio. - - - - -	v.
V.	De officio Decanorum. - - - - -	vj.
VI.	De officio Thesaurariorum. - - - - -	viiij.
VII.	De Senescalli officio. - - - - -	ibid.
VIII.	De Concionatorum officio. - - - - -	ix.
IX.	De Lectorum officio. - - - - -	x.
X.	De Tutorum officio simul & Pupillorum. - - - - -	xiii.
XI.	De Officiariorum electione. - - - - -	ibid.
XII.	De Sociorum electione. - - - - -	xvj.
XIII.	De Discipulorũ electione. - - - - -	xviiij.
XIV.	De Pensionarijs. - - - - -	xx.
XV.	De Sisatoribus & Subsisatoribus. - - - - -	xxi.
XVI.	De cultu Dei. - - - - -	ibid.
XVII.	De gratijs agendis, ac de fundatorum aliorumq; benefactorum coñmendatione, & de legendo Biblio. - - - - -	xxiiij.
XVIII.	De publicis Sociorum & Discipulorum exercitationib <sup>o</sup> scholasticis, & de sermone latino. - - - - -	xxix.
XIX.	De tempore assumendi gradus scholast: et sacros ordines. - - - - -	xxxiiij.
XX.	De modestiã & morum honestate colendã. - - - - -	xxxiiij.

*These are the pages of the Museum Manuscript*

De vestitu



Caput.	INDEX SIVE TABULA CAPITUM.	Pagina.	N <sup>o</sup> I. Statutes of Trinity College, Cambridge.
XXI.	De vestitu & ornatu, deq; armis non gestandis	xxxvij.	
XXII.	De exitu ex Academia. - - - -	ibid.	
XXIII.	De vestibus quas Liberaturas vocant. - -	xxxix.	
XXIV.	De ludis comœdijsq; in natali Domini exhibendis. - - - -	xli.	
XXV.	De vitandâ peste & aeris contagione. - -	xli.	
XXVI.	De Cubiculorum distributione. - - -	xlii.	
XXVII.	De expensis eorum qui ad Collegij negotia obeunda emittuntur. - - - -	xliii.	
XXVIII.	De sacerdotijs, prædijs, fundis, & agris Collegij lustrandis. - - - -	ibid.	
XXIX.	De custodia bonorum Collegij. - - -	xliv.	
XXX.	De Sacerdotiorum collocatione. - - -	xlv.	
XXXI.	De Januis & Ostijs. - - - -	ibid.	
XXXII.	De evidentijs & monumentis Collegij. - -	xlvi.	
XXXIII.	De Computo, quod vocant, faciendo. - -	ibid.	
XXXIII.	De Sigillo comuni. - - - -	xlviij.	
XXXV.	De possessionibus Collegij non alienandis. -	xlviij.	
XXXV I.	De Auditoris, & Senescalli curiarũ, & Receptoris officijs. - - - -	xlx	
XXXVII.	De famulis Collegij. - - - -	ibid.	
XXXVIII.	De poenâ majorum criminum & minorum. -	l.	
XXXIX.	De causis quibusdam Colleg: deserendi in alijs statut: non expressis. - - - -	li.	
XL.	De M̃gri, si res exigat, amotione. - -	ibid.	
XLI.	De officijs trium Lectorum publicorum. -	lii.	
XLII.	De officio pauperum. - - - -	lvj.	
XLIII.	De comœatu, stipendijs, & liberaturis. - -	lviiij.	
XLIV.	De Peregrinis qui ad mensam M̃gri, &c. invitantur. - - - -	lxi.	
XLV.	De Pensionibus seu Annuitatibus Collegij. -	ibid.	
XLVI.	De Statutorum lectione. - - - -	lxii.	

APPENDIX, N<sup>o</sup> 2.

## The Statutes of St. John's College, Cambridge.

[MS. Harl. Mus. Brit. 7050. e Collectione T. Baker.]

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

THIS Book of Statutes (viz. of St. Jo. Coll.) was the College copy, and as such is very authentic.

When a new copy was taken (now in the Library) this being lookt upon as useless, was given to Dr. Watson (then Fellow of the Coll.; after Bp. of St. David) and came from him to me; with the other shatter'd copy of the University Statutes.

Num. 23.

Thō. Baker Coll: Jo: Socius ejectus.

Rex, 24 die Maii, Anno Regni Sexto

Concessit Johi Dowman, Legum Doctori; quod ipse [fund:] Fraternalitatem perpetuam infra ecclesiam paroch: de Poklington in Com: Ebor: et quod perquirere possit terr: et ten: ad val. 20. marcarum per an: et ad inveniend: unum idoneum hom: in scientia gramatic: sufficienter doctum ad instruend: & erudiend: omnes & singulos scolares, ad villam de Poklynton causa eruditionis confluen: Ex Billis privatis, pag. 304:

An. 16. Hen. 8. Oct. 12. Rex concedit Thomæ Lynacre in Medicinis Doctori licentiam erigendi tres separales Lecturas artis medicinalis viz. duas in Universitate Oxon: et unam in Universitate Cantabr: ac perquirendi terras annui valoris, 30 *lb.* Priv. Sigilla, p. 324.

An. 1569. Maii 21. A Decree, by William Fulke, then President, and the rest of the seniors, that every pensioner to be admitted into Fellows Commons, shall give for his admission a silver pott or goblet, in weight ten ounces, &c.

An. 1576. Nov. 5. A Decree, by John Still, Master, and the seniors, That all graduates hereafter to be admitted into Fellows Commons, shall pay within a month of their admission, 33 *sh.* 4*d.* to buy plate or books, &c. except such as come to do their Acts, or to take their Degree, or such as shall be upon speciall consideration dispensd with.

An. 1584. Jan. A Decree, by Richard Howland, Master, and the seniors, reference being had to the Statute, De iis, qui concionibus ad plebem exercitabant sese, cap. 22. That there shall every first Sunday of every [kalendar] month, be a Communion with a private sermon, by the preachers allow'd by the College, in the morning betwixt the houres of 8 & 9; and the same day, after noone at one, a publick sermon by the sd. preachers, beginning at the senior and so in order, untill they have perform'd y<sup>r</sup> duty &c.—under the pain of 6 *sh.* 8*d.* to the use of the College, &c.

An. 1586. Feb. 13. A Decree, by Richard Bp. of Peterborough, Master, and the seniors, That every one bound by the University Statutes to common-place, shall in his course perform that exercise, by himself or other for him, weekly upon Munday, Wednesday, and Friday, (unless they be holydays) at y<sup>e</sup> time & place accustom'd &c. under the pain of 3 *sh.* 4*d.* for every default &c; and upon no other day, without the speciall licence of the master & senior dean.

An. 1589, Jan. 16. A Decree, by Will. Whitaker, Master, and the seniors, That all M<sup>r</sup>s of arts, having place of study, or lodging in the College, shall be tyed to all exercices of disputations & common places in

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION; &c.

405

in their seniority, & shall have their names in the buttery: otherwise to leave the house.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

An. 1588. Maii 17. A Decree, by Will. Whitaker, Master, and the seniors, That every catechist, &c. shall not pass the number of twelve days, nor shall finish his catechism, in fewer than eight, &c.; and that none omit any Lord's day or Holy day; and that when one has ended his appointed time of catechising, the next shall begin, &c. Upon penalty, for ending afore 8 days, that he be uneligibile of the place of a preacher; and for intermission, for every time, a noble, to be inflicted by the master or sen: dean.

Further decreed, that all fellow commoners, batchelors, scholars, pensioners, sizars and subsizars, shall every Saturday at three a clock afternoon, be examin'd in the chappell, in the catechism, by the president, both the deans, the sacrist, the catechist, if he will, & any other fellow that will. If any absent himself, to be punished by the master & the deans, the first time, 2*d.*; the second time at y' discretion.

An. 1598. Mar. 6. A Decree, by Rich. Clayton, Master, and the seniors, that the now master, may make choice of any one lease belonging to this College, w<sup>ch</sup> shall be for ever afterward annexed to the Mastership: so that the master for the time being shall have for his better maintenance all the profits, &c. arising any way thereof: Reserving always the old-accustom'd rent to the College, with provision of corn and other reservations according to the statute of the Land & custome of the College.

An. 1625. Feb. 16. M<sup>d</sup>. That whereas by virtue of the Decree above<sup>d</sup> Dr. Clayton, then master, did make choice of Clavering lease to be annex'd to the mastership: now we the master and seniors of the sd. Coli: &c. have consented, and do hereby decree, that the master, having yielded to render up the lease of Clavering, &c. shall & may assume the lease of Ridgwell now letttable, to be for ever annex'd to the mastership, &c. paying the accustomed rent, with provision of corn, as other tenants formerly used. Dr. Gwyn, Master, &c.

An. 1601. Feb. 24. It was decreed, by Rich. Clayton, Master, and the seniors, that from thenceforth the gain of the bakehouse and brewhouse, together with the fellows part of corn-money (detriments being discharged) should be divided weekly, as the scholars corn-money then was, among those fellows only, that do remain at home, & are continuing, when the weekly division is made, or have continu'd the greater part of the week, the Master always having a double share, whether at home or abroad.

M<sup>d</sup>. That it was order'd &c. by the master and seniors, That the preachers in St. Mary's in the forenoon, for the College course, shall observe y' seniority of the town, as those in the after noon usually do. And if there be any M. A. in Fellows Commons, entred into orders, &c. he shall likewise observe his course at St. Mary's in the forenoon, amongst the fellows, according to his seniority in the town, as usually they do in the afternoon.

And none to be bound to this course but such as by the University Statutes are required to preach in the afternoon course. But note that this Order is only signed by Öen Gwyn, Master, and 3 seniors, viz. Rich. Senhouse, Rob. Lane, & Laur: Burnell.

An. 1605. Nov. 6. A Decree, by Ric. Clayton, Master, and the seniors, that no fellow shall have above one subsizar, except allowd by the master and seniors: and if any fellow keep under his tuition more subsizars than one, by the space of a month, to be punished 6*sh.* 8*d.*, if two months, 13*sh.* 4*d.* and so forward, the punishment to be doubled every month. The s<sup>d</sup>. punishment to be inflicted by the M<sup>d</sup>, President, or any officer.

An. 1608. Feb. 23. A Decree, by Ric. Clayton, Master, and the seniors, That all fellow's chambers, with all studies &c. not already prized by the deans and bursars, &c. shall be prized before the 6th of May next, by the two deans and bursars, or two of them at least,—and the prices set down in a

booke—upon pain that not being so prized, every fellow [so neglecting] shall have nothing allowed for his chamber, study, &c. but his successor may freely enter, without paying any thing for them;—and that every fellow afterwards shall take the price of his chamber, studies, &c. out of the College booke afores<sup>d</sup>, &c.

Further decreed, that the same order in all respects shall be observed also, touching those studies, which have been heretofore reputed, to belong only to the Scholars of the House, w<sup>ch</sup> studies, from henceforward, by virtue of this Decree, shall be enjoyed and possessed only, by Scholars of the House in their seniority, till they leave their scholarships, and those such, as will keep in them, themselves, when they continue in the College, or else<sup>r</sup> their next seniors to take and enjoy them.

An. 1629, Jan. 21. Agreed by the President and seniors, that in consideration that Dr. Gwyn, master of the College, had (at the request of divers of the seniors) freely relinquished the interest and claim he had, by their grant, to the lease of our manor of Ridgwell: the senior bursar should pay, unto the sd. master, to his own use, y<sup>e</sup> summe of 200 *lib.* out of the fine moneys, which shall next happen to come unto y<sup>e</sup> College.

An. 1634, Sept. 5. M<sup>d</sup>., That whereas by virtue of a former Decree, An. 1598, Dr. Clayton, then master, did make choice of Clavering lease, to be annexed to the mastership: now we, the master (Dr. Beal) and seniors, do hereby decree, That y<sup>e</sup> master having yielded, to render up to the College, the former lease of Clavering, formerly annexed to the mastership, shall and may, in lieu thereof, assume the lease of Brome-Hall, to be for ever annexed to the sd. mastership; payng always to the sd. College the rent accustomed, with corn, &c. in such manner as other tenants have formerly used.

An. 1629, Jan. 21. Order'd, by the Master and seniors, That the register of the College, should have a booke provided him, wherein he should from time to time write and register the names, parents, country, school, age, and tutor of every one to be admitted into the College, before their enrolling into the buttry tables; and shall receive of each of them, for his pains, as the head lecturer and deans do, for their admission.

An. 1634, Mar. 1818. Ordered, by William Beal, master, &c. That every fellow admitted into the society, shall give to the use of the library, 40 *sh.*

An. 1538, Dec. 15. Order'd, by the Master and seniors, That every pensioner admitted into Fellows commons, shall give unto the College a silver pot or goblet value 4 *lib.* wherein he may, if he please, engrave his arms and name.

An. 1538, Jan. 30. M<sup>d</sup>., That we the Master and seniors do conceive it consonant to statute and reason, that the master from henceforth shall have the privilege and profits of the farr walks, by the Bowling Green, as he hath of the hether North and South Green: the liberty of walke reserved and excepted for the fellows. Will. Beale, præfectus, &c.

Apr. 27, 1627. It was decreed by the general consent of the Master and seniors, as follows:

1. That there be from henceforth at least six weeks allow'd, between the propounding and granting of leases, in which the true value of them may be enquired after.
2. That all Fine moneys accruing to the College hereafter, may, at a prefixt time, after the receipt be deposited, in the audit chamber chest; and that there be a register booke of such fines kept in the same, and subscribed with severall hands, at the time of the delivery in of the money.
3. That the same Fine money may be disposed to the best advantage of the whole society.
4. That the Statutes, De supervisione terrarum, & De evidentiis, munimentis, &c. may be perused, and put in present execution. For the effecting

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

407

effecting whereof, that there be a Commission sealed out, to compell our tenants and neighbors to bound out our lands, upon oaths, and our tenants to send in the terrars.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College  
Cambridge.

5. That some of the fellows may be appointed to recall by suit at law, or otherwise, all arrereages depending, with legacys, and all manner of debts, due to the Colledge, whatsoever.

6. That the master and fellows in their seniority, may have the offer of seals, upon expiration or other avoidances of them, before strangers, upon proportionable fines.

7. That alienation be not commonly granted, but upon especiall occasion.

8. That some of the sixteen may accompany the Bursar at the keeping of courts, at the master's and senior's choice.

9. That there be presently, a Copy writt out of all their Decrees, which may be kept in the library with the Statutes, that all the fellows may know them, and so enable themselves to observe them.

10. That all the former decrees may be by the master and seniors examined, whether they be agreeable to the Statutes, or not; and such as are found contrary to them, to be utterly reversed and cancelled.

*Owen Gwin, &c.*

An. 1667, Jun. 19. It is agreed at a meeting, in the Master's Lodg. That all masters of arts in Fellows commons, or not in Fellows commons, shall keep their Acts, each immediately after the fellows of their own year, and common-place after all the fellows.

*Petr. Gunning, &c.*

---

Commissio (Reginæ) Witlmo Dño Burghley, Ricardo eþo Elien. Johi Whitgifte, Andreae Perne, Edw. Hawford, S. T. P. Henrico Harvy, Tho. Ithell, ac . . . . Binge, Doctoribus Juris Civilis, ad visitand Collegium Sñi Johis novaque Statuta & Ordinationes observanda, condend. et constituend. &c. Dat. xij. die Julii, A. D. 1576, apud Rymer. Tom. XV. p. 762, 763, &c.]

---

STATUTA COLLEGII DIVI JOHANNIS EVANGELISTÆ  
CANTABRIGIÆ.

---

**E**LIZABETHA Dei gratia Angliæ Franciæ et Hiberniæ Regina, Fidei Defensatrix, &c. dilectis nobis magistro, sociis, et scholaribus Collegii sancti Johannis Evangelistæ in Universitate Cantabrigiæ. Quum nobilissima et clarissima fœmina Domina Margareta Comitissa Richmondiæ et Derbiæ proavia nostra, Collegium hoc Divi Johannis Evangelistæ, quod inchoarat, morte præventa, bonis legibus et statutis fundare & absolvere non potuit: et quæ Statuta postea sancita sunt, ea partim temporis cursu imperfecta, partem quorundam audaciâ, sive malitiâ mutata, mutilata, inducta, interlineata, dispuncta, ac in margine annotata, eo rem deduxisse, ut quid in Statutis prædictis retinendum vel renovandum, quid pro antiquato aut expungendo sit habendum, in quamplurimis locis dictorum statutorum sit incertum: unde non solum omnia ambiguitatis controversiarumque plenissima deprehendebantur verum etiam magna impedimenta et graves perturbationes per multos annos studiis allatæ sunt. Visum est nobis ut meliores scientiarum et linguarum progressiones fierent et sedatis dissensionibus concordia teneretur; non modo quæ obscura et ambigua erant patefacere et explicare, sed etiam quæ iniquiora fuerant, et de justa rerum descriptione paululum deflexerunt ad moderatiorem omnino formam revocare.

Nihil

. 428.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Nihil enim homines virtutis ac literarum studiosos magis decere arbitramur quam perpetuam in omni vitâ ac moribus tum re tum verbo consensionem et factiosarum turbarum ac contentionum constantem depulsionem: ut et ad optimam vitæ viam ingrediendam, et ad rectissimum scientiarum cursum conficiendum, linguarumque trium facultatem comparandam, et quotidianis vitæ laboribus et assiduis studiorum occupationibus iter cæteris atq; aditus patere possit. Itaq; multis superioribus Statutis abrogatis, multis mutatis et emendatis, nonnullisq; novis additis: Hæc autoritate nostrâ inviolabiliter ab omnibus, qui in hoc Collegio commorantur & commoraturi sunt, custodiri et observari volumus; quemadmodum uniuscujusque officium, in Statutis sequentibus descriptum designatumq; fuerit. Reservat. semper nobis et successoribus nostris, &c.

### De qualitate Magistri, et ejus officio. Cap. 1.

PRINCIPIO cum ab ipso capite sit ordiendum a quo cætera membra dirigi par est: statuimus ut magister sit probis moribus, vitâ integrâ, famâ inviolatâ, in ordine presbyterii sive sacerdotii constitutus, et gradu vel doctoris theologiæ vel bacchalaurei saltem ejusdem facultatis insignitus, annos natus ad minimum triginta, in re familiari providus. Res Collegii et negotia ita administret ut non suum sed Collegii commodum quærere videatur, et neq; gratiæ in causis cognoscendis decernendisve, neque odio neque ulli animi perturbationi pareat: sed æquitatem ducem semper sequatur. Huic volumus omnes et singulos socios et scholares, discipulosq; et ministros et famulos suo ordine subesse, eique in licitis et honestis, exercitium scholasticum aut dicti Collegii regimen, aut commodum aut honorem tangentibus sine murmure parere: officiariorum et lectorum imprimis curam habeat, ac illos si muneri suo desint, pro arbitrio suo puniat, nisi pœnæ aliqua expressa mentio pro eâ culpâ in statutis fiat. Quo in officio eum manere volumus quamdiu alicujus alterius Collegii in alterutrâ Academiâ præfectus non fuerit, et bene se honesteque alias gesserit, et secundum statutorum præcepta vixerit.

### De electione Magistri. Cap. 2.

ET quoniam ut indecorum est, ita vehementer etiam incommodabit Collegio, si diutius ipsum ἀκέφαλον fuerit. Statuimus igitur et volumus, ut quoties sive per cessionem sive per resignationem, sive per mortem, sive quocunque alio modo hic magistratus vacaverit, tum proximo die, postquam ea res innotuerit, præses reliquis sociis omnibus, illis qui sunt ad minimum in artibus magistri, & qui tum domi fuerint convocatis, rem aperiat. Quo facto statim schedulam, quæ diem et horam electionis novi magistri contineat, publicitus ostio sacelli magis frequentato, per duodecim dies continuos, affigi curet. Quo dierum numero volumus expectari cæterorum sociorum, si qui tunc abfuerint, accessum. Neque enim aliter eos oportebit admoneri sive de vacatione, sive de novi magistri electione futurâ. Transacto igitur die duodecimo, proximo mane, circiter horam octavam ejusdem diei, socii simul et discipuli cuncti congregentur in sacellum, illicq; ad præsidis mandatum, Statutum de qualitate et officio magistri publice legatur. Deinde cæteris omnibus præter ipsos socios, in artibus ad minimum magistros, exclusis, præses primum inspectis ac tactis sacrosantis Dei Evangeliiis, juramentum his verbis conceptum præstabit.

Ego N. N. Deum testor, & hæc sancta Dei Evangelia me in electione magistri jam celebrandâ, tenorem hujus statuti nuper lecti fideliter et sincere observaturum, ac illum pro magistro futuro nominaturum et electurum

electurum quem hoc statutum significare et describere mea conscientia iudicabit omni illegitimò animi affectu, timoreq; et odio posthabitis. Quod juramentum et cæteri omnes prædicti magistri artium et superioris gradûs socii præstabunt, alter post alterum ordine quisq; suo. Postquam hujusmodi juramentum a quolibet sociorum prædictorum præstitum fuerit. Volumus et statuimus, ut præses cum duobus aliis sociis maxime senioribus tunc presentibus scrutinio præsent, et tam suum quam eligendi nomen, ipsi primum in singulis schedulis scribant, quas cæteris videntibus sociis prædictis seorsim seponant. Deinde cæteri per ordinem singuli socii prædicti suum et eligendi nomen, similiter in schedulis scribant easq; tribus illis sociis tradant. Quod si tunc per viam Spiritus Sancti concordibus animis, nemine dissentiente, in unum quempiam ejusmodi virum consenserint, qualis in statuto ante lecto descriptus est, aut si major pars presentium, super uno aliquo hujusmodi consenserint, volumus et statuimus ut absq; morâ, nullâ prorsus licentiâ ordinarii, visitoris, aut alterius cujuscunq; jurisdictionem ordinariam prætendentis, nec cessionis aut resignationis hujusmodi eis vel eorum alicui exhibitione, aut ab eorum aliquo ejusdem approbatione expectatâ aut requisitâ. Primo lectis per juniorem in scrutinio publice suffragiis, per præsidem aut si contingat præsidem in Magistrum eligi, per socium tunc proxime seniore, Magister Collegii pronuntietur his verbis. Ego N. N. socius hujus Collegii, unanimi consensu majoris partis omnium sociorum præsentium, pronuncio jam electum in magistrum hujus Collegii virum egregium N. N. Qua pronuntiatione factâ, mox illius assensus, sive præsens sive absens fuerit, quam primum fieri poterit, expectetur. Qui si protinus accesserit agantur Deo gratiæ, quod tam feliciter negotium successerit. Sin ipse officium recusaverit sic electus: postridie quam id cognitum fuerit ad alterius electionem omnes iterato conveniant, servatâ in omnibus formâ priore. Quod si primo scrutinio electio magistri perfici non poterit, tunc volumus ut eo ipso die alterum scrutinium habeatur. In quo si major pars de uno aliquo non consenserit, volumus ut sequente die, ad electionem magistri, soli octo seniores conveniant, et (electionis ac juramenti formâ superius descriptâ in omnibus observatâ) is electus habeatur, in quem quinque ex illis octo consenserint. Quod si quinq; illorum post duo scrutinia eo ipso die finienda de uno aliquo non consenserint: tum ad Collegii Visitatorem veniatur, et ille pro magistro habeatur quem solus visitator duxerit perficiendum (modo is statuto de qualitate et officio magistri in omnibus respondeat); et dictus visitator eundem sic præfectum, sociis ejusdem Collegii intra viginti dies, a die devolutionis hujusmodi, aliquo instrumento, sigillo officii sui pastoralis munito, significaverit: quibus per episcopum Eliensem dicti Collegii visitatorem non observatis: aut dicta sede forte vacante: tunc ad summum academiæ Cancellariû pertineat, pro illa vice, magistri nominatio & præfectio, prædicto statuto de officio et qualitate M<sup>ri</sup> in omnibus inconcusse servato. Electo igitur pronuntiatq; novo magistro, mox, cum primum fieri potest, præses (aut præside in magistrum electo, socius maxime senior prædictus) una cum altero socio maxime seniore tunc præsent, cæteris etiam omnibus per eosdem advocatis, Cancellario Universitatis, seu vices ejus gerenti, illum sic electum præsentent admittendum. In cujus præsentia juramentum, quod inferius describitur, præstabit. Quod si Cancellarius, seu illius vices gerens, hoc in sua præsentia fieri non dignabitur, electus ille nihilominus custodiam et præfecturam Collegii consequatur absq; ulla alia admissione, dummodo sequens juramentum coram sociis domi præstiterit, Cancellario (ut dictum est) aut Vicecancellario negotium recusante. Veruntamen electum illum de bonis Collegii nihil penitus administrare volumus, aut jure aliquo Collegii, rebus uti: nisi ante aut Cancellario aut ejus vices gerenti præsentatus fuerit; atque etiam coram ipso, aut domi, saltem coram sociis (ipso recusante) juramentum subsequens præstiterit. Alioquin electio ipsius facta, ipso jure nullius roboris esto; sed alius quispiam eligatur, qui prædicta omnia sit factururus.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

### Juramentum Magistri. Cap. 3.

Hactenus juramentum convenit cum correctionibus in margine Statutorum Hen. 8.\*

EGO N. N. huic Collegio divi Johannis hoc sacramento meipsum adstringo, ac Deo teste promitto ac spondeo: Primo me veram Christi religionem ex animo complexurum; Scripturæ autoritatem hominū judiciis præpositurū; regulam vitæ ac summū fidei ex verbo Dei petiturum; cætera quæ ex verbo Dei non probantur, pro humanis et non necessariis habiturum; Auctoritatem regiam in hominibus summam, et externorum episcoporū jurisdictioni minime subjectam æstimaturum; et contrarias verbo Dei opiniones omni voluntate ac mente refutaturum. Deinde me omnia dicti Collegii beneficia, fundos, prædia, possessiones, dominia, provent<sup>9</sup>, jura, libertates, privilegia, omnia deniq; bona sine imminutione & vastatione quantū in me situm erit, conservaturum, et administraturum;] statuta hujus Collegii pro virili mea, in omnibus servaturum, iisque omnibus quæ ex eorum præscripto gerentur, meum assensum accommodaturum, omnesq; et singulos, socios, & discipulos, pensionarios, sisatores, et subsizatores, et cætera Collegii membra, ex iisdem legibus ac statutis, sine ullius generis, aut conditionis, aut personarum respectu, gratia, aut odio, rectorum et defensurum. Atq; ut prædicta omnia legitime et salutariter ab aliis administrantur et defendantur curaturum. Tum neq; in meis, neque in alienis negotiis, amplius tribus in anno mensibus a Collegio abfuturum (nisi vel Collegii vel regni negotia, vel regia autoritas me alio avocaverit, aut vis, morbus, contagiū, aut alia quæpiam causa necessaria, ab octo seniorib<sup>9</sup> aut majore eorum parte intra sedecim dies ante vel post dictos tres menses expletos approbanda impediverit.) Deniq; si loco motus fuero aut si sponte cessero, me omnia Collegii bona, quæ in potestate, mea sunt, aut esse debent, præsidi & questoribus, sive thesaurariis Collegii, vel statim, si id commode fieri possit, vel intra quindecim dies, sine controversia & imminutione redditurū. Postremo juro, si munere magistri jure ac legitime abdicatus fuero, me nullam litem, actionemve Collegio, aut his, qui me legitime abdicarunt, eā de causa unquā in posterum intentaturum. Item q<sup>d</sup> non impetrabo dispensationē aliquam contra juramenta mea prædicta, aut contra ordinationes et statuta Collegii, vel ipsorum aliquod; nec dispensationē hujusmodi per me, aliū vel alios, publice, vel occulte impetrari aut fieri procurabo directe aut indirecte; nec impetrata aut impetratis qualitercunq; gaudebo. Hæc omnia & singula observabo ita me Deus adjuvet in Christo Jesu.

### De Præsidis qualitate, et ejus officio. Cap. 4.

ÆQUUM est & consentaneum, ut quamvis Magister optimus & prudentissimus et vigilantissimus fuerit: sub se tamen habeat duces inferiores, veluti adjutores & consiliaros qui participes sint ejus sollicitudinis, et quotidianæ curæ. Statuimus igitur ut in eodem Collegio sub dicto magistro sit semper vicarius unus de discretioribus et maturioribus ex octo senioribus hujus Collegii sociis, conversatione et bonis approbatus moribus, qui Præses nuncupetur, sitque doctor theologiæ, vel bachelareus ejusdem facultatis, nunquā autem inferioris gradus, si commode fieri potest. Cujus officium erit diligenter advertere ad bonū regimen sociorum, scholarium, & discipulorum, ac ministrorum omniū dicti Collegii, ad statutorum et ordinationum observationem, ad divinū cultum, ad studii & scientiarū profectum; et in eodem Collegio continuo residere, nisi forsitan ex magna, et urgenti causa, ad dictæ domus negotia eum emitti, vel aliàs ex causa rationabili et honesta per magistrū et majorem partem octo seniorum, aut absente magistro, per majorem partem eorundem seniorum approbanda abesse contingat, et tunc ejus vices suppleat socius maximè

\* *Manu Tho. Baker.*



## SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

411

N<sup>o</sup> II,  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

maxime senior, in Universitate præsens, modo non sit decanus, vel thesaurarius, eorumve alicujus vicem gerens, nisi aliter expresse, in ejus absentia, in his statutis provisum fuerit. Ad præsidis officium spectat absentis M<sup>n</sup> vicem in omnibus gerere & supplere, exceptis illis actibus, & negotiis, quæ per hæc statuta, specialem ipsius magistri assensum, et auctoritatē requirunt. Quod semper requiri intelligendum est quoties vocabulo, M<sup>r</sup>, hoc pronomen, ipse, adjungitur, quocunq; casu pronuncietur. Magistro quoq; debet præsides in consiliis, et correctionibus assistere, cum ad id accitus fuerit: Negligentias, defectus, nec non crimina, excessus, et delicta, quæ a dictis sociis & scholarib<sup>9</sup> et discipulis, officariis, aut ministris, noverit esse commissa, dicto M<sup>o</sup> (si præsens fuerit et res ita exigat) cessante omni affectione generum, & priæ, invidia, amore, odio, et timore denunciare; ut per ipsum vel alios secundum ordinationes et instituta nostra puniantur. Ad quæ omnia, & singula, quantum ad ipsum pertinent, bene, et fideliter facienda & observanda, præfatus præsides, statim post suam ad officium admissionem, tactis sacrosanctis Evangeliiis, corporale præstet juramentum, coram magistro ac in præsentia maioris partis seniorum dicti Collegii.

### De octo Collegii Senioribus et eorum auctoritate. Cap. 5.

POST Magistrum qui capitis in hoc nostro corpore vicem obtinet, pectus subijcere non fuerit intempestivum. Pectus vero cum in se cor, et omne gubernandi corporis consiliū contineat; id octo senioribus duximus tribuendū. Statuimus igitur et ordinamus ut octo deputati seniores, post M<sup>r</sup>, maximam & amplissimā in Collegii negotiis habeant auctoritatem, adeo ut quicquid ipse magister & maior pars octo seniorum decreverint in dicto Collegio per quoscunq; faciendum, quod in Collegii aut inhabitantium commodum, utilitatem, aut progressionem virtutis ac literarum, aut meliorem gubernationem sociorum, scholarium, reliquorumq; in Collegio degentium, ipsorum judicio plurimū conducere visum fuerit: nec alicui statuto nostro quomodolibet adver setur: ad ejus observationem cæteros quoscunq; sub certis & rationabilibus pœnis astringere possint, quousq; ipsi, vel eorum in eodem Collegio successores consimilibus et æqualibus suffragijs id duxerint revocandum. Nolumus tamen ut hujus prætextu Collegium gravet aliis oneribus quoquo pacto. Cum his M<sup>o</sup> quicquid arduum arcanumve fuerit, ad Collegiū attinens, conferre, tractareq; volumus, priusquam cæteris publicetur. Cæterum nihil quod inter eos tractatū fuerit, quod ad bonū Collegii regimen pertinebit (si ipse magister id fieri vetuerit, aut si inde damnū sit oriturum) quovis modo cuiquam reveletur. Porro seniores istos, ut par est, ex maxime senioribus, gravioribus, prudentioribus, doctioribus, probatoribus, ut in statuto de electione Præsidis continetur, designari volumus. Horum autem quoties quisquam ab Universitate abfuerit; toties maxime senior socius (qui non sit unus ex octo senioribus, neq; alterius senioris vicarius) ejus locum supplebit, nisi ejusmodi causa aliqua obstiterit, propt' quam in octo seniorum numerū cooptari non possit. Omnium deniq; istorū vicarios seu deputatos, eandē auctoritatē in omnibus habere volumus, quā, illi ipsi cum domi sint, habeant; habita tamen ratione suæ senioritatis, non illius cujus locum tunc quisq; supplet. Horum item seniorum unumquemq; per Christum obtestamur, ut si quando viderit, aut certo intellexerit aliquem sociorum aut discipulorū otio deditum, aut luxui, seu negligentem in danda bonis artibus opera, vel divinis officiis haud satis attentum, hunc dulcibus primum cohortetur verbis, ut emendet sese, atq; ad virtutis et conquirendæ doctrinæ tramitem convertat. Quod si blandam ille socius, aut discipulus nolit exhortationē admittere: severius illum increpet & objurget, et si ne sic quidem revocari ad emēdationem poterit, M<sup>o</sup> rem denunciaret, ut ita per eum socius ille aut discipulus sic admonitus, aut ab

Statuta Hen. 8.  
duodecim Seniores  
requirunt et consti-  
tuunt, ac pari modo  
Correctiones in  
margine.\*

improbate sua respiscat, aut tandem a Collegio penitus juxta ordinationes & statuta nostra amoveatur. Quam rem si facere neglexerint illorum in Domino conscientias oneramus. Cæterum si propter hujusmodi commotionem, quisquam ulli seniorum indignetur, aut eidem obtrectet, aut ullo modo convitiatur & super eo convictus fuerit, moneatur illico per magistrum socius ille vel discipulus ut respiscat. Qui si tertio admonitus non emendaverit sese, e Collegio (modo maior pars seniorum assenserit) ipso facto sit expulsus.

## De Decanorum qualitate et officio. Cap. 6.

CÆTERUM volumus et ordinamus, ut duo sint Decani, qui magistro velut humeri seu brachia suppetias ferant, ne nimio prematur onere. Et vel uterque vel alter eorum semper sit ad minimum (si commode fieri possit) bachalaureus theologiæ, et ex numero octo seniorum; alter autem ad minimum magister artium. Horum munus erit diligenter providere ut preces publicæ piæ et decoræ usurpentur. In qua re exequenda nemo sociorum aut discipulorum recusabit quicquid decani mandaverint faciendum. Ad hæc decani singulos ad cantus exercitium intra chorum compellant, neque sinant quenquam precum publicarum tempore alium inspectare librum, quam qui ad ipsa officia divina pertineat, ut, si qui canendi sint imperiti, ipso usu discant & exercitio. Præterea sociorum, scholarium, pensionariorum, sizatorum, & subsizatorum in publicis precibus, offensas, absentias, tarditates, recessus et negligentias diligenter et vigilanter observabunt: et ne forte metu, aut favore ducti tales offensas decani conniventer videant\* prætereant, magister ipse, aut (eo absente) præses, aut his absentibus socius maxime senior diligenter intendat, & horum aliquis neminem in cultu Dei deliquentem impunem esse patiat, nisi causam suæ offensæ rationabilem allegaverit, punientis judicio approbandam. Verum ut perspicatius speculentur, & advertant quædam, quæ ad eorum qualitates & officia pertinent; ita decernimus ut decanus junior disputationes sociorum, bachalaureorum, & magistrorum artium, cum in Universitate præsens fuerit, die Mercurii audiat & regat; eosque qui artium bachalaurei sunt, ad lectiones tam in dicto Collegio, quam in scholis publicis publice legendas mittat & ire compellat. Sophistas et logicos in eorum lectionibus et disputationibus crebro, vel saltem semel in hebdomada visitet, et eorum profectus intelligat, et lectorum eorum negligentias (si opus fuerit) increpet. Senior vero Decanus doctor theologiæ vel saltem si commode fieri potest, bachalaureus in eadem, in singulis disputationibus theologorum in ipso Collegio, cum in Universitate fuerit, faciendis a principio usque ad finem adesse debet. Decanos item curare volumus, ut cæteri omnes socii, scholares, magistri artium, et etiam theologi non doctores (quibuscum aliis per ipsum magistrum, & majorem partem seniorum non fuerit dispensatum) lectiones publicas in dicto Collegio audiant. Eorundem itidem arbitrato et moderatione, limes inter disputandum unicuique præscribetur, tum argumentandi, tum recitandi, replicandique brevius aut prolixius, ut eis visum fuerit; ita ut cujusque manipuli nemo, non aliquid quatenus, & efficaciter in utraque disputanda materia, pro illorum arbitrio exerceatur. Atque in hac parte decanorum præceptis singulos parere iubemus; etiamsi juniorem priusquam seniore jusserit replicare. Et ad extremum ipsi, post finem problematum, argumenta in problematis habita solenniter repetent; bene soluta a respondente laudabunt, non bene soluta melius ipsi solvant, & quæstiones, quomodo ipsis videbitur determinabunt, monitores item sex constituent ex discipulorum numero, singulis hebdomadis. Quorum duo cæterorum omnium discipulorum tarditates, absentias, et neglectus in divinis officiis schedulis verè inscribant. Cæteri vero quatuor adnotabunt, si quisquam e condiscipulis vernaculo sermone utatur, aut indecore se gesserit in mensa, aut recesserit ante quam gratiæ dictæ fuerint, vel interim sedens non exercitetur, vel sermone Latino, Græco, vel Hebraico, disserens ipse vel audiens alios qui disserunt; præterquam temporibus con-

sessis

\* Sic.

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

413

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St John's College,  
Cambridge.

sessis et permissis. Pro scholasticis autem exercitationibus externis, et lectionibus ordinariis ac regiis & reliquis rebus quæ in scholis geruntur: decani suo arbitratu plures aut pauciores monitores assignabunt, diligenter observantes ut tã domi quam foris, diligenter officium suũ faciant; iidem decani præterea constituãt quot illis commodum videbitur ex discipulorum, pensionariorũ, & sizatorum numero, pro mensis tam sociorum, quam discipulorum ob eas res, quæ ad mensã pertinent introferendas, et efferendas cum omni diligentia, aliũ etiam pro legendis bibliis prandiorum tempore. Cæterum decanos ipsos, tam in opponendo, quam in respondendo, similiterq; (si ministri fuerint) divina celebrando, suos etiam ordines observare volumus. Quoties autem decanorum alteruter, vel oppositurus fuerit, vel responsurus, toties ejus loco præesse volumus illum, qui senior fuerit illius manipuli. Horum præterea officium erit speculari & advertere ad sociorũ, scholarium, pensionariorum, sizatorum, & subsizatorũ conversationem & regimen, quonam pacto in morum honestate, disputationibus, lectionibus, & sacrarũ literarũ studio in dies proficiant et eos delinquentes corripere & increpare, ac, cum necesse fuerit, ipsorum transgressiones, excessus & delicta magistro vel præsidi denunciare, et ut ipsa juxta ordinationes & statuta nostro corrigantur, diligenter instare; Magistro præsidive in consiliis et punitiõibus (cum per magistrum præsidemve requirentur) assistere. In quibus omnibus, seu eorum aliquo, si negligentes, aut culpabiles ipsi decani, aut eorum alteruter, vel etiam quivis alterutrius deputatus reperiantur, nec per magistrum aut (eo absente) præsidem moniti se emendaverit, tunc autoritate M<sup>o</sup>, aut (eo absente) præsidis cum consensu quatuor ex octo senioribus menstruo commeatu puniantur sic delinquentes. Et ulterius, si ter in præmissis aliquis decanorum culpabilis inveniatur; salario pro ejus officio per nos assignato, auctoritate dicti magistri (vel in ejus absentia præsidis) & quatuor seniorum, ut præfertur, pro illo anno privetur. Et ne forte decani severius quenquam tractent; eosdem hac moderatione uti volumus, et decernimus, ut primum quoad divina officia sociam quemq; pro unaquaq; tarditate mulctent obolo, pro unaquaq; absentia trivus obolis; pro quovis exitu cum mora, judicio magistri (aut eo absente præsidis) non approbanda, denario; pro singulis negligentiis in cursu aut ordine omittendo, prout inferius in capite de Cultu Dei continet<sup>r</sup>, denariis quatuor. Neminem autem nisi ejus causam magister, (aut eo absente præses) aut unus decanorum approbaverit abesse volumus ab ulla parte Litanie, sub pœna communis victus per unum diem, per magistrum, (aut eo absente præsidem) aut alterum decanorum subtrahendi. Quantum ad domesticas disputationes attinet, socii cujusq; tarditas denario mulctabitur; quivis egressus, judicio prædictorum non approbatus, duobus denariis mulctabitur; absentia quævis denariis quatuor; neglectus ordo solidis duobus. Discipulus quisq; pro sua tarditate sive in divinis officiis, siye in scholasticis exercitamentis externis, utpote lectionibus ordinariis, sophismatibus pomeridianis, problematibusq; in scholis publicis, sive ante meridiem in eisdem, aut sermonib<sup>9</sup> ad clerum, obolo; pro quavis absentia denario; pro quovis recessu non approbato similiter obolo; pro neglecto cursu denariis octo, si quidem adultus fuerit, alioquin pro singulis delictis in præmissis virga castigetur, juxta delicti qualitatem. Tarditatem autem intelligi volumus in disputationibus, post respondentis sententiam expositam; in communibus precibus, ad matutinas post primi psalmi initium, in Litanis post *Ne meminervis Domine*; in communionem post dictum primũ mandatum; ad vespertinas post initium secundi psalmi. Quos si qui in inferiore parte sacelli maneant, et chorum non ingrediantur, perinde puniantur ac si absentes fuissẽt. Adjicimus etiam quod si quis sociorum ordinis sui cursum sponte omiserit, tunc qui proximus eidem ordine fuerit, ejus suppleat negligentiam, & delinquens nihilominus puniatur: Neq; tamen volumus, ut per eam pœnam, effugiat disputationis exercitium, etiam in sua persona; sed hebdomada proxima, si nullum fuerit justum impedimentum iudicio magistri, aut (eo absente) præsidis, approbandũ omissam disputationem ipse resarciet in persona sua: Quod nisi fecerit mulcta crescat in duplum: Si vero quis non servati cursus habuerit impedimentum, totidem ipse disputationes, cum liber fuerit, observabit in sua ipsius persona, quot observasset si mansisset domi, quamvis hoc aut gravi ægrotatione, aut incarceratione contingat

Corrections in marg-  
Statut: H: 8: habent  
In Litanis post Memi-  
neris Domine. Reliqua  
conveniunt \*

\* *Manu T. B.*

contingat Quod nisi fecerit, toties ipse duobus solidis mulctetur. Quod si propter diuturnitatem absentiae, aut ægritudinis, aut propter aliam aliquam causam contigerit illū, in alio manipulo collocari: tum ubi collocatus fuerit, ad minorem ordinis perturbationem, reliquos debitos cursus conservet. Mulctarum deniq̄, illarum expressarum, quæ ipso magistro, aut eo absente ejus vices-gerente, non improbane inflictæ sunt, dimidiam partem in ipsorū decanorum usus; alteram autem dimidiā partem ad com meatu sociorum emolumentum cedere volumus. Emolumenta vero cæterarū mulctarum quarumcunq̄, per magistrum, aut ejus vices-gerentem, aut quempiā alium seu alios (præter eas quæ per decanos aut lectores, magistro, aut ejus absentis vices-gerente, non approbante, infliguntur) impositarum ad utensilia domus emenda omni modo convertantur. Ad quæ omnia & singula bene & fideliter facienda prædicti decani statim post ipsorum admissionē ad suum officium, tactis per eos sacrosanctis Evangeliiis, præsentent juramentum coram M<sup>o</sup> in præsentia octo seniorum, aut majoris partis eorundem: Porro correctiones omnes illas & singulas, quæ ab ipsis decanis fient, ad hujus statuti formam infligi volumus, nisi magister (aut, eo absente, præses cum uno decanorum) majori pœna censeat puniendum qui deliquerit. Et quoniam interdum unum ex ipsis decanis ab universitate abesse licebit, (ambos autē simul abesse, præterquam de causa urgēte per magistrum & majorem partem seniorum primitus approbanda nequaquam permittimus) idcirco statui- mus ut quoties aliquem ex eis proficisci contigerit, qui se eodem die rever- surum non sperat, toties claves officii sui, cum consilio & assensu magistri, aut in ejus absentia præsidis, alicui socio ad minimū artiū magistro, non officiaro clavigero, qui eas usq̄ ad ejus reditum custodire voluerit; et pro quo suo periculo velit respondere, committat et tradat: qui ejus vices in custodiis, licentiis, deputationibus, correctionibus, ac causarum, et ratiociniorū approbationibus, et improbationibus, ac cæterorum cujusvis appendi- cibus quibuscunq̄, ac cæteris omnibus quæ ad mores spectāt, in virtute juramenti postquam id muneris suscepit, diligenter et fideliter supplere teneatur. In disputationibus vero, & cæteris correctionibus, quæ ad disputa- tiones et literas attinent, decani theologiæ absentis vices suppleat socius supremi manipuli maxime senior, tunc in universitate præsens, non officia- rius. Decani vero artium absentis, similiter senior secundi tunc manipuli in artibus magister, in Universitate præsens, non officiarus. Volumus etiam ut duo decani singulis quibusq̄ diebus Veneris, circiter horam septi- mam pomeridianam, a monitoribus schædulas accipiant, et discipulorum errata quæ in illa hebdomada deprehenduntur suo judicio juxta statutorum tenorem castigent. Socios autem & discipulos quos delinquentes ipsi decani vel audituri vel conspecturi sunt, singulis quibusq̄ diebus, quando iisdem opportunum videbitur juxta statutorū exigentiā puniāt. Alias correctiones, reformationes, & convictiones, per magistrum, seu quoscunq̄, juxta tenorem statutorum faciendas, intra tres dies post earum denunciationem & notitiā vel post facti perpetrationem compleri volumus; nisi propter absentiam corrigendorum, aut, quorum præsentia per statuta requiritur, differendæ aut prorogandæ merito videantur. Ad quas ita dilatas quum primū commode fieri possunt, M<sup>o</sup> præsidem, decanos, seniores, & omnes, qui in illis in- teresse habent, faciendas, astringi, & arctari volumus.

---

## De qualitate et officio Thesaurariorum. Cap. 7.

---

PROVENTUS et reditus, tametsi grandes, nisi fideliter recipiantur, & caute conserventur, ac prudentur expendantur, vix sufficiunt paucitati, nedum multitudini. Quocirca statuimus et decernimus, ut de sociis dicti Collegii per magistrū et octo seniores, eligantur et assumantur, secun- dum modum & formam in electione præsidis et officiariorum descriptam, duo socii aptiores et fidioliores, & magis circumspecti, qui questores, seu thesaurarii vocētur. Horum erit officium redditus et proventus firmarum, maneriorum, beneficiorum, terrarum, et possessionum per visum et cum testimonio M<sup>o</sup> vel (eo absente) præsidis, aut (ipsis extra universitatem agentibus)

agentibus) alicujus eorum deputati, de ballivis, receptorib<sup>9</sup>, procuratoribus, et firmariis ipsius Collegii, et de aliis quibuscunq; debitoribus, et datoribus, recipere per indenturas conficiendas inter dictos thesaurarios, et hujusmodi summarum solutores. Sint præterea duæ magnæ indenturæ in membranis, quarum alteram habeat magister, aut in ejus absentia præses, alteram vero thesaurarii ipsi. In quibus, in præsentia magistri aut (eo absente) præsidis, et unius decani, vel (M<sup>o</sup>, præside, aut decanis ab Universitate absentibus) eorum deputatorum, scribât summæ omnium solutionum, receptorum de prædictis, per prædictos thesaurarios; ita tamen ut in illa indentura, quæ manere debet apud magistrum vel (eo absente) præsidem, nemo quicquid scribat, præter thesaurarios, aut alicujus eorundem absentis (ut præmittitur) deputatum: In altera vero solus magister, præses, decanus, aut alicujus istorum absentis (ut prædicatur) deputatus scribat. Quas etiam receptiones pecuniarum & solutiones volumus fieri semper in thesauraria, et non alibi nisi rationabili causa, id ipsum postulante. In qua quidem thesauraria, sit una cista, in qua reponantur omnia recepta, et hoc per visum magistri, seu eo absente præsidis, et unius decani, aut eorundem absentium deputatorum. De qua cista poterunt thesaurarii extrahere et expromere certas et rationabiles summas ad convictum sociorum et aliorum dicti Collegii et alias quotidianas expensas, ad utilitatem Collegii aut necessitatem, et non ad alios usus, et hoc juxta discretionem, consilium, et assensum Magistri, vel eo absente præsidis, et unius decani, aut eorundem absentium ut præfertur deputatorum. Cujus quidem cistæ ne qua suspicio fraudis oriatur, thesaurarii ipsi duas habeant claves, et duos libellos, vel codicillos, indentatos, inter se in eadem cista conservandos, de omnibus et singulis per eos solutis, et expensis. In quibus libellis, ne inter se computando discordent, singulæ expensæ et si minimæ fuerint per eos expositæ in eadem qua exponuntur septimana scribantur, propter oblivionem, sub poena amissionis earundem summarum in fine illius septimanæ non scriptarum. Quos etiam thesaurarios pro bonis et salubribus, quantum possunt, providere volumus victualibus ad honorem et utilitatem Collegii, et sanitatem inhabitantium. Præterea quoties aliquem thesaurariorum extra Universitatem abesse contigerit, ambos autem nulla ex causa nisi urgenti et ea rarissima, per magistrum et majorem partem seniorum primitus approbanda, simul abesse permittimus tunc claves ad suum officium pertinentes, propter causas necessarias, quæ verisimiliter accidere possunt, cum consilio et assensu magistri vel eo absente præsidis, vel utroque absente socii maximè senioris, tunc in Universitate præsentis, relinquat in custodia alicujus discreti socii, non officarii clavigeri, qui ejus vices absentis supplere voluerit, et pro quo ipse voluerit suo periculo respondere, proviso ut nullus unus, simul habeat custodiâ clavium duorum officiariorum, nec etiâ officarius quispiam sui collegæ claves gerat, aut custodiat. Ad quæ omnia et singula bene, fideliter, ac diligenter observanda, dicti thesaurarii, statim post ipsorum admissionem ad officium, tactis per eos, et eorum utriusque sacrosantis Dei Evangelii corporale præstent juramentum coram magistro, vel eo absente præside in præsentia reliquorum seniorum. Porro cautum esto ut senior eorum si commode fieri possit, sit semper curiis quas vocant intersit, vel eo aliis negotiis occupato junior illud munus exequatur, atque seniorum rerum externarum quoad poterit, junior autem domesticarum et familiarium curarum gerat. Statuimus denique ut nihil vel intra Collegium vel extra, aut extruendum aut reficiendum curent, nisi de magistro, aut eo absente præsidis et majoris partis octo seniorum sententia id fiat, si contrafecerit, ipsi per magistrum et majorem partem octo seniorum pro eodem solvere cogantur.

### De Senescalli officio. Cap. 8.

NE mancipi omnia sine teste ementi fraudandi ausa daretur, hic nos consulto, et recte facturos rati sumus, si communi mancipi in emendis victualibus aliquem adjungamus, qui prætia eorundem possit observare. Quocirca statuimus et volumus, ut unus hujus Collegii socius, non præses,

nō doctor, nec theologiæ bachalaureus, nec ullus de concionatoribus per statuta assignatis, aut octo senioribus, nec lectores publici: vice sua et ordine secundū gradū servando, ita ut absens cū redierit, suam vicem suppleat; sit esculentorum et victualiū omniū in illo mense vel saltem hebdomada emendoiū supervisor, cum consilio (si opus sit) M<sup>ri</sup>, aut ejus vices gerentis. Particulas quoq; omniū & singulariū emptionū provisionū & expensarum quarumcunq; pro illa septimana vel mense nomina præsentii et extraneorū ad expensas Collegii receptorum manu sua scribat, vel legitime impeditus per aliū nō thesaurariū, scribi faciat, et in die Veneris si commode fieri poterit, aut ad summū in die Sabbati adsit cum thesaurariis (quos etiam a senescalli munere eximimus) & opsonatore, de singulis emptionibus provisionibus et expensis suæ septimanæ vel mensis fideliter supputaturus, et omnia ut recte fiant visurus. Hæc liceat cuiq; thesaurariorū, aut alii cuivis in virtute juramenti, senescalli libro semel scripto, postea inserere nomen alicujus, qui abfuit, pro præsete, aut extranei ullius addere nomen, aut clanculū cuiq; delere. Hoc autem statutū eousq; valere volumus donec ipse magister & major pars seniorū, pro ratione temporis, ac manifesta utilitate & honore Collegii, et mensæ communis aliter duxerint ordinandum. Et ut indemnitati Collegii melius prospiciatur, ne aliquando debito alieno indebitè prægravetur: Statuimus et ordinamus ut nullus scholaris, aut famulus scholaris in hoc Collegiū admittatur, nisi prius habeat tutorem, vel ipsum M<sup>rum</sup>, vel ex sociis ejusdem Collegii unū, qui ad solutionem comæatus et sizationis, omniū et singulorum pupillorum suorū, et aliorū onerū intra Collegiū debitorū teneri se sciat. Et q̄d quilibet hujusmodi tutor singulis mensibus, vel saltē intra septem dies finem uniuscujusq; mensis proxime sequentes, senescallo aut alii ad officiū colligendæ pecuniæ pro communis et sizationibus designato, (quocunq; nomine is vocetur) tū pro suis ipsius, tum pro omniū et singulorū suorū pupillorū communis et sizationibus in dicto Collegio factis persolvat. Hoc qui non fecerit (postquam senescallus aut ejus vicē supplens nomen hujusmodi tutoris M<sup>ro</sup>, aut in illius absentia præside scriptū detulerit) octavo die proximo sequente finem cujuslibet mensis (ut prædictum est) et tutor et pupillus in hac parte peccans penitus a communis & sizatione in dicto Collegio excludatur: cujus exclusionis publicatio per M<sup>rum</sup> si præsens fuerit, vel p̄ præsidem si absens sit, vel in ejus absentia per socium maxime seniorē præsentē in sacello Collegii (qui tamen hujusmodi culpæ reus non fuerit) eodē octavo die, statim a vespertinis precibus aut omnino proximo sequenti die in eodem loco peragetur. Quod si quis tutor sic a communis et sizatione exclusus intra octo alios dies proxime sequentes senescallo aut alteri ad hoc officiū deputato prædictū debitum plene non solverit: tunc liberum erit magistro Collegii, aut in ejus absentia præside, seniori bursario, et seniori decano, aut in absentia alicujus eorū deputatis suis, ac virtute etiam hujus statuti tenebuntur in cubiculū ejusdem tutoris intrare ac bonorum illius ubicunq; repertorū invētariū conficere, pretiū eorundē statuere, abducere, plus offerenti vendere atq; de pecunia inde comparata quantū se extendit Collegio satisfacere. Cubiculū vero illud ex eo tempore vacuū absq; possessore judicabitur, alteri assignandū prout Collegii statuta volunt, ita tamen ut is qui sic exclusus est interim incapax sit alicujus cubiculi hoc modo vacantis. Cæterū si ante tertiam admonitionem satisfecerit pro debito prædicto, nec dum illud cubiculū est alteri assignatū, poterit nihilominus ad illud aut aliud cubiculū tunc vacans aut proxime vacaturum admitti. Porro si tutor exclusus, ut prædicitur, intra sedecim dies post illam exclusionem, plene, et integre debitum suum, et pupillorū suorum prædictū, senescallo aut alio illius vices gerenti antedicto non solverit; tunc continuo tutori illi per magistrū aut (eo absente) per præsidem coram duob<sup>9</sup> aut tribus ex senioribus, seu deputatis eorū admonitionem adhiberi volumus, sive tutor ille præsens sive absens fuerit. Quam quidem admonitionē in codicē ad hoc paratum, a M<sup>ro</sup>, aut in ejus absentia, a præside, referri ac inscribi volumus. Si vero post illam admonitionem intra alios octo dies, proximò eam sequentes, totum & integrum debitum prædictū non solvatur, ut supra dictum est; tunc continuo secunda admonitio ei adhibetur, modo et forma superius scripta ac in codicem prædictum referenda. Et si sic secundò admonitus, intra alios octo dies tunc proxime sequentes dictum debitum non persolverit,

verit, tunc absq; mora tertio admonetur, ut supra dictum est, postquam admonitionem in dictum codicem inscriptum statim suam in Collegio societatis, jure omnibusq; commodis ejusdem sit privatus ipso facto. Servatis nihilominus dicto Collegio omnibus juris remediis adversus hujusmodi debitores si nondum ei sit satisfactum. Præterea nullus tutor aut pupillus sic exclusus inter se ad communem in aula mensam, communiarum

aut \* & aut sizationis causa accedat, nec alibi in Collegio existens vendicat seu sumat cibum, panem, aut potum aut aliquam eo nomine commoditatem sub pena admonitionis quoties in hac parte deliquerit, postquam M<sup>o</sup>, vel in ejus absentia præside, hoc per senescallum seu alium ad hujusmodi officium designatum, (ut prædicitur) significatum fuerit simili modo et forma adhibenda, eandemque vim in singulis gradibus erga sic delinquentem habituram, quam habent admonitiones superius memoratae, erga tutores et pupillos, debite non solventes communes et sizationes suas. Quod si senescallus aut qui illud officium exercet, negligentia, favore, metu, aut alia quavis ratione ductus, intra octo dies post finem cujuslibet mensis magistrum vel in ejus absentia præsidem, vel eo etiam absente, socium maxime seniore tunc presentem in sacello, qui tamen hujus culpæ reus non sit, ut supra dictum est, eodem die ante preces vespertinas vel in ipsis precibus de nominibus omnium et singulorum tutorum et pupillorum, qui non solverunt communes et sizationes suas tempore debito, ut prædicitur, certior non fecerit: tunc dictus senescallus, aut alius ad hujusmodi officium designatus, ut supra dictum est, debitum illud Collegio intra septimanam tunc proximam præstare tenebitur. Præterea si idem senescallus, aut alius ad illud officium assignatus, sciat ipse vel alio quocumque modo certior factus fuerit, quod aliquis tutor aut pupillus exclusus a communis et sizatione, ut dictum est, accedat ad communem mensam in aula debito prædicto nondum soluto ut ibi sumat panem potum aut cibum, aut alibi existens vendicat aut sumat cibum panem seu potum intra dictum Collegium, aut ejus rei nomine aliquam commoditatem, nisi id senescallus, aut alius ad illud officium designatus intra biduum proximam, postquam ille ejus rei notitiam habuerit, ad M<sup>o</sup>, aut in ejus absentia præsidem retulerit: tunc dictus senescallus, aut is qui illud officium gerit, prædictum debitum intra septimanam proximam sequentem præstare tenebitur. Et si magister aut eo absente præses, seniorve socius in sacello præsens, ut prædicitur a senescallo, aut ab eo, qui illud officium gerit, aut a deputato suo certior factus de tutore aut pupillo in aliqua parte præmissorum contra hujus decreti sententiam et mentem peccante, omnia et singula in his decretis statuta quantum ad officium uniuscujusque pertinet, bona fide non fuerit executus aut si magister aut in ejus absentia præses, aut senior bursarius aut senior decanus, aut in absentia alicujus eorum deputatus suus, ea quæ ad eorum fidem pertinent facienda similiter non exequantur: exinde magister, præses, senior bursarius et senior decanus aut deputatus alicuius eorum sic peccans intra unam septimanam proximam debitam pecuniam numeratam persolvere tenebitur.

## De Lectorum officio. Cap. 9.

ADHUC deesse huic corpori membra quædam pernecessaria, advertimus quibus quasi sensibus ad omnem honestam disciplinam persequendam, et illiberalem cognitionem fugiendam omnes studiosi uti poterunt. Volumus igitur et statuimus ut secundum formam inferius in capite de Præside &c. electione præscriptam, lector principalis, sublectores et examinatores eligantur; utque nemo nisi qui socius fuerit aliquam lectionem ordinariam discipulis legat; quem etiam volumus per magistrum et seniores ad eam eligi. Sic enim socios volumus exerceri, ut annuum unum legendis in aula lectionibus consumant; deinde, si ita magistro et senioribus visum erit, ad sublectoris munus assumantur; postea si id quoque M<sup>o</sup> et senioribus placuerit, examinatores eligantur; tum ex illis lector principalis designetur; Neminem enim lectorem publicum designari volumus, nisi prius

\* Sic.

prius examinatus fuerit; neminē autem examinaturū, nisi qui ante sublector fuerit, nec quēquā sublectorē, nisi qui ante alicujus in aula lectionis per annū lector fuerit; ut iis quasi gradibus ad eruditionis aliquem fructū et officia Collegij perveniat. Quæ officia nemo eorū recusabit, qui eliguntur, sub pœna amissionis convictus sui in Collegio ipso facto; sed diligenter ea exequi tenebuntur quamdiu magister et major pars ditorū seniorū ita duxerint necessariū. Et si necessariū magistro et senioribus visū fuerit, ut plures quam tres sublectores fiant juxta eorū sententias plures deputētur. Singulis anni quartis secundū dies per Universitatis statuta præscriptos legere incipiant. Et in magna vacatione (quoniā tunc cessat universitatis terminus) legere incipiant primo die Lunæ post comitia, quæ inceptions solennes vocantur: desināt autem die Veneris ante festū Nativitatis beatæ Mariæ. Quovis die profesto, pulsata prius campanula per principalē lectorē post præces & locum communē, si quis fuerit, explicatum (quem hora sexta omnino cessare volumus) continuò omnes discipuli e sacello se conferant in aulam communē ad lectiones ibidem audiendas. Ubi lector principalis et sublectores audiendis recitationibus discipulorū ac sociorū bachalaureorū, et eisdem examinandis, pariterq; docendis, spatium sequihoræ, aut amplius, diligenter impendant; idq; faciant tam in logicis quam in philosophicis. Hunc autem ordinem adolescentū in aula instruedorum esse volumus; ut, postquam in Collegiū admissi sunt, ad sex aut septem menses, in elementis geometriæ et arithmeticæ perdiscendis consumāt. Quod reliquū primi anni est ad dialectices compendiū aliquod discendū conferant; quo tempore universā ejus formam quasi per transennam aspiciāt. Ad extremū toti se ad Aristotelem eumq; Græcū conferant et Organū primo Aristotelis discant, quā Logicā vocant. Deinde se ad physicam adjungāt. Nolumus autem alioqui quēquam philosophū aut dialecticū publice legendum præter Aristotelem, in aulā adduci; nisi forte lector publicus, aut qui magistri artium futuri sunt Timæum Platonis, aut aliquem electū ejus dialogū explicare velint. Sic lector tamen, cæteri q; legant ut in Græcis non quasi grammatici hæreāt (illud enim ad lectorē Græcæ linguæ poti<sup>9</sup> pertinet) sed ut materiam ipsam quæ subjicitur, exponant, rem rei, locū loco, auctorem auctori cōferāt. In logica Aristotelis cognoscenda nihil prætermittant; aliorū auctorū in quibusdam diligentius insistant; quosdam celerius transeant; omnes tamen discant; et ita diligenter et mature cognoscant, ut secundo anno logicam totam in aula perlegant; quod reliquū est temporis antequā bachalaurei sunt, illud in physice consumant, et præcipue in his libris quæ ab Aristotele de anima sunt editi, cujus cognitio quasi pœnus totius philosophiæ esse videtur. Cæterū quam partem harū facultatum sit unusquisq; ditorū lectorū auditor<sup>9</sup> examinaturus et expositurus et qua hora, magistri et majoris partis seniorū judicio relinquimus discernendū, ut quod illi conducibilius auditorio fore censuerint, id observetur. Atq; hæc quidem quæ præscripsimus quovis die profesto lectores agere volumus, nisi forte pro more universitatis, ad instātiā alterius Collegii, aut hospitii, aut alicujus magnatis, vel recreādorū iuvenū gratia, magistro, aut eo absente præsidi, principaliq; lectori remissio necessaria fore videbitur. Aderunt item lector, tam principalis quam sublectores, omnibus bachalaureorū et discipulorū exercitationib<sup>9</sup> ab initio usq; ad finem, nisi legitimā absentia causam habeant, per M<sup>um</sup> aut ejus absentis vices gerentem approbandam. Quo casu volumus ut vigilantes quospiam et dōctos, vice sua substituant, qui non segniter discipulorū negligentias coarguant. Cæterū lectionibus omnibus quæ magistri et seniorū judicio ad discipulos et bachalaureos pertinebunt, non solū domesticis verumetiam publicis omnes et singulos judicio M<sup>ti</sup> aut eo absente præsidis non juste impeditos adesse volumus. Singuli lectores et examinatores, auditores suos diligenter exerceāt; delinquentes puniant; non proficientes notent; et ad seniores quotannis de diligentia et progressu studiosorū, atq; etiam de tarditate et imperitiā nō proficientiū referant. Lectorē autem primariū volumus, sæpius, seu saltem semel in quaq; hebdomada inferiores classes adire; et nunc hanc nunc illā tentare, quid profecerit; et utrū sublector aut lector illi classi assignatus suū officiū et munus diligenter obierit. Quod si quispiam lectorū aut sublectorū officiū suū vel prætermiserit, aut negligēter fecerit,

toties



toties a lectore primario quatuor denariis mulctetur. Sin ipse lector primarius suo muneri aliquādo defuerit, quoties deliquerit toties a magistro aut eo absente a præsidente, octo denariis mulctetur; nisi causa per hunc vel illum approbata obstiterit; quas quidē mulctas, sive a magistro, sive a præsidente hic vel alibi cuiquā impositas, ad utensilia Collegio comparanda converti volumus. Insuper statuimus et ordinamus, ut omnes socii, discipuli, pensionarii, ac reliqui qui in Collegio morantur, Hæbraicis & Græcis literis operam impendant, et singula sua lingua legant; iique ita dividantur quemadmodū M<sup>r</sup>. et major pars seniorū idoneū judicaverit, idq; sine ulla cujusquam exceptione fiat. Ad hæc ordinamus, ut secundū electionis formam quā inferius ponemus quatuor e sociis deputentur qui matheseon artes legant; quorū unus arithmeticā, alter geometriam, tertius perspectivā, quartus tractatū aliquem de sphæra, aut cosmographiā, explicet. Quas lectiones quotannis incipient, proximo die Lunæ post creationem magistrorū, et pergunt singulis diebus profestis, quisq; cursu suo sic ut nullus omnino dies intermittatur, neq; simul uno die lectiones duæ concurrant. Id quod ab illo die Lunæ prædicto ad festū usq; Michaelis observari volumus (excepto duntaxat illo spacio quod a festo Nativitatis beatæ Mariæ usq; ad finem festi exaltationis sanctæ Crucis intercedit). Quibus lectionibus adsint bachalaurei cuncti, tam socii quā discipuli sub pœna per M<sup>ra</sup>. aut ejus absentis vices gerentem singulis delinquentibus infligenda. Si quid vero sociorū bachalaureorū aut discipulorū vel ad eas ad quas intra Collegiū tenet. lectiones, recitationes, oppositiones, seu scholasticas exercitationes tardius accesserit, vel in totū ab iisdē absens fuerit; vel absq; venia inde recesserit; aut demū si præsens diligenter non auscultaverit principalis lector, pro suo judicio quemq; sic delinquētem corrigat; nempe pro tarditate quavis id est si principio cujusvis lectionis, recitationis, oppositionis seu scholasticæ exercitationis nō adfuerit quadrante; si absq; venia recesserit, aut præsens valde negligēter se gesserit, obolo; si in universum abfuerit, denario, quemq; illorū sociorū, bachalaureorū, aut discipulorū mulctari volumus. Et si frequentius in aliquo prædictorū eos ita delinquere contigerit; secundum M<sup>ri</sup> et unius lectoris discretionem durius contra illos procedatur. Quarū mulctarū omniū quæ ad aulā spectant emolumenta volumus æqualiter inter dictos lectores (sive per se lector punierit, sive sublectores) in singulorū terminorū fine dividi, quò diligentiorē operā in officio suo faciendo ponant. Pueros autem & eos qui adulti nō sunt prædictorū lectorū judicio virga castigari volumus. Quod si quisquā ex auditoribus, bachalaureis, sociis, aut discipulis crebro punitus sese noluerit emendare; procedatur contra eū juxta tenorem statuti de subtractione convict<sup>o</sup>. Veruntamen si discipulus ille crebro punitus graduatus non fuerit, nec decimum octavū ætatis suæ annū compleverit, tunc talis verberibus aut aliis pœnis condignis ad arbitriū M<sup>ri</sup> vel ejus absentis vicem gerentis et principalis lectoris, ejusve absentis deputati castigetur. Quod ad cæteras exercitationes, quæ in scholis publicis fiunt, attinet; in statuto de decanorum qualitate et officio satis dictum est.

---

## De quatuor Examinatoribus. Cap. 10.

---

ET quoniā diligens exercitatio juniorū, per eruditos maxime confert ad ea præsertim quæ recentius didicerunt, alius animis infigenda: idcirco necessariū imprimis visum est, ut ob singulas prælectiones quas juniores sive domi sive fores audituri sunt examinatores quidam præficiantur, qui singulis quibusq; dieb<sup>o</sup> non segniter ab eis exigant, quid ex ipsis prælectionibus commodi reportarint. Quatuor igitur examinatores constitui volumus et ordinamus. Primū pro literis humanioribus, alterū pro dialecticis, tertiū pro mathematicis, quartū pro philosophicis. Horū examinerum officium erit, singulis diebus quibus domi prælegitur,

N° II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

suos auditores, haud minus quã per horam integram, exercere; sic ut in singulis hebdomadibus, bis ipsi legant, et reliquis diebus diligentius exquirant, quid ipso die ex ordinaria prælectione, si qua fuerit in scholis publicis habita memoriæ commendârint; quid potissimū delectârit eos; aut quid obscurius visū fuerit. bene meritos et ingeniosos collaudabunt; desides et negligentes increpabunt; eos etiam puniant quos viderint castigationē esse commertos quin et rationem exigant nunc unius nunc alterius ejusdem prælectionis passus; nihil deniq, non agant, quò singulis illic præsentibus integra prælectio dilucida fiat, pariter & eorū memoriis infixa teneatur. Porro diebus illis quibus nulla fit in scholis publicis junioribus prælectio, pro eorū instructione conveniens, tum examinatores logicus et philosophicus suos discipulos exercebunt in eis lectionibus quas iisdē diebus iidem domi audierint. Qui vero pro literis humanioribus examinâtor est deputatus unã aut alterã brevẽ proponat orationem, quam jubebit a singulis quibusq, aliis atq, aliis verbis idem pollentibus verti convestiri que. Matheseon autem examinâtor iisdem diebus auditoribus suis aliquid annotatione dignū enucleabit. Et si forte prælectio mathematica quæ foris habetur, supra captum auditorū suorū fore videbitur: tunc volumus et ordinamus ut ipse tribus cujusvis hebdomadæ diebus, haud minus quã per horam integrã, partem aliquam ex mathematicis elucidet. Reliquis vero diebus percunctationibus (ut supra diximus) auditores suos exercebit. Similiter et si prælectio logica seu philosophica quæ foris habetur supra captum majoris partis auditorū fuerit tum horū examinatores in his prælectionibus quæ iisdem diebus domi sunt habitæ, suos exercebunt. Qui modus etiam observabitur in his duobus examinâtoribus per totū ipsum tempus, quod vacationis appellant. Cæterū in hoc tempore mathematicus examinâtor suos exercebit in his prælectionibus mathematicis quæ domi per socios ad hoc deputatos singulis diebus hujus temporis explicandæ sunt. Examinâtor deniq, in literis humanioribus (nisi forte quispiã alius ultro velit quicquã prælegere) singulis quibusq, diebus auditoribus suis præleget ante seu post meridiem ex libro quopiã humaniarū literarū, hora & loca per magistrū assignandis; eosdemq, post meridiem in his quæ prælegit exercebit. Quibus autem locis, horis, ac modis opportunioribus, iidem examinâtores prædicta facturi sunt, quidq, singuli cum opus fuerit, sint prælecturi; dicti magistri simul et seniorū judicio relinquimus decernendū. Nam et ipso usu & eventu negotii longe commodius quid fieri debeat ipsi indicabunt, quã nos quicquã stabile jã possumus definire. Eorundē etiã auctoritati permittimus negligentias ditorū examinâtorū, aut alios, quantum ad eorū examinationes attinebit, errores quoslibet plectere, simul et cū res exiget, a dictis muneribus eos amovere, aliosq, magis idoneos præficere, prout magis conducibile videtur. Quod si quis auditorū aut tardius accesserit quam par sit; aut ante completã examinationē discesserit aut deniq, per totū abfuerit aut demū si præsens diligenter nō auscultaverit; is juxtã morem eorū, qui sic in aliis lectionibus audiendis delinquent, omninò puniatur. Et si quispiã eorū frequentius aut notabiliter sic offenderit, is pro modo notabiliter delinquētū in Latini sermonis, aut divinorū officiorū neglectu corrigatur; proviso semper ut in diebus profestis, in quatuor parvis vacationibus, hii discipuli non otio et ludis tempus consumant; sed in componendis carminibus, epistolis, vel declamationibus, in lectione Græcorū poetarū, oratorū, aut historiagraphorū; in dialogorū, comædiarū vel tragœdiarū actione, secūdum lectoris humaniarū literarū, et cæterorū examinâtorū arbitriū et assignationem exercentur. Hortamur quoq, et in Christo monemus, ut in iis vacationib<sup>9</sup> per quinq, minimū dies ante termini inceptionē, bonã pro prædictis discipulis exercendis diligentiam impendant; neq, discipulos otio torpere, aut tempus male et inutiliter cōsumere quantū in ipsis est sināt. Quod si negligentes hac in parte fuerint, secūdū magistri aut ejus absentis vicē gerentis, et majoris partis seniorū discretionem puniãtur. Quin etiã lectorib<sup>9</sup> prædictis in istis vacationibus potestatem dari volumus, ut quos ex discipulis, insigniter negligētes deprehenderit, eos, de magistri, vel ejus absentis vicē gerentis sententia mulctent vel puniant. Atq, earū mulctarū, si quæ fuerint, emolumenta in prædictorū usū cedere volumus.

De electione Præsidis, Lectorum, et aliorum  
Officiariorum. Cap. 11.

Nº II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

QUONIAM hactenus de officiariorū munerib<sup>9</sup> et officiis leges et statuta dedimus; sequitur ut de eorum electione, leges et statuta itidē demus. Itaq<sup>3</sup> statuimus ut die Veneris post magna comitia proximo lectores omnes et examinatores (nisi ubi aliud in his statutis eligendi tempus constitutū sit) eligatur. Postridie autem ejus diei quo annuæ rationes confectæ et ad exitū perductæ fuerit præses, decani, thesaurarii, et seneschallus pro sequente anno similiter eligantur. Sit hic modus electionis; cui quidem ipsum magistrū, nisi gravissima causa impeditum interesse volumus. Magister, pulsata campana, et convocatis in sacellum octo senioribus, hora octava ante meridiem, primum statutum hoc corā illis legat, deinde jusjurandū det; se neminem ad aliquod officiū seu munus gerēdū, gratia, odio, ullave animi perturbatione, vel præmio adductum; sed eum solum, quem testimonio conscientiae permotus, maxime idoneū ad illud munus obeundū judicaverit, electurū. Eodemq<sup>3</sup> jurejurando se octo seniores omnes similiter obstringant. Tum magister et prædicti seniores se ad suffragia ferenda conferant, ac primo præsidem deinde decanos, thesaurarios, et seneschallū, ac lectores diebus supra præstitutis, ordine eligant. Atq<sup>3</sup> in ferendis suffragiis is pro electo habeatur, in quem ipse magister cum quatuor minimū ex octo senioribus concorditer consenserint. Quod si post tria aperta scrutinia, ipse magister cum quatuor de uno nō convenerint, tunc is electus erit in quem ipse magister cum tribus maxime seniorib<sup>9</sup> ex dictis octo senioribus sociis domi præsentibus aut majori eorundem parte consenserit. Quod si ne hij quidem ante horam tertiā ejusdem diei de uno cooptando, ut dictum est, concordare possint: omnes tamen octo seniores vel septem ex his, de uno eligendo unanimiter consenserint eo casu magistrū volumus: illis octo vel septem sic consentientibus assensum suum accommodare. Sin autem ne septem quidem sic ut prædictum est unanimiter consenserint: tum is pro electo habeatur, quem ipse magister solus nominaverit; verū si magister tempore electionis domi nō fuerit, tum præses, aut præside absente, vel si de ejus electione agatur socius maxime senior domi præsens vicem magistri absentis supplebit, ac cum reliquis senioribus plenā eligendi cujusq<sup>3</sup> potestatē habebit. Isq<sup>3</sup> erit electus, in quem præses, vel si is absens fuerit, vel si præses eligendus sit, in quem dictus maxime senior socius, cum quatuor ex dictis senioribus consenserint. At si post tria scrutinia unū eo modo nō elegerint; tunc is pro electo habebitur in quē dictus præses, aut in ejus absentia, vel casu eligendi præsidis, dictus maxime senior socius, cum tribus ex maxime seniorib<sup>9</sup> sociis consenserint. Proviso tamen quod si septem seniores, vel sex ex his de uno eligendo unanimiter consenserint eo casu præsidem volumus aut (si de præsidis electione agatur) sociū maxime seniorem tunc domi præsentem in illis septem vel sex sic consentientibus assensū suū accommodare. Quod si ne hoc quidē modo electio effectū sortiatur; tum is erit electus quem magister, per literas manu duorū seniorū subscriptas de ea re certior factus, solus si intra regnū Angliæ fuerit, nominaverit. Quod si extra regnū fuerit, tunc is quem episcopus Eliensis dicti Collegii visitator intra regnū existens, vel dicto episcopo extra regnū existente, aut sede episcopali forte vacante, quē Academiæ Cancellarius nominaverit electus esto. Postero autem die quo electio confecta fuerit; electi omnes quotquot in Academia præsentis fuerint, reliquis intra biduū postquā redierint, idem facturis, in unū coram magistro et senioribus, aut magistro absente, coram præside et senioribus coacti se jurejurando obligent, quod fideliter et omnino secundū statuta de ipsis condita, munera sua exequantur. Eadem forma, idem ordo et modus observabitur etiā in omnibus aliis electionibus, præter magistri electionem superius descriptam; diebus tamen et temporibus ad hujusmodi electiones per hæc statuta præfixis, specialiter observatis. Quod si forsan interea

temporis cujusquam munus sive officiū quavis occasione vacare contigerit (excepta illa vacatione, quæ per resignationē fieri solet, quam omnino nullā declaramus, quæ in scio et non præsentē ipso magistro facta fuerit, tum volumus ut intra quadriduū per M<sup>rum</sup> et seniores juxta formā superius specificatam alius surrogetur. Ulterius statuimus ut cujuslibet senioris fiat electio intra mensem ad summū, postquā ipsi magistro et senioribus cæteris locū vacare constiterit; nec ante tamen quam ejusmodi vacatio ipsi M<sup>o</sup>, si intra regnū Angliæ fuerit, innotuerit, neq. ante novem dies postquā significata fuerit hæc vacatio ipsi magistro, per literas præsidis aut duorū seniorū domi tunc residentū nisi magister tunc domi fuerit, hoc viz. modo magister vel eo absente præses, vel si præsidis locus vacuus fuerit, aut is absens sit, maxime senior socius domi præsens convocatis in sacellū reliquis senioribus, cooptet in eum cœtū sociū illū, qui sit proxime senior, nisi is fratrem habeat vel ipsum magistrū, vel unū aliquē ex reliquis conscriptis senioribus, vel nisi gravis alia causa per ipsum magistrū et majorem partem prædictorū seniorū approbanda obstiterit, quo casu socius senior proximus ordine (nisi similis causa eodem modo approbanda obstiterit) eligatur, et ita deinceps observetur. Proviso ut quicumque ob hujusmodi causā minus idone<sup>s</sup> qui in seniorū cœtū cooptetur, iudicabitur; idem durante tali causa ne absentis quidem cujusquā senioris nedum præsidis vicarius sit, et si post tria aperta scrutinia quatuor cum magistro nō consenserint, tum magister solus seniore assignabit; ordine tamē senioritatis ut supra dictum est, observato. Seniore sociū ubiq. in his statutis intelligimus, qui sit socius admissione senior non gradu scholastico. Item in omnibus et singulis electionibus præterquā in electione magistri scrutiniū sit semper apertū. Prohibemus autem ne in ulla electione faciendā quisquā suā vocem sive suffragiū alterius personæ cujuscunq. arbitrio quovis modo compromittat; compromissum autem minime valeat. Quicquid in his nostris statutis a præside, decanis, thesaurariis, vel senioribus faciendum requiritur, id ipsū in cujusq. eorū absentis vicario intelligendū decernimus.

## De Sociorum qualitatibus. Cap. 12.

NUNC itidem et leges dabimus residuo corpori; quod nimirū ex sociis tanquā ex potioribus et solidioribus membris (quocunq. numero eos fore contigerit) volumus integrari præter peculiare fundationes aliorū quæ in Collegio sunt benefactorū. Quāquā præclarissimus pater noster Henricus Octavus, in charta licentiæ suæ, quam Dñæ Margarietæ proavia nostræ concessit, mentionem, de quinquaginta sociis scholaribus pro ea fecit: quoniā tamen hic numerus e bonis ipsius expleri nō potest ob subtractionē annuorū reddituū ad valorē quadringentarū librarū: idcirco quantū ad præsentem ordinationem spectat, triginta duos nec pauciores, deputari volumus et ordinamus, nisi (id quod Deus avertat) contigerit ea Collegiū inopia premi ex subtractione reddituū, aut aliquo alio magno infortunio, ut hic triginta duorū sociorū numerus ex judicio et sententiā ipsius magistri & octo seniorū eorumq. singulorū secundū ipsorū conscientias, diminuendus esse videatur. Eligantur autē in socios hii semper de quovis comitatu qui moribus et eruditione fuerint insigniores quosq. cum magister, tum seniores speraverint, firmiterq. crediderint, in eodē Collegio ad Dei honorē, et profectū studii scholastici, cum effectu velle et posse proficere; et inter hos illi qui indigentiores fuerint. Statuimus autem et ordinamus, ut universo sociorū numero in duas æquales partes diviso tantū dimidia pars et nō plures e novem trans Trentā comitatibus, viz. Dunelmia, Northumbria, Westmeria, Cumbria, Eboraci, Richmondia, Lancastria, Derbia, Nottinghamia, assumantur; cæteri socii e reliqua Anglia eligantur. Plures autem quā duo e nullo comitatu accipiantur, nisi ubi subfundatores ultra binariū numerū ex illo privatim comitatu societates fundavere. Tum enim

tot accipiantur quot illi suis foundationib<sup>9</sup> decreverunt, et pro dñā fundatrice nullus inde socius assumatur. Alias nequaquā hic binarius numerus sive socii fundatricis, sive aliorū fuerint, ulla ratione transeat, sive hū comitatus citra Trentā, sive ultra Trentā fuerint. Neq; universi hi novē comitatus ultra dimidiā partem totius sociorū habeant. Proviso semp ut illi comitatus per totā Angliā cæteris præferatur in quibus Collegiū fundos et possessiones habet. [E Wallis autem non plures quā ex singulis diacesis unus in sociorū numerū cooptetur.] Hoc statutum integrū nō modo in sociis verumetiā in discipulis eligendis ad hunc modum perpetuō observetur, et nequaquā a præscripta forma electores ulla de causa decedant. Porro civitates et oppida quibuscunq; privilegiis exempta fuerint, ad illū tamen pertinere comitatū intelligimus, intra cujus fines situatur. Richmondia vero cum suis adjacentiis, cujus et pientissima fundatrix nuncupationē gessit, juxta ejusdem fundatricis intentionē tāquā privatū comitatū, et ab Eboracensi separatim volumus accipi et idcirco parem inde sociorū numerū atq; ex alio quolibet comitatu prædictorū eligendū decernimus. Ex Cantia etiā si qui fuerint idonei repertū, cæteris præferri volumus modo numerū antedictū nō excesserint; Cæterū qui eligendi sunt præter eruditionem et bonos mores sint etiā in artibus ad minimū bachalauri antequā in sociorū numerū assumantur. Præferantur etiam in hac electione post alumnos proprios hii, qui fuerint in Collegio Christi, si magis idonei videant. Sed et sacerdotes quoq; cæteris, qui sacerdotes non fuerint, præponantur. Cæterū neminem in sociū unquā admitti volumus qui ex instituto secum jam ante decreverit aliā quam theologicā facultatem finaliter profiteri. Plures autem in socios Collegii prædicti, aut in discipulos ejusdem omnino non eligantur pro Dñā † quam in his nostris statutis respective præscripsimus.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Quæ unis includuntur desunt Statutis Hen. 8. Ad-  
duntur tamen infer  
Corrections in  
margine Libri.\*

† Fundatrice. Manu  
recentiori in marg.

## De Sociorum electione ac ipsius circumstantiis. Cap. 13.

ET quo possit exactior fieri sociorū delect<sup>9</sup>, convocari volumus et statuimus, per M<sup>rum</sup>, vel eo absente præsidem octo seniores primo die Lunæ cujusq; quadragesimæ simul et commonefieri ut quisq; debitā et diligentem inquisitionem faciat de juvenibus quibusdam tam moribus quā eruditione magis idoneis, qui in sociorū numerū cooptentur. Tres autem diversos dies inter initiū quadragesimæ et electionis diem magister et seniores omnes eos qui pro sodalitate stare voluerint in linguarū & scientiarū cognitione examinant; ut illorū doctrina et ingenii melius et certius qualia tandem sint, ab omnibus electoribus cognoscantur; et ut repertorū nomina simul cū nomine comitatus, ex quo quisq; fuerit oriundus, in schedula conscribantur una cum aliis dotibus quibus ipse juvenis fuerit præditus. Cujus autē nomenclatura ante septem dies electionis futuræ tradita magistro nō fuerit, aut ejus absentis vices gerenti; hunc pro ea vice ineligibile pronunciamus. Statuimus autem ut illa schedula sic tradita ante prædictos dies corā majori parte seniorū ab eo cui traditur perlegatur mandantes ut nullius unquam nomenclaturā respuant. Porro delectū hunc quoties eveniet, celebrari volumus et ordinamus quaq; die Lunæ, quæ proxime sequit<sup>r</sup> dominicam quintam quadragesimæ: quo die magister et octo seniores conveniant in sacellū cum horologiū insonuerit octavā. Et illic primū lecto statuto de cooptandorū qualitatibus, magister primum, deinde reliqui per ordinem seniores, jusjurandum quod sequitur tactis sacris Evangelii præstabunt. Ego N. N. Deum testor et sancta ipsius Evangelia me neminē in socium hujus Collegii electurū nisi quem juxta statutū ante lectum mea conscientia magis idoneum judicabit. Neq; illud faciā precio vel mercede aliqua a quoquā aut data aut expectata; neq; ulla alia sinistra aut prava affectione.

428.

Juratis

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Juratis singulis fiat statim apertum scrutiniū. Seniores vero ut simulatio promittendi et spes decipiendi e medio tollatur, juxta senioritatis ordinem publice et ut cæteri exaudire possint suffragia conferant. Et de quo magister et quatuor ex dictis senioribus consenserint is pro socio habeatur. Quod si post alterū aut tertiū scrutinium, de uno quatuor cum magistro nō consenserint, tum eodem modo procedat quo in electione præsidis, et lectorū et aliorū officiariorū dictum est. Et is socius habeatur qui eo modo electus fuerit. Proviso semper ut neq, magister electionē inceptā nisi urgentissima de causa et quatuor e senioribus præter M<sup>rum</sup> approbanda, interrumpat; et si plures eligendi sint illa electio, quæ semel incepta est, omnino finiatur priusquā ad aliā sive novā electionem procedatur. Cum autem plura loca in eodem anno vacaverint, eodē modo et forma procedatur, quoad omnia loca suppleant. Nam unius tantum pro uno tempore et scrutinio electionē tractari volumus, pronuciari autem omnes simul post omnia scrutinia decernimus eo quo electi fuerint ordine servato. Postremo hanc sociorū electionem eodem, quo incepta est, die, finiri semper et absolvi volumus, et præcipimus; nisi forte urgentissima aliqua causa inciderit, per M<sup>rum</sup> et majorem partem seniorū approbāda. Quod si hujusmodi causa intervenerit; proximo tamen die sine ulla cujusquā causæ dilatione finiatur. Proviso ut neq, in hac electione, vel electionibus <sup>neque</sup> et in alia quacunq, cujuscunq, personæ intra dictum Collegiū facienda, quisquā suā vocē aut suffragiū alterius personæ cujuscunq, arbitrio, et dispositioni quovis modo committat; aut incertā personā, aut pro incerto comitatu vel diocæsi sub disjunctione vel conditione quovis modo nominet, aut eligat. Qui contra fecerit; et suffragiū suum eo ipso, et dicti Collegii societate ex eo tempore in perpetuū amittat.

### Jusjurandum electi Socii. Cap. 14.

CÆTERUM priusquā electus ad societate admittatur; volumus ut juramentū subsequens in presentia magistri aut (eo absente) præsidis, et majoris partis seniorū præstet. Ego N. N. huic Collegio divi Johannis hoc sacramento meipsum astringo et Deo teste pmitto ac spondeo; primo me verā Christi religionē ex animo amplexurū; Scripturæ auctoritatem hominū judiciis præpositurū; regulam vitæ et summā fidei ex verbo Dei petiturū; cætera quæ ex verbo Dei non probantur, pro humanis et non necessariis habiturum; auctoritatē regiam in hominibus summā et externorū episcoporū jurisdictioni minime subjectam æstimaturū; et contrarias verbo Dei opiniones omni volūtate ac mente refutaturū; deinde me omnia hujus Collegii statuta, præscriptiones, ritus, consuetudines laudabiles servaturū; præterea me huic Collegio fidelem futurū; nec ullū ei damnum aut incommodū allaturū; aliorū consilia, coitiones, conjurationes facta seu acta quæ detrimentū aut infamiā Collegio inferant, repulsurū, et magistratui ei, qui de eo cognoscere debet, renunciaturum; tum magistro et præsidi reliquisq, qui mihi præficiuntur, in omnibus legitimis, honestisq, morem gesturū & dignā debitamq, legibus et statutis omnibus reverentiam exhibiturū; item juro quod non impetrabo dispensationē aliquā contra juramenta mea vel statuta prædicta, vel contra aliquā particulā in eis contentā, nec dispensationē hujusmodi per aliū vel alios palā vel occultè impetrari vel obtineri procurabo, directè vel indirectè; neq, ab aliis quæsitā et oblatam accipiā. Juro insuper q̄d non resignabo societatem meam mercede aut precio, dato, soluto, promisso, aut expectato adductus, aut sub pacto aliquo qualicunq, sed, si locū relinquā, sponte decedam, liber et absolute integer, ab omni muneris aut mercedis solutione, aut datione, et ab omni pollicitatione incorruptus. Quod si contingat me posthac propter contemptū, rebellionē, inobedientiā, malos mores, vel alia merita, vel propter causas in præsentibus statutis contentas p magistrū vel alios in hujusmodi negotiis habentes interesse,

Hactenus conveni-  
unt cum Correc.  
marginal: H. S. \*

interesse, corrigi, aut puniri, aut a dicti Collegii sustentatione et societate, secundū formā statutorū excludi, expelli, vel amoveri: ipsum magistrū, aut aliam personā ullā, occasione expulsionis aut amotionis hujusmodi, nunquā persequar, molestabo, seu inquietabo per me, alium, vel alios; nec ab aliis molestari, vexari, seu inquietari procurabo in foro ecclesiastico, seu seculari, seu alio quocunq; modo. Sed contra ex certa mea scientia, purè, spontè, simpliciter et absolutè, omni actioni, occasione correctionis, punitionis, exclusionis seu amotionis hujusmodi adversus magistrū seu alios dicti Collegii socios, et scholares, mihi quomodolibet conjuncti sive divisim competenti; appellationi quoq; et quærelæ in ea parte faciendis, ac quarumcunq; literarū impetratione, etiā precibus principū, procerū, magnatū, prælatorū, et aliorū quorumcunq; (quantumcunq; mihi alias probitatis et vitæ merita suffragabuntur) in vim pacti renuntio. Deniq; omnia mihi imposita a magistro et senioribus munera suscipiam, eaq; summa cum fide et diligentia administrabo. Hæc omnia in me recipio Deoq; teste me sedulo facturū promitto ac spondeo. Hoc præstito juramento, statim in verū sociū per magistrū aut ejus absentis vices gerentem, admittatur. Proviso semper ut cum plures eodem anno ita in perpetuos socios fuerint admittendi, ille ante alios admittatur, qui prius in universitate actualit' fuerit graduatus, modo tunc in Academia præsens sit. Sin vero absens fuerit, tum alii præsentis quanquā juniores, statim tamen admittantur. Quod si quisquam admittendorū prædictum juramentū sic ut præfertur, præstare recusaverit, is eo ipso, omne jus, titulū et interesse quod in dicto Collegio habuit, amittat, nec postea in sociū scholariem ipsius Collegii admittatur, aut unquam assumatur.

## De Discipulorum qualitate et electione. Cap. 15.

NE sit ergo seminariū ineptū et inobediens quodq; molliter et generose tractari nequeat Statuimus et ordinamus, ut sint in dicto Collegio, præter reliquas benefactorū foundationes, pro fundatrice viginti quatuor discipuli; nisi (id quod Deus prohibeat) cōtigerit Collegiū in tantā incidere inopiā ut hic numerus ex ipsius magistri et majoris partis octo seniorū judicio secundū ipsorū conscientias, diminuendus esse videatur. Tot autem pro fundatrice constituim<sup>9</sup>, cum alias ob causas, tum, ut sociis et scholaribus decedentibus, in eorū loca succedant, extraneisq; ut præmittitur, in electionibus (si merita, et cæteræ circumstantiæ respondeant) præferantur. Volumus autem ut subsequentibus qualitatibus sint ornati, videlicet ut bonis sint et honestis moribus, bonaq; item indole præditi; sint corpore nullis contagiosis, aut incurabilib<sup>9</sup> morbis vitiosi, aliasve insigniter aut deformi aut mutilo; ne sint in artibus bachalaurei, nec in sacris ordinibus constituti. Sint autem in grammaticis bene et sufficienter instructi, sic ut judicio magistri, aut ejus absentis vicem gerentis, majorisq; partis seniorum idonei existimentur qui protinus dialecticis rudimentis imbuantur; proviso semper ut doctiores indoctoribus (cæteris paribus) præferantur, inter quos et inopes præponi volumus modo in cæteris conditionibus pares fuerint. Proviso etiā ut in discipulis eligendis, eadē comitatuū ratio diligenter servetur, quā in statuto de Sociorū qualitatibus ante descripsimus. Exceptis duobus illis discipulis (ex dictis viginti quatuor) per honoratissimū Dñm. Burghley summum Angliæ thesaurariū hæredesq; suos magistro sociis et scholaribus Collegii prædicti quoties eorū loca vacaverint, nominādis, quod in dictum numerū viginti quatuor discipulorū cujuscunq; comitatus Angliæ hii fuerint, admitti volumus juxta tenorē ordinationis inde confectæ. Horū autem discipulorū nominationem et electionem volumus in sacello dicti Collegii fieri proximo die Lunæ post festum Omniū Sanctorū, eodem modo quo in capite de electione præsidis, &c supra dictum est; sic ut triduo ante p magistrū ejusve absentis vices gerentem omnibus colectoribus tunc in universitate præsentibus, electio futura, una cum loci vel locorū illorū vacatione significetur et intimetur

hora octava ante meridiem celebranda. Quam quidem electionem eodē die, quo incēpta est terminari volumus et consummari. Proviso semper ut discipuli illi duo qui sunt ex fundatione Doctoris Kiplingham intra mensem postquam utriusq; aut alterius eorū locus vacaverit, eligantur. Discipulorū quoq; Doctoris Dolmanni qui novem sunt et sizatores vocantur electionem statam et solennem esse nolumus; sed Magistro et octo senioribus concedimus potestatem ut singuli sibi unū quem velint eligant eundemq; quamdiu velint retineant; itemq; discedente seniore, qui illū elegerat, locū sizatoris iterū vacuū putent; hac tamē cautione habita ut quos illi discipulos eligunt, ij tantos in bonis literis progress<sup>9</sup> fecerint, quantos statuta a pensionariis requirunt. Tres vero alios præter viginti quatuor Dñæ fundatricis discipulos, quorū unus vestiario, alius qui pulsationi campanæ, et tertius horologio deputetur intra quatuor dies a vacatione eorundem eligi volumus. Adjicientes præterea ut in virtute juramenti Collegio præstiti, nullus eligentiū mercede, precio, vel dono dato, soluto, vel promisso, aut probabiliter expectato adductus aut quovis ex pacto quibuscunq; verbis concepto aliquē nominet, aut aliquid pro nominatione hujusmodi ullo unquam tempore etiāsi offeratur accipiat. Quod si contra fecerit, aut juxta formā in capite de Punitione in majoribus criminibus traditā super eo convictus fuerit; eandem quæ illic præscribitur pœnā subeat.

### De Discipulorum Juramento. Cap. 16.

QUUM nemo sit mentis compos, ætateq; et judicio provecior qui non aliqua religione Dēiq; reverentia, natura constringatur moveaturq;: et idcirco ea inviolat<sup>9</sup> et integrius sataget servare, quæ sanctissimo jurejurando se inconcusse facturū affirmat. Statuimus itaq; ut unusquisq; scholasticus in discipulū dicti Collegii electus intra tres dies si præsens fuerit in Academia postquā electus fuerit ad discipulorū emolumenta ejusdē per magistrū aut præsidem admittat<sup>r</sup> quem si ante ejus admissionem, sextum decimū suæ ætatis annū compleverit, tunc priusquā in istud Collegiū ita admittatur ut aliquod emolumentū ex eodē percipiat coram magistro vel præside et duobus vel tribus sociis tactis sacrosanctis Dei Evangelii, subscriptū volumus publice et personaliter præstare juramentū. Qui autem in suo ingressu vel admissione junior quam prædictū est, fuerit ætate, cum ætas illa pondus juramenti

nec existimare potest aut <sup>ferre</sup> servare,\* eum tantisper juramento arctari nolumus. Veruntamē intra mensem postquā ad prædictam ætatem pervenerit, id corā iisdem similiter præstare juramentū teneatur. Ego N. N. in Collegiū sancti Johannis Evangelistæ in Universitate Cantabrigiæ electus in discipulū juro quod in comitatu N. me natum esse credo, quodq;  
<sup>unde possim \*</sup>

non habeo aliquid certū <sup>unde possim \*</sup> expendere annuatim ultra quinque libras bonæ et legalis monetæ Angliæ. Item quod omnia statuta dictum Collegiū concernentia, edita, et decreta secundū planū, literalē & grammaticalem sensum et intellectum ipsorū quantū ad me pertinet inviolabiliter observabo, ac quātū in me fuerit faciā ab aliis observari. Item quod nulla conventicula, conspiratio, nec confederationes seu pactiones aliquas contra magistrū, præsidem, sociū, scholarē vel discipulū hujus Collegii illicitè faciā, nec ipse fieri procurabo, seu permittā ab aliis fieri quantū in me fuerit; seu facientibus ipsa vel eorundem aliquod dabo auxiliū, consiliū, vel favorē aut iisdem scienter interesse præsumā, nec ipsis conscientia tacite vel expresse, sed tranquillitatem, pacem, commodū, et honorē hujus Collegii, et sociorū et scholariorū ac discipulorū unitatem, quantū in me fuerit, et ad me pertinuerit, viis et modis quibus potero conservabo; et ab aliis conservari procurabo; Item quod M<sup>ro</sup>. præsidi, decanis, lectori et aliis meis superioribus in dicto Collegio in licitis et honestis præsertim quatenus statuta ejusdem jubent aut requirunt obedientiam et reverentiam debitam impendā

\* Sic.



impendā. Quod si contingat me (quod absit) propter mea demerita secundū exigentiā præsentiū statutorū ab hoc Collegio expelli seu amoveri: nunquā ipsum Collegiū magistrū præsidem seu aliquem aliū ejusdem Collegii, occasione expulsionis seu amotionis hujusmodi, per me, aliū vel alios, persequar, molestabo, sive inquietabo. Item quod omnia et singula statuta dicti Collegii quantū ipsa me concernunt, fideliter observabo, alioqui pœnas, monitiones, correctiones, in eis vel secundū formā et exigentiā eorundem inflictas sine contradictione quacunq; subibo, et me humiliter subiturū præmitto. Item quod non impetrabo dispensationem aliquā contra juramenta mea prædicta, vel contra statuta vel ipsorū aliquā particulā. Si vero sua culpa prædictū juramentū non præstiterit; eo ipso totū jus quod ratione suæ electionis in Collegio nactus erat amittat, et alius in locum illū pro eo tempore electionis proximò post lapsum illius temporis juxta formā prius descriptā eligatur. Neminē autem intra Collegiū diutius pro discipulo haberi volumus quam in artib<sup>9</sup> magisterii gradum vel assumpserit, vel pro judicio magistri, majorisq; partis seniorū debuerit assumpsisse.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

## De duobus Prælectoribus Hebraicæ et Græcæ linguæ, et de Lectore Medicinæ. Cap. 17.

ET quoniū olim cum maxima scholasticorū jactura literæ Hebraicæ et Græcæ incognitæ jacuerunt; observari volumus ut singuli authores in ea lingua discantur, in qua primum scripserant. Statuimus ut perpetuo duo prælectores sint ad hoc ipsū designati, alter qui Græcis literis omnes in Collegio juniores doceat, alter qui proveciores Hebraicis erudiat. Hujus officiū erit grammaticā Hebraicā singulis magnis vacationibus legere, quam ea vacatione perlegat, et etiam aliquid e Bibliis exponat. Cæteris vero vacationibus aliquam partem Grammatices legat. Deinde per totū annum aliquem librū Bibliorū exponat, aut aliud quidpiam Hebraicā quod magister et seniores lectu dignum judicaverint, et hic hora septima quotidie in aurora legat, nisi magister et seniores, aliquā aliā horā aptiorem esse putaverint. Huic lectioni interesse tenebuntur, omnes, postquam admissi magistri artiū fuerint, donec quatuor annos in artibus rexerint, et quos præterea magister et seniores, huic lectioni adesse voluerint, magnopere enī ad theologiam cognoscendam pertinet hujus linguæ non ignarū esse, et magnā lucem afferre sacræ Scripturæ necesse est, quando in ea lingua discitur in qua primū scribebatur, et ea ex ipso fonte hauriūt quæ diversitate transferentiū in plures sensus derivantur. Singulis hunc diebus profestis legere volumus, nisi causa non legendi, magistro; aut ejus vices gerenti appbetur. Negligentes autem, et absentes auditores suos, puniat denario aut majori mulcta Magistri arbitrio approbanda. Lectoris Græci officiū erit regiam Græcā lectionem quæ scholis exponitur diligenter examinare, aut si magistro et senioribus melius visum fuerit aliquod Platonis, Demosthenis, Isocratis, Xenophontis, aut alicujus insignioris Græci authoris, quotidie discipulis domi prælegere, et phrasin Græcam cū Latina cōferre, tam reru qm verboru proprietatem et naturā diligenter explicare. Grammaticā singulis parvis vacationib<sup>9</sup> doceat recentiores, et pvectoribus aliqd scribendū, aut in Græcā linguā transferendū dabit. Singulis diebus pfestis, hora tertia pomeridiana, legat sub pœna sex denariorū, comœatui sociorū applicandorū nisi magister aut eo absente præses veniā non legendi dederit, quod idem etiā Hebraicus prælector, sub eadē pœna, observabit, Græcæ huic sive examinationi sive lectioni, interesse tenebat' oēs tū discipuli tum pensionarii illi qui in discipulorum comœatum sūt usq; dū bacchalaurei artiū extiterint. Pensionarii autē qui in sociorū comœatu sint, ad ea explenda quantū ad divinū cultū et actus scholasticos attinet teneantur, ad quæ socii ipsi devincti sunt et obligati. Die Veneris illos in lectionibus illius hebdomadæ quomodo sibi consultissimū videbitur, examinabit. Potissimū

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

De Lecturis in Arte  
medicinali, vocatis, Li-  
naces Lectures [Licen-  
tia Regia Pat. 16 H. 8  
A. D. 1524] v. Rymer,  
tom 14, pag 25, 26.\*

singulis Sabatis et subfestis diebus breve aliquid Latine illis proponet quod proximis Sabatis et subfestis ita scriptū Græce afferent ut unde phrases, verbaq; ex iis quos legerunt desumpta sunt ostendere possint. Uterq; lector autoritate magistri et seniorū ad formā electionis præsidis eligetur; electusq; durabit integrū bienniū, quo tempore expleto munus utriusq; vacare decernimus; utriq; autem lectori permitimus ut præbendam unicam, usq; ad valorē viginti librarū in libro piimorū fructuū taxatā unā cum Collegio et salario possideat. Quod si propter negligentia suā alteruter remotus fuerit, aut alia quavis causa munus ipsū reliquerit; nisi cooptatus fuerit in concionatorū numerū aut præses Collegii effectus sit; nolumus ut præbendā una cum Collegio retineat. Lectoris medicinæ, cujus foundationē Thomas Linacer instituit, officium erit, eandē termini et legendi rationē servare, nō quam scholæ publicæ, sed quā Collegiū hoc divi Johannis domi servat. Is in libris Galeni de sanitate tuenda, methodo medendi, quos Linacer in Latinū convertit, itē in ejusdem authoris libris de alimentis et simplicibus perpetuo insistet; et eos si quo modo fieri potest singulorū triū annorū et dimidij spatio perleget. Hanc lectionē publice omnibus audire volentibus in scholis per integrā horā leget, nisi magister et octo seniorū major pars propter aliquā causā vehementer necessariā alibi illū lecturū decreverint. Modus eligendi lectorem prædictū talis sit; qualē in statuto de electione præsidis, officiariorū, & lectorū, &c. descripsimus. Lector electus tres annos et dimidiū in lectione durabit. Post quod tempus a legendo cessabit, & et tunc ad anni dimidiū lectio hæc nō legetur, et eo tempore fructus lectionis et stipendiū pro indemnitate Collegii ad Collegiū pertinebit. Eligendus autē in lectorē medicinæ sit ad minimum artiū magister, qui bonā operā in Aristotele Græco antea navaverit; et aliquot etiā Galeno ipsi studiū impenderit, quem certe quamdiu lectionē hanc legit, practicā medicinæ profiteri aut publice exercere nolumus. Præferantur semper hujus Collegii socii cæteris, qui in opido sunt, si qui fuerint qui medicinæ operā dederint. Sin minus, aut si idonei defuerint, ex ullo alio Collegio aut loco magister et seniores juxta suas conscientias maxime habilē eligant. Lectione autem pacante, eligatur iterū, vel is, qui antea lector fuerat; vel si æq; commodū videtur, alius quivis, quem magister et seniores habilem, ad hoc munus obeundū judicaverint; et eligatur statim post lectionis cessationē, vel saltem viginti hebdomadas ante tempus incipiendæ lectionis, quo paratior et instructor accedat.

## De numero et officio Ministrorū Sacelli. Cap. 18.

UT divina officia diebus festis decenti<sup>9</sup> et honorificentius peragantur, ac res, quæ ad sacellū pertinent, conserventur ritusq;, et ceremoniæ diligentur observentur; Statuimus ea definiri quæ ad ministrorū in sacris et divinis officiū pertinebunt. Erunt igitur ministri numero quatuor, quorū unus erit sacrista et socius dicti Collegii; cujus officiū erit libros et cætera sacelli ornamenta omnia et singula diligenter et accurate cōservare, et ut sacellū singulis festis et hebdomadis convenienter ornetur diligenter curare, & de iis rationē reddere, ut inferius exprimitur. Ostia et cistas aut claudat, aut claudēda curet; panē, vinū et cætera hujusmodi Collegii expensis in sacello cōsumenda spiciat ad Dei cultū et honorē & Collegii utilitatē; Sacramenta cum opus fuerit inhabitantibus Collegiū per se aut per deputatū ministret. Et conciones quasdā adhortatorias aut unā saltem singulis anni quartis in sacello sine ulla campanæ pulsatione, si hoc illi magis placebit, habeat. Quod si nō fecerit pro singularū concionū prætermissione, mulcta decē solidorum quæ in Collegii usū cedat per magistrū, aut eo absente præsidē ei imponatur. Si vero petita licentiā a magistro, aut, eo absente, præside extra oppidū ad tempus licet breve discedat, et agat, sociū deputatū pro sublevandis

\* *Manu T. B.*

vandis et conservandis omnibus et singulis prædictis ex consensu ejus a quo petit licentiã, et pro quo ipse respondere voluerit, substituat. Reliqui autem tres sacelli ministri, sint ejusdem Collegii discipuli, quorũ unus erit subsacrista sive ædituus qui sacristã in his quæ attinebunt ad sacellũ, juvabit ad publicas preces campanã sive campanulã, horis debitis et temporibus per magistrũ et officarios statutis, pulsabit. Alius horologiũ custodiat. Tertius magnã Collegii cãpanã singulis diebus pulset summo mane, quẽadmodũ antiquitus fieri consuevit priusquã hoc Collegiũ fuerat institutũ. Hora vero quarta per quartã partẽ horæ pulsetur nimirũ ut ita per totã Academiã qui cupiunt ea hora surgere studiisq; suis incumbere campanæ sonitu facilius excitentur. Pulsetur et eadẽ cæteris temporibus præcipue singulis noctibus per quartã horæ partem priusquã claudantur portæ quò possint hij qui tunc foris sunt de reditu commoneferi. Hi vero discipuli quibus negotia ista injungũtur a ceteris omnino eximãtur in aula ministeriis præterquã a lectione bibliorũ tempore pestis. Cæterũ sacristã et subsacristã in suo primo ingressu corã magistro vel eo absente, præside, et uno thesaurario ad hæc omnia et singula in his statutis eos aut eorũ alterũ concernentia bene et fideliter observãda vinculo juramenti adstringi volum<sup>9</sup>. Hos autem quatuor ministros eodẽ modo quo præses et officarii reliqui atq; lectores eliguntur, eligi volumus, idq; intra quatuor dies post quamlibet eorũ vacationem; excepta illa vacatione, quæ per resignationem fieri solet, quã omnino nulla declaramus, quæ inscio et nõ præsentem ipso magistro facta fuerit. Sacrista vero singulis annis eligetur secundũ modũ et formã in electionẽ præsidis, &c. descriptã, die etiã electionis officiariorũ.

## De Famulis Collegii et Magistri. Cap. 19.

INSUPER quosdã adhuc intra Collegiũ dictũ advertimus ipsis discipulis inferiores: nempe ministros, famulos et mercenarios quos universo corpori pedũ loco judicavimus habendos; quibus etiã aliquid statuere nõ erit supervacaneũ. Principio mancipẽ quendã esse volumus et statuimus qui ex jussu senescalli singulis diebus et horis oportunitate ac provideat necessaria ad cõvictus, et in aula, panario, et potario sit obsequiosus ut unicuiq; dicti Collegii juste et æque inserviat. Idem claves panarii, potariiq; gestabit. Cum pistoribus et pandaxatoribus oppidanis aut domesticis, si quid commercii cum illis fuerit, hebdomadatim in præsentia thesaurariorũ aut alterius eorundem computabit. Adertq; senescallo, dum is nõ solũ diebus singulis quæ sunt empta scribit, verumetiã dum idẽ in hebdomadæ cujusvis exitu librũ conficiet pro cõmunis victus supputatione. Claves deniq; singularũ portarũ et ostiorũ Collegii (iisdem omnibus ad horã noctis præfixam obseratis) magistro deferet, aut eo absente, præsidi nisi forsitan ob rationabilẽ aliquã causã id obserandarũ et aperiendarũ portarũ officiũ cuiquam alteri mandare ipse magister utilius judicaverit. Cæterũ eundem jubemus ut pistoribus, pandaxatoribus, et carnificibus plene satisficiat, et ad summũ in fine cujuslibet quatuor anni terminorũ. Porro magister aut ejus vices gerens singulis dictis terminis pistores, pandaxatores et carnifices examinet si manceps pro cunctis quæ nomine collegii receperit ab eis plene et integre satisfecerit, et si repertus fuerit nõ satisfecisse, illico vel satisfacere compellatur, vel ab officio amoveatur penitus. Erunt et coqui duo pro parandis eduliis quorum alter qui et primarius dicitur præter negotia coquinæ mancipem juvabit in esculentorũ emptione. Alter vero qui secundarius erit, illi subministrabit & vasa coquinaria purgabit. Est et pernecessarius Collegio tonsor; qui magistro, sociis, scholaribus, et discipulis prout cuiq; fuerit opus caput et barbã hebdomadatim radat vel tondeat. Neq; minus necessariũ est, ut vestes omnes lineæ tam illæ quibus in mensã quam aliæ quibus utuntur aliã hebdomadatim abluantur. Idcirco volumus in lotricem assumatur fœmina quæpiã una aut plures honestæ bonæq; conversationis.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge

conversationis. Cæterū neminē supra dictorū conductiorū aut conduci aut expelli volumus per alium quā per ipsum magistrū et thesaurarios aut saltum eorū alterū. Sed nec hoc permitti volumus quod quicumq; in mancipem Collegii assumetur ad primū illius officii ingressū, et pro diligentia et pro fidelitate erga Collegiū juramētum præstabit: at certos fidejussores pro ipso secundum formā juris regni obligādos exhibebit. Præter illos deniq; ministros, duos magistro permittimus ob sua negotia peculiare. Sint etiā omnes hi masculi famuli corā magistro aut eo absente, præside, cum duobus sociis jurati quòd omnia quæ ad sua attinēt officia bene et fideliter, æq; et juste exequentur, sine fraude, deceptione aut colore aliquo. Ac quod ad lotrices attinet, quo magis omnis de eis infamiæ aut sinistrae suspitionis occasio vitetur: volumus, statuimus et ordinamus ut nullus Collegii deferat vestimenta, quibus in mensa, aut ea quibus aliās utuntur ad lotricis domū aut inde reportet. Sed accedant semper lotrices die Lunæ, vel Martis post prandiū hora tertia ad portā Collegii vel ad locū aliquē aliū per magistrū assignandū, ubi ea recipiant ac die Sabbati hora tertia post meridiē illuc referant iteratò.

## De Pensionariis intra Collegium admittendis.

### Cap. 20.

CIRCUMSPICIENTES adhuc unde possit huic corpori perniciēs aut malū aliquod oriri, nusquā videamus id ex ipsius membris facile fieri posse, cū tam exacta cujusq; membri habenda sit probatio, priusquā intra Collegiū admittatur: maximū itaq; quod formidamus ex his provenire malū potest, si quosdam præter hunc numerū convictores et pensionarios intra Collegiū admiserimus quorū nō integra conversatio cæteros inficiat, atq; ita sensim perniciēs reliquo corpori inferatur. Magnoperē etiā Collegii interest ut adolescentes priusquam in Collegiū admittantur, aliquā progressionē et cursum in literis factū habeant, ut postquam ad dialecticā se contulerint majorē operā et diligentiorē cum fructu in Aristotele ponant. Formā autē admittendorū talē esse volumus: primū per lectorē publicū et decanos examinentur num tantū eruditionis habeant quantū ad discenda et exercenda ea quæ in Collegio traduntur sufficiat. Et si his tribus officariis satis instructi videbuntur, tum referent hi tres ea de re ad magistrū. Quod si eidē magistro et majori parti istorū examinatorū tam moribus quam doctrina [idoneus videbitur ubi duodecim denarios lectori et decanis persolverit et jurejurando ad statuta observāda se obligaverit, illudq; manu sua in Collegii commentarios retulerit: pro admissio habeatur] Numerū autē pensionariorū ita determinatū esse volumus ut nullus sociorū ultra duos, nec magister ultra quatuor pensionarios habeat: pupillus neq; a tutore rejiciatur, nec tutorē suū ubi velit mutet nisi legitima de causa magistro et majori parti seniorū probanda. Qui contra fecerit Collegio excludatur. Permisso tamen quòd ultra hunc numerū pensionarii artiū magistri & hujusmodi etiā pensionarii in Collegiū admitti possunt quorū convictus et præsentia insignem queant Collegio judicio magistri vel eo absente præsidis, et majoris partis seniorū, secundum ipsorū conscientias adferre utilitatem. Et quod doctores theologiæ aut alius quivis socius, vel pensionarius qui famulū suo sumptu alere possit, et velit, si ita ipsi magistro et majori parti seniorū videbitur famulū in Collegio quamvis illiteratus fuerit, habeat. Sic tamē ut is famulus honeste juxta statutorū ordinem se in moribus gerat, ac etiā ut nō sit oneri ac detrimento quovis modo Collegio, aut commeatu aliās in Collegio nequaquā manere permittatur, et quod nullus socius aut pensionarius aliquē famulū aut servientem in Collegio habeat, nisi idē famulus aut serviens sit in commeatu Collegii expensis sui magistri vel aliter nutriatur in oppida. Nec licebit cuiquā aliquid

Quæ uncis includuntur, adduntur in marg. Statut. Hen. 8. \*

aliquid cibi vel panis hujusmodi famulo aut alteri cuiquam dare aut mittere a communi mensa magistri et sociorum sub pœna quatuor denariorum danti, seu mittenti quotiescumque dederit aut miserit per magistrum aut eo absente præsidem vel his absentibus per socium maxime seniores in mensa presentem statim infligendorum, ac in usum comæatus convertendorum. Admittendus autem quivis pensionarius decanis et lectori publico duodecime denarios in ingressu singulis quatuor denarios solvat, tum quia laborum in examinando ceperunt, tum quia hac nota admissus in Collegium esse censebitur, antea pro hospite et externo habeatur. Atque hic imprimis decani & lector publicus diligenter circumspiciant, ne imperitiores magistro et senioribus commendent; quia qui grammaticam bene et intelligenter tenent eos necesse est multum proficere: qui non tenent eos videmus vel difficultate rei, vel desperatione sui debilitatos, a discendo abhorreere, et vix ad mediocritatem pervenire.

Nº II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

## De cultu Dei. Cap. 21.

EXPLETO jam numero omnium qui intra hoc Collegium morabuntur dispositisque singulis suis ordinibus, et officiis ac ministeriis duximus primo ordiendum ac docendum, quo pacto tria illa promoveantur, quæ piissima fundatrix a sociis, scholaribus, ac discipulis precipue curanda, votis omnibus exoptavit; nempe Dei cultus; morum probitas et Christianæ fidei corroboratio. Deus imprimis colatur oportet a quo non solum vitæ puritas, verum etiam eruditio quæque salutaris speranda est, ut his demum habitis proximorum intendatur salutem. Statuimus igitur et ordinamus ut magister sociique et discipuli singuli, singulis quibusque diebus priusquam egressi fuerint cubiculum procumbentes in genua dicant hanc orationem. Domine sancte Pater omnipotens æterne Deus qui nos ad principium hujus diei pervenire fecisti, tua nos hodie salva virtute, et concede ut hac die ad nullum declinemus peccatum, nec ullum incurramus periculum, sed semper ad tuam justiciam faciendam omnis nostra actio tuo moderamine dirigatur, per Jesum Christum Dominum nostrum. Sub noctem vero priusquam lectum ingrediantur flexis genibus seipsos cum toto Collegio devote Deo commendent dicentes hanc orationem: 'O Rex gloriose qui inter sanctos et electos tuos semper es laudabilis, et tam ineffabilis, tu in nobis es

Domine et nomen sanctum tuum invocatum est <sup>per</sup> nos, ne derelinquas nos Deus noster, sed in die iudicii nos collocare digneris inter sanctos et electos tuos Rex benedicte.' Aut aliis horis diei aut noctis si dictis temporibus ex aliqua urgente causa oblivione aut negligentia omiserint easdem orationes devote dicat. [Singulis quoque Dominicis diebus, cæterisque festis, matutinas atque etiam vespertinas preces, Magister, socii, ac discipuli decantent intra sacellum horis congruis per magistrum, seu ejus vices gerentem assignandis, quibus a principio usque ad finem, socios omnes, discipulos, pensionarios, sutores, et subsutores adesse volumus, et magistrum item ipsum, si non legitime sit impeditus. Singulis quoque diebus Dominicis tum stans festis diebus matutinas preces, lytanas synaxes, et vespertinas, magister, socii, et discipuli reliquique in Collegio studiose, pie et distincte in Dominico quod sacellum vocant celebrant temporibus idoneis per magistrum aut ejus vices gerentem assignandis. Hiis a principio ad finem magister cæterique omnium ordinum in mundis superpellitis et caputiis, gradui suo convenientibus intersint. Singulis autem profestis diebus, ad communes preces habendas ad locum communem audiendum omnes tam socii quam reliqui omnis generis in sacellum hora quinta convenient.] Has autem preces et synaxin omnes socii qui ministri fuerint tam festis quam profestis diebus hebdomadatim celebrabunt vel celebrari curabunt, videlicet singuli a precibus vespertinis Sabbati per unam integram hebdomadam incipiendo a præside quæ sequentur reliqui juxta ordinem senioritatis suæ donec ad eundem revertatur, a quo idem cursus iterum et perpetuo observabitur

Quæ uncis includuntur, convenient fere cum notis marginalibus in Statut. II. 8.\*

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

\* *Pia Fundatrix*  
*commendato juxta or-*  
*dinem a visitoribus*  
*præscriptum 2<sup>o</sup> aut 3<sup>o</sup>*  
*cal Julii in Collegio*  
*dominico habeatur—*  
Magister 6s. 8d ha-  
beat, Præses 5s., sin-  
guli ex sociis 3s. 4d.,  
Discipuli unum solidum.  
Ita notæ marginales  
Statut. H. 8 atq; hinc  
patet unde et a quibus  
hæ notæ adjectæ sunt. †

observabitur sub pœna quatuor denariorū pro singulis negligentibus in aliquo præmissorū per decanū, magistrū, aut præsidem, aut his absentibus per sociū maxime seniore præsentem imponenda, et illi applicanda qui illius vicē eo tempore ad mandatū decani, magistri, vel præsidis, seu senioris socii ut dictū est suppleverit. Hoc tamen observando qd in die natalis Dñi, paschæ, et pentecostes, magister ipse, vel eo absente præses ejusdem vicem gerens, et primo die cujusq; termini sacristra hoc officium celebrandi occupabit sub pœna duodecim denarioiū, similiter cuiq; suā vicē negligenti infligenda et applicanda quoties in hac parte peccatū fuerit. Tam festis quā profestis diebus singuli tã socii quam discipuli, pensionarii, sizatores, et subsizatores in sacello eadē subsellia quæ pro senioritate admissionis et dignitatis obtinent occupent. Qui secus fecerit pro absente notet'. \*Ad cujusq; termini finē commendatio fiat in sacello nobiliæ fundatricis, aliorūq; clarorū virorū quorū beneficentiass. Collegiū locupletatur juxta formam præscriptā in statutis Academiæ. Volumus etiā ut benefactorum nomina per binas tabellas quarū altera in superiore altera in inferiore sacello affigatur pulchre et diligenter conscribantur: quò fiat ut tam illorū benefacta memoriis hominū altius inhæreant, quā cæteri per hanc diligentiam provocati libentius conferant ampliora.

## De iis qui concionibus ad Plebem exercitabant sese. Cap. 22.

UT autem id laudem cujus gratia potissimum optima et pientissima fundatrix Collegiū istud erigi voluit sortiat' effectū, id est, ut tandem enascantur ex hoc cœtu theologi, qui suorū studiorū fructū aliis communicent; statuimus et ordinamus ut semper quarta pars ex universo sociorū numero concionibus ad plebem in vulgari dicendis incumbat. Et quoniam sublime est concionatoris munus neq; aliquis temere in eo loco versari debet, nemo in concionatorē eligatur qui non antea Symboli Apostolici, Orationis Dōminicæ, Decem Præceptorū explicationem domi his, qui in Collegio sunt, festis diebus, hora tertia pomeridiana, exposuerit. Huic lectioni interesse teneatur omnes discipuli et pensionarii. Qui autem absentes fuerint in correctionib<sup>9</sup> æq; puniantur a decanis ac si absentes a precibus vespertinis fuissent. Quod ut commodius fiat quinq; aut sex socii a magistro et senioribus assignentur qui hoc legendi officiū singulis quibusq; Dominicis et festis diebus persequantur, ut cum aliquis concionatoris locus vacuus fuerit ex illis eligatur aliquis qui hæc prædicta omnia perlegerit, et n̄ illis ad docēdum bene instructus fuerit: Sic non omnino rudis ad concionandū venit: et his religionis nostræ bene jactis fundamētis bonā in Christo ædificationē construet. Quoties autem concionatorū locus aliquis vacaverit: volumus ut magister et seniores inter se consultant quisquā e sociis prædictis ad hoc munus eis visus fuerit magis idoneus, et ei statim judicetur per eos ut concionem paret intra sacellū nulla prius pulsata companula, corā sociis dicendā: Is ergo dicta concione, si velut idone<sup>9</sup> comprobabitur, eorū consensu deputetur in concionatorē; idq; proximo festo Michaelis aut Marci Evangelistæ succedente; id quod de domesticis qui socii sunt aut fuerunt intelligimus. Quod si reperiri nequeant intra Collegiū ad hoc munus idonei: vel si ii qui reperti fuerint mallent aliis studiis per statutis licitis potius exercere sese, tum volumus quosdā ex Universitate aut aliis locis qui velint et apti fuerint ad hoc officiū ascisci: ita tamē ut qui sic ex alienis assumendi sunt eligantur die electionis sociorū secundū modū et formā prout prædictū est in statuto de electione sociorū. Et eo facto vigore hujus statuti in numero concionatorū simul ac sociorū habeantur. Verū omnino sancimus ut quisquis in id officii fuerit assumptus nō rarius quam octies

octies in anno quocunq; maluerit loco, præterquã ubi forte ipse curã gerit ad plebem concionetur. Sed et postquã per unũ annũ fuerit exercitatus præter illas octo conciones alibi dicendas, volumus ut semel ad minimũ in anno privatã concionem habeat, sine ulla campanæ pulsatione. Aliam autem publicã intra sacellũ domesticum aut alibi dummodo fuerit intra præinctũ Collegii sic ut major quã in sacello fieri possit populi concursus singulis annis aliqua Dominica seu festo aliquo alicujus sancti hora quæ maxime ipsi magistro aut eo absente decano theologiæ commoda videbitur concionẽ habeat. Cujus concionis præmonitionẽ fieri volumus omnibus qui velint accedere p̄ aliquãtã campanæ pulsationẽ ante sermonis initiũ. Has autem domesticas conciones tam publicas quã privatas ita distingui volumus ut singulis cujusq; anni quartis (præterquã pestis tempore, quo juxta harũ ordinationũ formam a Collegio abesse licuerit) tres conciones publicæ et totidem privatæ domi habeantur, initio facto ab eo concionatore qui cæteros senioritate antecedit atq; ita descendendo usq; ad ultimũ, ac deinceps cujusq; vice absoluta ad primũ de integro redeundo. Si quis hunc concionandi ordinẽ nõ servaverit is sex solidis et octo denariis mulctabitur. Et si quis concionatorum intra annũ in propria sua persona bis ut prædicatur nõ fuerit concionatus etiam communi victu per mensẽ anno finito privetur. Et si nec intra mensem illũ in propria persona id perfecerit is expleto illo mense sodalitis sit privatus ipso facto. Et quoniam ardua sane res est et functio sublimis divini verbi prædicatio volumus ut concionatores isti muneris sui obeundi licentiam juxta regni nostri leges et statuta sibi impetrandam curent. Porro haud prohibemus quin et alii socii suã concionibus operã impertiant modo velint et idonei visi fuerint. Sed tot duntaxat quot ante diximus libertatibus iis potiri volumus quæ sequuntur dummodo certiorẽ faciant magistrũ Collegii in scriptis quibus in locis dictas octo conciones peregerint ad quas superius tenentur. Prima est quod ex Collegii bonis quamdiu nulla perpetuitate donatus fuerit, ultra emolumẽta cuiq; socio in statutis limitata subsidiũ unius marcæ sit recepturus. Deinde qd pro singulis dictarũ concionũ habitis communẽ victũ unius hebdomadæ cuiq; volumus allocari. Tum quod a Collegio absentia potestatem illis concedimus ultra quam aliis sociis concedimus per spaciũ octo hebdomadarũ, exceptis etiã illis diebus quos in statuto de exitu ab Universitate pro concionibus Londini habendis illi concedimus. Postremo quod liceat unicuiq; eorũ promotionẽ vel promotiones habere prout inferius in statuto de promotione et causis deserendi Collegium decernimus. Nemo autem credat has libertates sibi concessas esse ut velut fucus in alvearibus laboribus aliorũ victitet. Nunquam enim fuisset nisi fructũ inde speraremus uberiorẽ suboriturũ. Cæterũ nec officiũ istud quisquã e sociis arroget sibi ratione cujusquã senioritatis nisi magistri, majorisq; partis seniorũ judicio fuerit ad hoc ascitus, quemadmodũ statutum de electione præsidis &c. præscribit seniorem eligendũ. Quod si contingat eosdem esse et seniores pariter et concionatores nihil repugnamus.

---

### De Sociorum et Discipulorũ exercitamento scholastico et sermone Latino. Cap. 23.

---

POST Dei cultũ doctrinæ studio operã dare cunctos omnino volumus. Et quoniã a theologiæ fidei fundamentũ manat sacræ theologiæ studiũ et exercitiũ iis omnibus peculiariter commendamus, quã sibi velut metam studiorũ suorũ proponant. In philosophia tamen et bonis artibus quibus ad theologiã itur et sine quibus hæc haud facile comparatur, singulos juxta morẽ Univ'sitatis initiari volumus et erudiri. Statuimus igitur et ordinamus singulis hebdomadis uniuscujusq; termini, capiendos terminos secundum præscriptos dies statutorum Academiæ tres

intra Collegiū disputationes (nisi forte illo die aut crastino illi<sup>9</sup> diei quo disputaretur aliquis dies festus inciderit) a sociis post cenā nisi aliud tempus magis commodū fore aliquādo magistro, aut eo absente moderatori illi<sup>9</sup> disputationis videbitur diligenter observari, easdemq; protrahi per duarū horarū spacium. Et tum moderator disputationis quæstiones determinet cum justa sententiæ suæ explicatione et causarū quæ illū in hanc sententiā impellūt recitatione, unā die Lunæ semper in philosophia, alteram die Mercurii in philosophia vel theologia, hoc videlicet pacto ut si ambo qui disputaturi sunt studeant theologiæ aut ambas quæstiones aut unam saltem disputent theologicā; sin minus utramq; philosophicā, tertiam deniq; die Veneris semper in theologia. Unū autem est quod ab omnib<sup>9</sup> qui pro problematibus observandis deputantur observari volumus: nempe ut non sæpius quam semel in anno unā eandemq; questionem in disputatione discutiant nisi ex rationabili causa magistro aut eo absente præsidi et moderatori illius disputationis frequentius eadē quæstio ventilanda esse videatur. Proviso tamen ut in septimana præcedente vespertas et incæptiones solennes in Univ'sitate et cum quis publice in theologia vel philosophia in scholis vel disputaturus vel responsurus est, semel atq; iterū illi qui problematis cursū domi ordine suo servant cogantur eadem in problemate domi diligenter tractare ut instructiores et paratiores ad publicas disputationes, cæteri accedant. Nullo enim modo permittimus ut quisquam in hoc Collegio disputationes et exercitationes publicas, ad quas in scholis tenetur nisi in propria persona conficiat, aut si forte per causam a magistro et seniore decano approbandam impedit<sup>9</sup> fuerit nequaquā per aliū quā per unū ex hoc Collegio illud efficiet. Volumus præterea ut singulæ quæstiones discutiendæ per triduū ante in aula dicti Collegii publice in schedulis conscriptæ in locis congruis affigantur. Pro quibus diligenter observandis univ'sū sociorum numerū in tres manipulos pro decanorū et primarii lectoris prudentia et arbitrio parti volumus, et unumquemq; manipulū ad unā disputationē hebdomadatim observandā obligari, opponens vero seu respondens erit quisq; pro cursu et ordine suo, sic ut nemo sociorū cujuscunq; manipuli fuerit cursum prætermittat suū, nisi justa causa fuerit præpeditus per magistrū aut in ejus absentia præsidem et unū decanū aut lectorem si in ejus manipulo fuerit, approbanda. Nolumus tamen ut is socius præpeditus effugiat penitus quin alio tempore quamprimū ipsum impedimentū cessaverit toties opponat et respondeat quoties antea suum ordinem prætermiserit. Reliqui vero omnes quotquot illius manipuli fuerint respondentem objicient quatenus moderatori illius problematis videbitur. Nec solū disputationi suæ quicumq; medii aut infimi manipuli fuerit volumus per totam adesse verū etiā proximi et superioris manipuli disputationi, nisi forte ex causa rationabili abfuerit per moderatorem illius disputationis approbanda. Moderatores autem harū duarū disputationū erunt ipsi duo decani, tertiæ autem principalis lector. Singulis quibusq; diebus Lunæ post cenā hebdomadatim inter socios habendæ disputationi quæ a sociis habebitur nullos e discipulis adjungi volumus, sed solos socios et eos pensionarios qui in sociorū convictu fuerint observare; qui non solū intererunt ut auditores, verumetiā cursus disputationū ipsi servabunt et respōsori juxta morem opponent. Illud autē diligenter observari volumus ut socii, et discipuli, pensionarii, sizatores et subsizatores, sive problemata observaturi, sive declamaturi sint aut alios quoscunq; actus scholasticos facturi in sacelli superioribus subselliis aut ad aulæ latera remote admodū stent aut sedeant quo clarius et audibilius loquantur et contentionem vocis in dicendo exercent. Adjicientes etiam ut principalis lector jubeat et rogat bachalaureos proponere suas argumentationes ut voluerit nō servato ordine disputantiū aut materiā, sed quandoq; juniorem ante seniore, quandoq; e conv'so et interdum in secunda quæstione prius quā disputetur et dissolvatur prima, quocunq; ordine voluerit, ut nō uno telo sed pluribus progrediantur armati. Et plerumq; cogat quem viderit aut suspicetur torpentem ea quæ a cæteris dicta sunt recitare, et quæ fuit respōdentis aut aliorū solutio explicare ut otiosi non dormitent. Ipse autem lector in fine problematis quæstiones agitata determinabit, et argumenta controversa et nō satis bene a respōdente soluta dissolvat et vim questionis utriusq;



ad extremū explicabit. Et hoc item faciant decani et duo sublectores cum suis auditorib<sup>9</sup> et cū suis manipulis. Qui autem ex auditoribus in iis cōtumax, negligens, aut tardus et minime advertens reprehenditur per magistrū, præsidem, aut unū decanū, aut eorū deputatos usq<sup>;</sup> ad emendationem eorū iudicio condigna castigetur. Quod si crebrò similiter absq<sup>;</sup> ulla emendatione deliquerit, tunc juxta formam in capitulo de subtractione convictus descriptā prædictorū judiciis puniatur. Disputationibus omnibus quæ magistri iudicio et seniorū ad bachalaureos pertinebant nō solum iis qui domi fuerit verū etiā publicis bachalaureos omnes et singulos adesse jubemus. Quod si prædicti manipuli sufficere sociorū numero non videbuntur tunc juxta discretionem magistri et majoris partis seniorum plures manipuli sociorū et eorū moderatores constituantur, qui etiā prædicti statuti formam per omnia observabūt. Statuimus etiam et ordinamus ut singulis diebus Lunæ, Mercurii, Veneris si dies profestus et nō intercisus fuerit, sophismata a discipulis, pensionariis, sizatoribus et subsizatoribus observentur ita ut pro numero discipulorū et majore exercitatione si ita utile discipulis ipsis et conducibile fore magistro Collegii, senioribus, decanis, aut eorū deputatis, vel eorundem majori parti visum fuerit, eorū numerus in duas aut tres partes dividatur, aut si melius et utilius supra nominatis videbitur in unum tantum cœtū congregatus sedeat et sophismata observet. Quod si tria sophismata observanda prænominati arbitri existimārint, et discipulorū prædictorū numerū in tres partes aliquando esse dividēdū: tunc ipse lector principalis sophismati per unam illarū partium atq<sup>;</sup> ab hora quarta post meridiem ad horā quintam agitando, exercendo, examinando præerit continuus auditor. Reliquis vero duobus sophismatibus quæ eadem hora tractāda sunt locis per magistrū deputandis sublectores præesse volumus, discipulisq<sup>;</sup> examinandis omni studio intendere. Quod si duo sophismata observanda præfati arbitri præscripserint, tum alter eorū principalis lector præsit; alteri autem sublectores ordine et vicissim intendant. Si vero ab universo discipulorū cœtu ex sententia prædictorū hac in re arbitrorū unū tantum sophisma observandū decernatur, tum illud principalis lector aut in illius absentia, cujus causa ob negotia et impedimenta magistro aut eo absente præsidī probabilis videbitur, sublectorū aliquis moderabitur. Et ut hæc sophismata vel sophisma cum omni diligentia et exercitatione observentur, idem lector et sublectores intendant et creberime cogant unū aut plures suorū discipulorū, omnes aut aliquot argumentationes cum earū solutionibus recitare ut sic intelligant quam attentas adhibuerint aures. Simili modo fieri volumus quātū ad exercitationem quā oppositiones vocāt a supradictis lectoribus singulis diebus Lunæ et Mercurii ab hora duodecima usq<sup>;</sup> ad primā vicissim audiendam. Præter hæc singulis etiā diebus Martis et Jovis erunt duæ problemata inter discipulos, pensionarios, sizatores et subsizatores a lectore et sublectoribus vicissim ad unius integræ horæ spatium post cœnā audienda quorū alterū in dialectica, alterū vero in philosophia, quæ modum problemata et sophismata int<sup>r</sup> discipulos prædictos observandi, etiam in magna vacatione haberi volumus. Singulis deniq<sup>;</sup> Sabbati diebus tempore quo magistro et majori parti seniorū magis oportunū videbitur, declamationes juxta morem Senecæ seu Quintiliani discipulis pro utraq<sup>;</sup> parte vicissim periclitantibus, intra terminū per medietatem horæ, extra vero terminū per horā lector principalis audiat. Exercebūt autem non discipuli solū in hac palæstra, verū etiā socii qui bachalaurei sunt, sic ut nemo sociorum nisi cum bachalaureo oblectetur. Neq<sup>;</sup> tamē singulos discipulos huic exercitio dare operā volumus, sed eos duntaxat qui decanis et lectori videbuntur aptiores. Bachalaureos at tamen omnes, tū socios, tum discipulos, huic declamandi muneri insudare jubemus. Quod si quis in hoc exercitationis genere deliquerit magistri seu in ejus absentia præsentis seu lectoris principalis iudicio corrigatur. Quin et magistris ipsis si qui velint sese in hac palæstra exercere, liberū esto. Demū post hæc omnia, diebus Lunæ, Martis, ac Mercurii ac Veneris magnæ vacationis tempore discipuli sophismatibus exerceāt ab hora nona ante meridiē ad horā usq<sup>;</sup> decimā ita ut singulis supradictis diebus singula sint sophismata lectori et sublectoribus ordine et per vices audienda. Quod si quis bachalaureorum sociorū discipulorū

aut reliquorum in prædictis vel eorū aliquo deliquerit veluti si tardius quā debeat ad declamationes problemata, oppositiones, sophismata, vel in toto absens fuerit, vel inde recesserit, aut demū si præsens nō diligenter auscultaverit juxta modū et formā descriptam puniatur. Cæterorū vero transgressiones et defectus qui in scholis publicis fiunt discretioni magistri, vel præsidis vel unius decani relinquim<sup>9</sup>. Cæterū prohibemus ne quisquā sociorū aut discipulorū, pensionariorū, sizatorū et subsizatorū in aula, sacello, et aliis locis hujus Collegii quibuscunq; alio eloquio vel idiomate quā Latino, Græco, vel Hebraico utatur nisi forsan ad extraneum tam Latini sermonis quam Græci aut Hebraici ignarū, et nisi in festis diebus et aliis temporibus judicio magistri aut eo absente præsidis et unius decani congruenter admissis. Si vero quisquā sociorū scholariū aut reliquorū prædictorū in præmissis, vel in eorū aliquo culpabilis inveniatur, toties obolo mulctetur. Et si consuetudine perseveraverit, tunc judicio magistri aut in ejus absentia præsidis vel unius decani, aut his absentibus eorū deutorū, gravius cōtra illum procedatur pœnas secundū eorū discretionem aggrayando et augmentando. Præterea si discipulus aut aliquis ex cæteris prædictis in præmissis vel eorū aliquo culpabilis inveniatur toties quadrante mulctabitur: si non adultus fuerit tum juxta decanorū discretionē virga castigetur. Et si consuetudine perseveraverit tunc judicio magistri aut in ejus absentia præsidis vel unius decani aut illis absentibus eorū deutorū gravius contra eum secundū eorū discretionem pœnas accumulando procedatur. Verū si discipulus ille graduatus nō fuerit nec decimū octavū ætatis suæ annū compleverit, tunc talis vel verberibus vel aliis pœnis condignis ad arbitriū magistri aut eo absente præsidis vel unius decani aut iis absentibus eorū vices in correctionibus supplentiū corrigatur.

---

## De tempore assumendi Gradus et sacros Ordines. Cap. 24.

---

CUPIENTES operarios bene meritos ad altiora provehere torpentes vero et desides aut abigere aut inglorios relinquere: statuimus et ordinamus ne discipulorū pensionariorū, sizatorū aut subsizatorū aliquis generalis sophista fiat nisi ejus habilitatem magister et principalis lector prius approbaverit: et ut cum generalis approbatus fuerit sophisma in scholis ordine et cursu suo quisq; observet. Sed nec quisquā discipulorū aut reliquorū prædictorū ad respondendum quæstioni priusquā per magistrū aut eo absente præsidem et per majorē partem seniorū cum consilio principalis lectoris fuerit approbatus, admittat, totq; ad minimū usuales terminos quot per Academiæ statuta requiruntur, intra Academiā compleverit. Statuim<sup>9</sup> etiam ne quisquā bachalaureus ante tertium annum completum incipiat regere in artibus, neq; ante illius anni finalē determinationē ad incipiendū admittatur. Sed neq; tamen ad hunc magisterii gradum quempiā aut sociorū aut discipulorū aut pensionariorū ascendere permittimus nisi prius duos posteriores libros de anima, aut duos de generatione, aut e quatuor libris de cælo et mundo, aut duos de quatuor iis qui de meteoris tractant, aut deniq; alicujus Græci aut Latini philosophi opus juxta magistri et seniorum assignationem domi nisi foris maluerit palam cunctis accessuris explicaverit. Et si forte plures fuerint qui sint hoc ipsum facturi nullis duobus permittatur ut eundem librū perlegant. Porro neminem post dimissam regentiā ad gradum bachalaureatus in theologia ascendere permittimus nisi postquā magistro et majori parti seniorū ad tantum gradum suscipiendū idoneus visus fuerit; neq; priusquā decem capita Novi Testamenti secundum assignationem magistri et majoris partis seniorū aut domi aut foris cunctis audire volentibus diligenter et enucleate exposuerit, sic ut triginta ad minimū lectiones ex istis decem capitibus faciat.

Neq;

Neq; ad incipiendū in theologia quisquā admittatur nisi prius viginti per ordinē capita Novi Testamenti simili modo, cunctis accessuris fuerit interpretatus. Quinetiam et illi qui doctoris titulo sunt insigniendi magistri et seniorum approbationem expectabunt. Proviso semper ut nulla alia lectio quādcunq; aut ubicunq; solenniter legerint pro cursu hoc legendi reputetur, nisi ea solū quā magister et seniores illi secundū hanc statuti formā ad assumendos gradus assignaverint. Quibus omnibus prohibitionibus ante dictis et statutis aut eorū aliquibus si quis sociorū aut discipulorum contraverit ipso facto Collegiū et omne jus quod illi inde competit amittat. Cæterū quicunq; ex discipulis ad aliquem gradū scholasticū quamprimū dicta Collegii statuta permittāt, actualiter promotus nō fuerit intra annū ex tunc proxime sequentē a Collegio dicto ipso facto amoveatur nisi ex causa rationabili per magistrū et seniores tempus prædictum differendum prorogādumq; videatur. Id quod etiā de sociis bachalaureis pro magisterii gradu in artib<sup>9</sup> suscipiendo per omnia intelligi volumus. Ad gradum autem bachalaureatus in theologia suscipiendum neminē ante septimū annū postquā inceperit regere in artibus compellere volumus: sic ut eo ad extremū anno gradū bachalaureat<sup>9</sup> in theologia quilibet assumat neq; longius differat sub pœna amissionis sodalitii ipso facto nisi magistro et majori parti seniorū ex necessaria causa aliter videat<sup>r</sup> idq; in unū duntaxat annū. Qui autem medicinæ dant operā ad incipiendū in eadem ante duodecimū postquā in artibus regere ceperūt completū annū sub prædicta pœna admittantur, nisi magister et major pars seniorū ob gravem aliquā causam longius eis tempus indulgendū censuerint. Volumus autem ut tam socii quam discipuli qui temporibus sibi in hoc statuto definitis pro quovis gradu assumendo ad eum gradū assequendū magistri vel præsidis et cæterorū prædictorū seniorum iudicio et sententia indigni et inhabiles comperti et indicati fuerint quarto mense illā reprobationē proximo sequente a dicto Collegio nisi interim sponte sua recesserūt per magistrum vel præsidem et majorem partem seniorū in perpetuū amoveantur. Porro magistri, præsidis, seniorum, principalis lectoris, conscientias in domino quātū possim<sup>9</sup> gravissime oneramus, ut in prædictis iudiciis, approbationibus, et reprobationib<sup>9</sup> et eos spectantibus omnem cœcā affectionem deponant ac duntaxat mores et doctrinā eorū qui gradū ambiunt respiciant. Statuimus insuper et ordinamus ut socius scholaris quicūq; (præsidente excepto quem ubique pro officii sui tempore cujuscunq; gradus extiterit semper volumus præferri) qui gradu aliquo scholastico superior fuerit præponatur cæteris consociis omnibus tam domi quā foris, in sacello, in consiliis, mensa, scholis publicis, vicis, concionibus faciendis, locis communibus tractandis et cæteris actibus scholasticis exercendis. Quod idem in discipulorū et pensionariorū gradibus et alia quavis senioritate sive generalitatis in scholis, sive admissionis observari volumus. Verū in cunctis rebus aliis

tā ad Collegiū quam ad Universitatē spectantibus quæ poterant iis vel emolumēto vel ornamento esse seniores socios et scholares juxta ordinē admissionū eorūdc in sodalitiū præferri volumus quaten<sup>9</sup> per statuta alias permittitur. Ad hæc statuimus et ordinamus ut socii qui magistri artium fuerint nisi intra sex annos in eo gradu plene confectos presbyteri ordinentur tunc sodalities suo sint ipso facto privati †, exceptis illis duobus sociis qui iudicio magistri et majoris partis seniorū studio medicinæ sunt destinati. Illi tamen duo socii medicinæ studio deputati et si qui alii socii sint aut posthac fuerint qui ex aliqua fundatione aut quavis alia ratione ad suscipiendū præbiterii ordinē intra sex annos prædictos cogi nō poterūt, post illos sex annos elapsos ineligibiles omnino erunt ad aliquod officium gerendū in Universitate quādiu societate suā sic tenuerint.

† Statuta II. §. sic.  
Si qui præterea etiam Sociorum artis medicæ fuerint periti, quq; artem ipsam profiteantur, eosdem illo statuto ut socii natiuntur, ligari volumus.

Correct. marginal sic.  
Duos autem e sociis, si artis medicæ iudicio magistri et seniorum periti videantur, et artem ipsam profiteantur, hoc statuto ut socii natiuntur ligari volumus ‡

\* Sic.

Manu T. B.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

De Modestia et Morum honestate colenda.  
Cap. 25.

CUM nihil sit quod literatis viris plus adferat ornamenti quã modestia et morũ integritas: idcirco statuimus et ordinamus ut inferiores omnes erga superiores submisse se ac reverẽter gerant: discipuli erga bachalau- reos, bachalau- rei erga magistros artiũ, et illi erga bachalau- reos theologiæ et doctores, omnes tum erga magistrũ tanquam summũ moderatorẽ, tum erga octo seniores tanquã patres et primarios viros. Quod si qui in hac re peccasse convincantur pro arbitrio magistri aut eo absente præsidis aut in ejus absentia senioris decani castigentur. Pensionariorũ et disci- pulorũ nemo neq; in aula neq; in area aut alibi intra Collegiũ præsente artiũ magistro aut superioris gradus aliquo operto capite sit nisi in sociorũ com- meatu fuerit. Nemo sociorũ vel discipulorũ vel reliquorũ in Collegio ætatẽ degentiũ ædes suspectas aut infames frequentet; ter a magistro admonitus, ni abstinuerit Collegiũ amittat. Seditio- nis domesticæ, detractionis, dissentionis aut rixæ autores primo tempore com- meatu menstruo, secundo trimestri puniantur, tertio Collegio, judicio ma- gistri aut eo absente præsidis et seniorum vel majoris partis eorundem expellantur. Omnes lites domesticæ intra Collegium et cognoscantur et dijudicentur. Qui foras aliquem in jus vocaverit sine consensu magistri, aut eo absente præsidis et majoris partis seniorũ Collegio amoveatur: dis- sentiones inter socios discipulosve ortæ intra biduũ si fieri possit a ma- gistro aut eo absente præside sedentur: sin fieri nequit quatuor socii per dissentientes eligendi cum magistro aut eo absente præside litem audiant, eamque cum æquitate dirimãt, et quã illi omnes vel magister aut si is absit præsides cum duobus sic electis sententiam tulerint, ni ea conquiescant dissentientes: qui secus fecerit Collegio privetur. Lis verò inter magistrũ et sociũ unũ aut plures orta à præside et reliquis senioribus aut si præsides unus litigantiũ sit a socio tunc maxime seniore qui unus litigantium non sit et cognoscatur, et si fieri potest tranquilletur. Sin intra biduum hoc fieri nõ potest ad præpositũ Collegii Regalis, magistros Collegii Trinitatis\* et Christi per duos socios utrumque eligendos lis deferatur. Proviso ut si dicti Collegiorũ præfecti aut eorũ aliquis abfuerit, cujusq; absentis vicem suppleat proximi Collegii præfectus qui domi tunc fuerit; juxta ordinẽ Coll: in Academiae statutis ad finem capitis 49 expressũ. Et quod duo ex illis statuerint juxta formã statutorũ Collegii aut leges regni nostri id ratũ esto: qui non paruerit Collegio amoveatur. Statuimus porro mandamus et hortamur ut M<sup>r</sup>, socii, et discipuli et cæteri in Collegio degentes concordia, unitatẽ, pacem, et mutuam inter ipsos charitatẽ pro virili alant, foveant, et observent, scurrilitatem et ob- scena verba, scommata, susurra, probra, scandala verbo vel facto omnino vitent. Quod si quisquã in his deliquerit, arbitrio M<sup>r</sup> et majoris partis octo seniorũ puniatur. Quod si ter pro illis castigatus non se abstinuerit Collegio expellatur. Quinetiã statuimus ne quis Collegii muros transiliat: qui semel fecerit com- meatu trimestri; qui bis Collegio amoveatur. Si quis præterea multum frequentet oppidũ, primo a magistro aut præside admoneatur, secundo menstruo com- meatu careat. Quod si tertio deliquerit per magistrũ cum consensu majoris partis seniorũ Collegio privetur. Nemo autem intra Universitatem chartarũ ludo domi vel foris nisi duodecim diebus natalis Christi, idq; solũ in aula utatur. Qui in hoc deliquerit primo a magistro aut præside admoneat<sup>o</sup>, secundo com- meatu menstruo privetur, tertio delinquens per M<sup>r</sup> cum consensu majoris partis seniorũ ut præfertur Collegio moveatur. Nemo canes, viverras, accipitres quales- cunq; aut aves vocales in Collegio nutriat teneatve, neq; aucupio aut venationi immoderate sit deditus; qui contra fecerit puniatur ut supra- dictum est. Nulli lusus a discipulis in area aut hortis Collegii sint: baccha- laurorũ item ac discipulorũ aut pensionariorũ, sizatorũ aut subsizatorũ nulla fiãt in area conventicula, neq; ibi colloquẽdi causa morã faciant,

\* Præfide  
S. et Indu-  
nitatis.  
Ita not:  
Statut. H 8

Alea ne c  
Indst, neve  
aut ludis veti  
alcas declar  
tuperet — S.  
ludo Philosop  
tivitatus temp  
ludant.  
Ita notæ m  
Hca. 8. †

neq;

neq; in aula nisi tempore merendæ simul bibant et post prandiū ac cœnā ex aula sine mora decedāt sub pœna quatuor denariorū quoties deliquerint: nec quisquā prædictorū in oppido nec in alieno cubiculo, nisi petita et obtenta a magistro aut in ejus absentia præside facultate, aliquando pernoctet sub pœna menstrui commeatus pro primo delicto, et pro secundo trimestris, tertio si deliquerit Collegio moveatur per magistrū cum consensu majoris partis seniorū. Quod si ejusmodi causa inciderit ut nullo modo ad veniā petendā possit venire, tū si postea ad M<sup>rum</sup> aut eo absente præsidem intra viginti quatuor horas accesserit, suamq; causam illi declaraverit, isq; eam approbaverit, eū ne utiquā mulctari volumus. Statuimus deniq; ut nemo vel sociorū, vel discipulorū, vel reliquorū in Collegio degentiū chartarū ludo in aula aliisve locis tempore natalis Chrsti (quo tempore solum hic ludus permissus) ultra horam decimā noctu sub pœna commeatus menstrui utatur. Alearū ludo si quis usus fuisse deprehensus sit, post secundā admonitionē per magistrū aut præsidem ei factā Collegio per magistrū expellatur.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College  
Cambridge.

## De Vestitu et Ornatu, deq; armis non gestandis. Cap. 26.

NIHIL est magis consentaneū, majorive laude dignū, quam ut quisq; ea veste sit ornatus quæ suo congruat ordini: Ut itaq; scholastici hujus Collegii discernantur a laicis, statuimus ut magister, socii, ac scholares omnes ac singuli dicti Collegii utantur tā in Universitate quā extra solis vestibus et ornatu clericis et viris ecclesiasticis et non aliis congruentibus longisq; togis et decenter collectis. Præterea ordinamus ut neq; socius aliquis aut discipulus utatur veste aliqua nisi quæ judicio magistri decora fuerit tam in substantia quā in colore pariter et forma et utendi modo. Adjicimus quoq; inhibentes omnino ne extra Collegiū aut intra utantur armis aut telis ullis invasivis aut defensivis, nisi arcu et sagittis et illis quidē duntaxat gratia recreandi: præterquā cum extra Universitatē ex <sup>secundum</sup> venia per stata\* concessa se conferant aut nisi aliqua occurrente causa necessaria per M<sup>rum</sup> seu eo absente præsidem et majorē partē seniorum prius approbata videbitur id fieri debere; quod si forsan quisquā sociorū aut discipulorū intra Collegiū in præmissis vel eorū aliquo hujus statuti transgressor inveniatur et super eo convictus fuerit, nisi a magistro aut eo absente præside monitus se emendaverit prima vice per septimanā, secunda per quindenā, tertia per mensem proxime sequentem convictu suo privetur: Quod si quartò deliquerit et rebellis et obstinatus in hac causa persistat a dicto Collegio præsentis vigote statuti ipsū exclusum et privatum decernimus ipso facto.

## De exitu ab Universitate et venia petenda. Cap. 27.

UT omniū quoad fieri possit in Collegio præsentiam eamq; continuā votis ardētibus affectamus ita et illud temperamentū adhibere volumus ut cum perfectionis necessitas aut major aliqua utilitatis honestatisve causa immineat ejus certo quodam ordine ratio habeat. Quocirca statuimus, ordinamus et volumus, ut si quis sociorū aut discipulorū dicti Collegii ab Universitate exire voluerit, causam suam justam honestam et veram magistro aut eo absente præside ejusve deputato ostendat et ab eodem petat proficiscendi facultatem quem nolumus in causa vera et honesta nimis difficilem esse et præcipue in vacationib<sup>9</sup>. His etiam additis quod quicumq; exeundi facultatem petierit scribat prius in registro apud magistrū vel præsidem, vel ejus vices gerentem, diem exitus et rursus diem reditus postredie quam redierit manu sua. Quod etiā observari volumus in omnibus

Nº II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

omnibus gratiis absentiae tempore petitis et urgente causa ultra dies limitatos in statutis concessis ut numerum dierum absentiae statim a reditu in registro praedicto scribat. In correctionibus insuper et punishmentibus sed seorsim a gratiis in eodem tamen registro idem observari volumus, ut cognoscatur frequentia et usus transgressionum quemadmodum absentiae dierum. Deinde ut dum absentes fuerint se gerant sicuti decet scholasticos et honeste induantur ut clerici nec tabernas frequentent, nec ulla domos quas cognoscunt male infamatas aut suspectas. Nec spectacula prohibita visant, aut ludos prohibitos aliave enormia exercent sed ubicunque sunt firmiter sentiant ac indicent Collegii jugum suis incumbere cervicibus ne eorum factum aut crimen in suum et Collegii ac Universitatis redundet dedecus, obloquium et scandalum. Nec liceat alicui praedictorum extra Collegium dictum in oppido Cantabrigiae suburbiis vel aliis locis minus quatuor millibus passuum a Cantabrigia distantibus seu intra intervallum praedictum cubare vel pernoctare nisi ex causa rationabili per magistrum aut eo absente praesidem ejusve deputatum intra biduum ante vel post approbanda. Quod si forte quisquam sociorum aut discipulorum in praemissis vel eorum aliquo arbitrio magistri vel eo absente praesidis culpabilis inveniatur prima vice per septimanam, secunda per quindenam, tertia per mensem proxime sequentem convictu suo privetur. Qui si quarta vice deliquerit a dicto Collegio praesentis vigore statuti ipsum exclusum et privatam decernimus ipso facto. Eodem modo puniatur qui quacunque ex causa extra Collegium praedictum et intra intervallum praedictum pernoctaverit et causam quamvis justam et rationabilem praedictis intra biduum ante vel post non indicaverit. Super quo si postea convictus fuerit, poenam statuti subeat pro pernoctatione et praeterea tantam et aequalem pro taciturnitate ejusdem. Hoc etiam adjiciendum duximus, ut nullus socius dicti Collegii in uno et eodem anno a festo Sancti Michaelis ad eundem diem revolutum semper supputando ultra octoginta dies continuos vel discontinuos nec ullus discipulus ultra quadraginta dies continuos vel discontinuos a dicto Collegio absit. Illis tamen diebus sive sociorum sive discipulorum absentia

quibus vel propter gravem corporis infirmitatem, vel violentam detentionem vel vim fluminis, aut tempestatis vel negotia Collegii aut pestis tempore aut ex causa et gratia in hoc vel aliquo alio capitulo similiter adnotata absentes fuerint in numero absentiae dierum minime computatis. Ita tamen ut qui aliquam praedictarum causarum ad absentiam suam excusandam allegaverit, eam intra biduum a reditu suo M<sup>ro</sup> aut praesidi ejusve deputato significet eandemque magister aut eo absente praeses ejusve deputatus et major pars seniorum intra viginti dies tunc proximae sequentes approbaverit. Non prohibemus tamen quin sociis et discipulis ex causis promotionis ipsorum, vel mortis aut gravis infirmitatis parentum seu praecipuorum amicorum, vel causis consimilibus urgentibus per juramentum petentium hujusmodi licentiam in praesentia magistri aut eo absente praesidis ejusve deputati majorisve partis seniorum affirmandis vel approbandis per eosdem concedatur certum tempus quo abesse possint, habito respectu ad causas, personas, intervalla locorum, et hujusmodi circumstantias. Sociis tamen qui sacerdotes sunt ad obsequium regis aut episcopi avocatis et accersitis per sex menses in eorum hujusmodi obsequio abesse potestatem et licentiam per magistrum et majorem partem seniorum, sed semel duntaxat in vita uni et eidem concedi volumus. Doctoribus quoque et bachalareis theologiae ad crucem divi Pauli aut Hospitale divae Mariae Virginis Londini publice praedicaturis et caeteris qui ibidem concionabuntur ex nostra gratia

concedimus, ut eorum uniusquisque quoties ad praedicandum in aliquo horum locorum cum consensu et auctoritate magistri vel eo absente praesidis, ejusve deputati proficiscitur toties decem dies abesse possit ultra dies eis alias quomodolibet per statuta concessos aut permissos non obstantibus statutis quibuscunque. Permittimus etiam ut magister una cum senioribus concedat quinque aut ad summum sex sociis quatenus ad aliquam Universitatem in transmarinis partibus studii gratia se conferant, sic tamen ut ex Collegii sumptibus nihil interea recipiant. Neque tamen volumus ut sodalitia sua prorsus amittant sed iisdem sine controversia quavis potiatur,

et

et in eodem ordine senioritatis quo prius fuerant qui primū redierint recipiatur, nisi forte quispiam eorū gessit officiū aliquod aut electus fuerit in quempiam ex senioribus ad hunc ordinē illū redire minime permittamus nisi fuerit denuō electus. Quod si quisquam sociorū legitime abfuerit cujus reditus ad commodū et honorem Collegii ipsi magistro, majorique parti seniorum videbitur summe necessarius ille si revocatus nō illico redierit, aut quam primū commode poterit nisi reddiderit causam quare non redierit ab eisdem approbandam societate quoq; sua sit privatus. Ita etiā licentiā quamcunq; sociis concedendam quocunq; progrediatur moderari volumus ut simul et uno tempore dimidia pars abesse non sinatur nisi ex maxima et gravissima causa quam conscientiis magistrī simul et seniorū relinquimus judicandam. Nullum tamen concionatorū hoc statuto sic arctamus ut necessum aut opus habeat nomen in registro scribere in proficiscendo aut redeundo si intra tridū ad Collegiū redierit, nec illud tēpus modo veniā petierit, p̄ absentiae diebus supra limitatis computamus.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

## De Promotione et causis deserendi Collegium. Cap. 23.

UT non recipiantur in dictū Collegium transfugæ quī voluerint: neq; excludantur qui justa et honesta causa abfuerint habentes animum redeundi: Statuimus ut si quis dicti Collegii socius scholaris vel discipulus uxorem duxerit, aut matrimoniū vel sponsalia cōtraxerit, vel ad aliquod aliud Collegiū in Universitate Cantabrigiæ vel extra ut magister, socius, vel scholaris ejusdem electus et admissus fuerit: immediate omne jus et titulum quem in dicto Collegio habuit eo ipso amittat, et numero sociorū scholariū aut discipulorū ejusdem nequaquā annumeretur. Si vero officiū bedelli quispiā consecutus fuerit quia propter hoc officiū impediri eū a studio et retardari necesse est, tū expleto anni curriculo sodalitiū suū sine dilatione amittat. Qui autem ab ipso Collegio animo deserendi studiū decesserit (quod intelligi volumus esse factum eo ipso quod socius ultra octoginta dies, discipulus vero ultra quadraginta dies in anno cōtinuos vel discontinuos cessantibus causis in proximo superiori statuto notatis et juxta formam in eodem capitulo expressā approbatis ab Universitate abfuerit) eo ipso denegetur ei reditus et ex tunc ipso facto a dicto Collegio amotus censeatur (diebus quos doctoribus, bachalareis theologiæ, et cæteris ad prædicandū proficiscentibus in prædicto capitulo proxime præcedente et cap. 22, de his qui concionibus ad plebē, &c. concessimus in numero prædictorū octoginta dierum minime computatis). Et ut melius et liberius concionatoribus provideatur potestas sit eis unius vel præbendæ vel alterius beneficii ecclesiastici ad summū triginta librarū juxta ratā libri primorū fructuū et decimarū vel subsidiorū una cum sodalitiū suo omnibusq; ejusdem fructibus retinendi. Quod si vel duo beneficia vel unū beneficiū habeat cum præbenda, vel duas præbendas, vel duas promotiones ecclesiasticas cujuscunq; summæ vel unum solum beneficiū præbendā, vel ullā aliā dignitatem sive promotionē ecclesiasticam quæ summā supra demonstratā superet post annū quā pacificā possessionē ejusdē adeptus fuerit, aut per eū steterit quod minus adipisci potuerit omni dolo cessante completū loco suo in dicto Collegio cedat sodalitiūq; suū cum omnibus fructibus et commodis ad idem spectantibus amittat. Statuimus præterea si quis sociorū qui non sit concionator beneficiū curatū cujuscunq; summæ aut præbendam, annuitatē, sive pensionem annuā quæ summā decē librarū annuatim excesserit, aut possessiones aliquas hæreditarias dictam summā excedentes aut stipendiū sive feodū pro toto vitæ suæ tempore duraturum quod eandam summā superaverit adeptus fuerit, idq; vel per juramentū ad hujusmodi socio vel discipulo (magistro exigente) sine omni fraude et dolo præstandum, vel alio quocunq; legitimo modo constare possit: annuo spacio post hujusmodi adeptionem completo loco suo in dicto Collegio

Collegio amoveatur. Magistrū vero dicti Collegii propter aliqua beneficia ecclesiastica, redditus vel proventus ecclesiasticos vel temporales, cujuscunq; valoris existāt per ipsum obtenta vel obtinenda ab officio magistri amoveri volumus, vel privari: dum tamen in dicto Collegio juxta formā in ejus juramento præscriptā resideat, officiumq; suū juxta statutorū dictorum exigentiam gerat et debite exequatur. Quod si negotiorū Collegii aut alterius cujuscunq; causæ prætextu aliter vel diutius a Collegio abfuerit quā hæc nostra statuta permittunt eo ipso ejus officiū in Collegio vacare decernimus: ac præsidem ac cæteros socios ad quos electionem magistri pertinere in his statutis definivimus intra quindecim ad sumū dies post lapsum temporis ei ut permittitur ex statutis concessi et permissi vacationē officii publicare ac diem electioni novi magistri juxta dictorū statutorū formā præfinire, aliumq; novum magistrū eligere electionemq; usq; ad effectualē novi magistri possessionē et assecutionē prosequi in vim juramenti per p'sentes astringimus. Discipulorū vero quicunq; hæreditatē, patrimoniu, beneficium, feodum aut pensionē ad terminum vitæ duraturam cujus verus valor annuus quinq; libras ex-cesserit assequuti fuerint, aut in aliquod aliud Collegiū tanquā socii vel scholares admissi fuerint ipso primo die quo pacificā possessionem in aliquo hujusmodi vel ipsi vel alii ad eorū commodū et usum habuerint vel habere potuerint, loco in dicto Collegio ipso facto vacent, et alii in eorū loca juxta formā statuti substituantur. Nolumus autem ut ex hoc statuto quisquā ex his qui forte posthac ad vicariā aliquā per Collegii donationem promovebitur ausam accipiat commorandi in Collegio et absentandi se a vicaria sua, sed mox post completum annū ab acceptatione præsentationis ab ipso Collegio cunctis emolumentis ex Collegio prius deditis omnino careat & privetur ipso facto.

---

De convictu et comēatu M<sup>ri</sup>, Sociorum, Discipulorū et omniū ministrorū ac servientiū Collegii, et de computo singulis anni quartis.  
Cap. 29.

---

POST explicatā rationē quo pacto animos pasci volumus quibusq; studiis vegetari, consequens esse remur ut qui hominē totum in dicto Collegio alendū decrevimus de corporis quoq; alimento subjungamus. Itaq; volumus, statuimus et ordinamus pro comēatu magistri sociorū ac scholarū discipulorū ac omniū aliorū ministrorū ac servientiū Collegii in Universitate præsentū, nec non duorū famulorū magistri ut juxta ratam temporis præsentæ allocationes fiant de bonis Collegii ad rationē sequentem videlicet qualibet septimana duodecim denarii pro comēatu magistri allocentur. Singulis item sociorū qualibet septimana duodecim denarii. Pro comēatu autem discipulorū ex fundatione Dominæ Margaretæ proaviæ nostræ duodecim denarii, quod partim fundatrici ipsi partim honoratissimo Domino Burghley acceptū ferre oportet. Nam cum hactenus ex fundatione dictæ Dominæ Margaretæ septem tantū denarii qualibet septimana pro comēatu singulorū viginti quatuor discipulorū prædictorum allocabātur, honoratissimus Dominus Burghley, sumus Angliæ thesaurarius ac olim istius Collegii alumnus amantissimus annonæ charitatē hodiernam pie secum reputans quinq; alios denarios ad supplementū sustentationis dictorum viginti quatuor discipulorū hebdomadatim propriis suis sumptibus priori summæ benigne adjecit: unde effectum est ut dicta summa septem denariorum ad duodecim denarios aucta sit ut ex ordinatione dicti Domini Burghley inde cōfecta plenius apparet. Pro comēatu autem singulorū ministrorū nec non duorū famulorū magistri cæterorūq; ut prædicitur servientiū Collegii singulis septimanis septem denariū. Has omnes allocationū



allocationū summas per thesaurarios exponi volumus tanta industria, fide, et diligentia ut victui prædictorū honeste subministrando sufficere possint; ita etiam ut quod superfuerit ad utilitatem Collegii convertatur. Porro quanquam allocationes prædictas singulis hebdomadatim assignavimus, non est tamen intentionis nostræ ut quisquam prædictorū præter ministros et servientes Collegii vel illas pro arbitrio suo exponendas sibi vendicet, aut ad rationē illorū suū comēatū æqualiter cum aliis quibus æquales summæ assignantur exigat aut requirat alibi quā in mensa communi aut in cubiculo suo venia (ad hoc)\* prius a magistro aut eo absente præside petita et obtenta. Præterquā quod magistro permittimus si præsens in Universitate fuerit ut summā duodecim denariorū duobus vero illius famulis ut summā quatuordecim denariorū sive præsentibus in Universitate fuerint, sive non septimanatim percipiant quemadmodū eisdem superius pro comēatu assignavimus quamvis non intersint communi mensæ. Proviso semp ut qui ab Universitate aberint comēatū suo nisi aliter in his statutis provisum fuerit interea careant. Quorū absentia quanta fuerit per senescallū in singulis septimanis notabitur et eorū comēat<sup>9</sup> interea nisi forte propter difficultatē annonæ iudicio magistri et majoris partis seniorū absentium comēat<sup>9</sup> ad levandū comēatū domi præsentium traducendus videatur ad utilitatem Collegii cōvertant<sup>r</sup>. Quod si qui per integrā septimanā nō abfuerint, sed per unam diem aut plures tunc volumus, ut pro singulis diebus quib<sup>9</sup> domi intersint allocentur eorum singulis duo denarii magistro autem quatuor. Si vero quis per tres dies cuiq; refectio intersit integra fiet illi pro illa septimana allocatio, similiterq; magistro si per tres integros dies in Universitate præsens fuerit. Præterea ordinamus et statuimus ut duo thesaurarii qui pro tempore fuerint singulis anni quartis intra mensē a fine cujusq; quartæ computū suum fidelem et justum reddant de cunctis ad officiū et ad ministrationē suā spectantibus, quid expenderunt et quid receperunt, et quid aut Collegiū eis debeat aut vicissim ipsi debeant Collegio: nimirum ut ita liquidō præsentibus appareat quantum ad ipsos attinet verus Collegii status. Cui computo adesse volumus magistrū si domi fuerit et præsidem cum senioribus aut eorum majori parte et decanis. In illo vero computo si nullus error inventus sit merentur ipsi gratiā, sin minus † autem aliquis repertus sit is per præsentibus emendetur quatenus eis videbitur oportunū. Considerātes autem quam exigua sit summa illa pro magistri et sociorū comēatu prius assignata: propterea ultra et præter prædictas summas comēatus eisdem singulis hebdomadis si per tres integros dies domi commorati fuerint tres solidos cum quatuor denariis volumus allocari ita ut hebdomadatim inter socios dividatur quamdiu singulis obolum suppeditare possit. Sed et pro divi Johannis Evangelistæ festis adaugendū convictum præter hebdomadarū convictum et auctariū prius hebdomadatim concessum sociis quidem quindecim solidos, discipulos vero quinque solidos, pro utroq; horum festorū separatim allocari volumus. The-saurarios insuper prohibemus ut quamvis diversis septimanis in quovis anno excessus et detrimentū comēat<sup>9</sup> contingat, ne in finali computo anni amplior allocatio comēatus fiat ullo modo quocunq; colore quā supra exprimitur. Eisdem insuper thesaurarios. juramento pariter et scripto obligatorio cum duobus fidejussoribus idoneis magistro et senioribus astringi volumus pro ratione receptorū et recipiendorū respectu officiorū ad quæ respective deputantur ut quemadmodū ea quæ in finali cōputo supererunt fideliter reddant: ita et si quæ perdant intra unum mensem finalem computū proxime sequentem (nisi magister et major pars prædictorum ulterius tempus solutionis prorogari et deferri decreverint) solvere et restituere cogantur. Deniq; magistri et cæterorū omniū prædictorū conscientias ad judicandū et prosequeandū id, quod hac parte justum et rationi consentaneum crediderint quātum possumus in Deo oneramus, seclusis interim ira, odio, amore, et affectibus quibuscunq;.

\* *Manu recentiori.*† *Sic.*

### De mensis M<sup>ri</sup> et aliorũ. Cap. 30.

IN hominũ cœtu quantum ornamenti et splendoris obtinet ordine atq; gradu singula distribui tantum sane dedecoris accedere necesse est ubi summa imis, ima summis, absq; delectu confunduntur. Quæ cõfusio ut non in aula minus ac mensa quam in sacello et alibi evitetur mensas quoq; ipsas ex ordinũ varietate conditioneq; duxim<sup>9</sup> distinguendas. Quocirca statuimus et ordinamus ut ad principalem mensam et in superiori sede ejusdem aut ubi velit sedeat magister, et ad unũ cum eo ferculũ (nisi adsint extranei iudicio magistri præteredi sedeant alii item socii quos magister duxerit adscissendos; Magistro vero absente idẽ faciat præses aut in ejus absentia præsidis deputatus. Deinde etiã ad mensam principalem sedeant tot socii reliqui quot ad ejus mensæ completionẽ sufficiant. Ad primã lateralem mensã ex <sup>sinistra</sup> ~~dextra~~ parte aulæ sedeant reliqui discipuli graduati et sacerdotes etiã sine delectu & vendicatione loci. Deinde ad alias mensas ex utraq; parte sedeant discipuli nõ graduati et reliqui ministri Collegii: non tamen prohibemus quin interdũ ad omnes has mensas possit sedere extranei per se aut cũ aliis mixti secundum discretionẽ magistri aut eo absente præsidis vel ambobus absentibus præsidis deputati unius præterea thesaurarii et senescalli secundũ formã in his statutis descriptã. Poterunt etiã alii inferiores ejusdem tamen ordinis per senescallũ vocari ad aliquã mensã superiorem ad supplendum ferculi numerũ. Ad mensã vero potario et panario propiorem si id magistro et senioribus visũ fuerit conducibile sedeant duo thesaurarii aut eorũ deputati, senescallus aulæ et alter decanorũ. Quibus omnibus ad aulam per campanã hora debita convocatis volumus ut celeriter apponantur cibus et potus per discipulos et alios ad hoc deputatos. Nec liceat cuiquam ingredi potariũ aut panariũ præter M<sup>rum</sup>, præsidẽ, et thesaurarios, decanos, lectores puniendi gratia, et senescallũ, nec ibi aliquandiu sedere nisi ex causa approbata per magistrũ aut ejus locũ tenentem vel approbanda nisi aliquando extraneũ honestas cogat repente introduci sub pœna privationis convictus per unã diem p magistrũ vel in ejus absentia præsidẽ imponenda. Statuimus item ut nemo sociorũ, discipulorũ, aut pensionariorum in cubiculis prandeat cœnetve, nisi petita et obtẽta a magistro aut eo absente præside ejusve vicario copia: atq; ut nunquã supra duo fercula eodem tempore in cubiculis prandeant aut cœnant, excepto semper cubiculo magistri, nisi forte aliquis sic prandentium aut cœnãtiũ ægrotaverit, vel peregrinũ invitaverit, aut tempore nundinarũ Sturbrigiensiũ. Qui secus fecerit pro toto illo prandio aut cœna solvat.

### De Extraneis non introducendis. Cap. 31.

NE supervacaneis gravetur Collegiũ sumptib<sup>9</sup> aut frequenti hospitio impediatur studium, aurescatq; luxus, hoc Statuto prohibemus ne quisquam hujus Collegii socius scholaris vel discipulus aut ipse magister parentes fratres consanguineos vel extraneos unum vel plures ad sumptum dicti Collegii introducat aut cuiquã sociorũ scholarium vel aliorũ per extraneorũ introductionem inferat occasionem ut a studio impediatur aut in rebus aliquod damnũ patiatur. Permittimus tamẽ ut si ad aliquem prædictorũ parentes consanguinei aut alii amici accesserint, magistrũ aut præsidis aut (iis absentibus) præsidis deputati venia impetrata, possint in aula cubiculo vel cœnaculo sedere aut discumbere ad sumptus invitantiũ non Collegii, et sine cæterorum damno aut impedimento. Si tamẽ magister in Collegio præsens aut eo absente præses aut utroq; absente deputat<sup>9</sup> præsidis extraneos super superveniẽtes pro utilitate commodo et

et honore Collegii cum consilio unius thesaurarii invitaverit volumus ut invitatis in aula vel alibi intra Collegiū discumbentibus secundū discretionem magistri, aut eo absente præsidis et unius thesaurarii secundū eorū statū et gradum debite provideat. Et ne commeatus magistri aut aliorū per tales invitatos nimis onereatur volumus ut pro qualibet persona sic invitata ad ferculū magistri vel eo absente præsidis in aula sedentis, singulis vicibus, quatuor denarii distribuuntur ad ferculū, et ad mensam sociorum duo denarii: ad mensam discipulorum et famulorū unus denarius pro qualibet refectione, de bonis Collegii persolvatur. Quod si dies convivii aut lautioris apparatus fuerit, tunc amplius pro hujusmodi extraneo sedente ad mensam sociorum tres denarii, et ad mensam discipulorū duo denarii allocentur. Sin autem alibi quam in aula eum sedere contigerit, tunc secundum discretionem magistri aut eo absente præsidis, aut utroq; absente præsidis deputati et unius thesaurarii citra luxum et excessum eidem provideatur. Adjicimus quoque ut nulla persona, cujuscūq; gradus aut conditionis existat, intra Collegium dictum sine consensu magistri, aut eo absente præsidis, aut utroque absente præsidis deputati, noctu hospitetur, cubet, aut pernoctet. Si quis socius aut discipulus dicti Collegii contra formā hujus ordinationis ad pernoctandū intra Collegium quempīā admiserit, seu comestioni aut pernoctationi hujusmodi causam aut occasionem dederit, prima vice per septimanam, secunda per quindenam, tertia per mensem convictu privetur ipso facto. Et si postea in ea re transgressor inventus fuerit, pœna ipsa aut alia gravior contra eum debite aggravetur secundum discretionem magistri, aut eo absente præsidis et majoris partis seniorū. Cæterū ut nullam ignominie maculā Collegiū contrahat, nulla unquā fœmina nisi valde honesta, famæque inviolatæ, conclave vel cubiculū quodvis Collegii permittatur ingredi, nisi ex causa ægrotationis manifestæ, aut ex alia quavis urgētissima per magistrū, præsidem, aut ejus vices gerentem approbanda. Sed quoniam de extraneis superius mentionē fecimus, hic visum est docere quos extraneos vocamus. Eos autem omnes sic appellandos censemus quibus ex ordinationibus nostris et statutis vestes et commeatus nō sunt assignati, vel qui ad statuta nostra nō sunt adjurati. Ad socios tamen ruri agentes et alibi quā domi commeatum habentes, quoniā non ut meros domesticos nec ut extraneos (si quando in hoc casu ad urbem accedant) computamus. Proinde cum domū rure redeant, pro refectione quavis singuli, ne domi manentiū commeatum gravent, tres obolos tantum persolvent.

## De Cubiculorū distributione. Cap. 32.

AB aula discedimus ad cubicula ut quietis somniq; et studiorū receptacula. Statuimus igitur ut unusquisq; dicti Collegii in suo cubiculo se honeste gerat et modeste tam cum suo concubulario quā cū aliis vicinis, ut nullū quovis tempore a somno quiete aut studio impediatur per immoderatos clamores, risus, cantica, strepitus, saltationes, aut musicorū instrumentorū pulsationes. Et si quando ante ignem aut alibi animi recreandi causa cum aliis libeat conversari producat tempus cum moderato silentio in his quæ ad virtutem et doctrinā attinent neq; in his fient serotinæ

comessiones et potationes sed <sup>temperatæ</sup> moderatæ et sobriæ. Distribuēdorū cubiculorū potestas sit penes M<sup>rum</sup> nec quisquā cubiculū ut suū et propriū teneat nisi ante ab ipso magistro ad illud admissus fuerit. Ne tamen ex cubiculorū distributione controversia aut invidia oriatur seniorem secundum suū gradum juniore tam inter socios quam inter discipulos semper præferendum statuimus. Socii autem nunquā plures quam duo in uno eodemq; cubiculo simul habitare cogantur, quos tamen hoc statuto nō sic arctamus ut ad minimum bini socii in eodē cubiculo semper habitent doctori enim cuilibet et concionatori et unicuiq; ex octo seniorib<sup>9</sup> permittimus ut singuli soli cubiculū si velint cum duobus discipulis occupent et retineant. Discipuli quoq; nunquā plures quā quatuor in uno eodemq; cubiculo una

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

cohabitare cogantur. Licebit porro magistro, ut prædictum est, omnia Collegii sociis et discipulis assignare, nisi quod sublimius in turri cubiculū pro thesaurario, et unū pro ratiocinario computo, et aliis quæ ad clericum computi attinebunt, et unū item aliud pro tonstrina et aliis quibusdam usibus Collegii necessariis reservari decernimus. Magister vero Collegii cubacula quæ pro magistro constructa sunt in suos usus possideat. Mandamus insuper ut socii scholares et discipuli, omnes et singuli, quartumdecimū excedentes annum, bini vel singuli in distinctis lectis intra Collegium dictum jaceant et cubent, si a magistro et senioribus videatur cōgruū. Insuper volumus ut seniores iunioribus concubiculariis bene cōsultent et exhortentur et bonum eis præbeant exemplū in disciplinis erudiant, crebras transgressiones et errata si quæ fuerint eis denuntient, exprobrant, et objiciant, et si necesse sit ea magistro, præsidi, vel decanis quamprimū revelent. Et ut discipuli sociis in cubiculū a magistro semel admissi musæo et reliquis commodis ad cubiculū proprie pertinentibus cedant quāvis ante adventum socii ea illi possiderūt. Quod si quispiā quicquam in cubiculo vel extruat, vel reficiat, (non consulto et cōsentiente magistro aut in ejus absentia præside et octo senioribus aut majori parte eorundem) suo sumptu faciat: et cum decesserit Collegio sine ulla compensatione relinquat. Proviso semper ut nō obstātū præsentī statuto liceat magistro et majori parti seniorū cubacula vacantia illis pensionariis assignare quos in sociorū comitatū admissos tam Collegio quā Academiæ et ornamentum et emolumentum allaturos esse judicaverint, modo numerū triū cubiculorū non excedant.

---

### De pensionibus et stipendiis Magistri et aliorū. Cap. 33.

---

LIBENTIUS subitur labor cum respondet emolumentum, efflagitatque justitia ut bene merentibus justum reddatur præmiū et pro meritis augeatur merces. Statuimus igitur ut magister hujus Collegii qui plus cæteris est laboraturus majoresque adhibiturus curas et vigilias (quippe omniū magister et minister) pro suo salario annuo ultra ea quæ inferius assignantur, et quæ de jure statutorū et ordinationū hujus Collegii erit alias recepturus de bonis hujus Collegii ad quatuor anni quartas per manus thesaurarii quatuordecim libras, et duodecim solidos, viz. pro qualibet parte tres libras et tredecim solidos. Et pro duorum præterea famulorū stipendio quavis quarta 28 s. vi<sup>d</sup>. ob. recipiat. Habeat præterea magister hortum et pomariū et columbariū quæ cameris suis vicina sint, et locum pro statuto simul et clausurū tum australem tum borealem extra pontem sic ut nemini sociorū aut discipulorū in eis deambulandi libertas auferatur. Socii vero singuli singulis annis habeant pro pensione præter communem victum et vestem unā marcam ad quatuor anni terminos consuetos per æquales portiones per manus thesaurariorū persolvendā. Illi vero quatuor qui proaviæ nostræ Dñæ Margaretæ fundatricis socii inaxime seniores secundū admissionē sunt præter prædictā marcam quatuor marcas annuatim habebūt singulis anni terminis per dictos thesaurarios æqualibus portionibus solvendas. Inter reliquos socios fundatricis et socios aliorum subfundatorū qui unam tantum marcam præter communem victum et vestē quotannis habent (modo hii sacerdotes sint nec sit aliquis ex prædictos quatuor senioribus) duodecim libras de bonis Collegii dividi volumus secundū discretionē magistri et seniorum. Nemini tamen intra unius anni spatium ultra quadraginta solidos donari permittimus. Adjicimus præterea quod si quisquā sociorū scholarū aut discipulorū recipiat quicquā de bonis Collegii ad usum suū nisi quatenus ei per hæc nostra statuta conceditur furti criminis reus erit, nisi forte per quempiā aliū benefactorem aut benefactores provisam fuerit unde licebit aliquid amplius recipere, quod et itidem de magistro intelligi volumus si quod in usum suū ipse convertat. Statuimus etiā quod si quisquā inter socios sive scholares Collegii numeratus fuerit per dimidiū spatium alicujus quartæ percipiet stipendium integrū totius illius quartæ alioqui

alioqui nihil omnino pro illa quarta percipiet. Porro sex officariis, nempe præsi, duobus decanis, thesaurariis, et sacristæ distribui volumus singulis annis stipendiū in hunc modum. Imprimis, præsi quadraginta solidos ex thesauraria Collegii depromendos: decanorū quoq; singulis viginti sex solidos et octo denarios ex thesauraria Collegii sumendos: thesaurario autem seniori quadraginta solidos ex eadem thesauraria: juniore vero thesaurario ex thesauraria pro cantaria quondā apud ecclesiā sancti sepulchri quā vulgariter vocant rotundam ecclesiā quadraginta solidos: sacristæ deniq; ex thesauraria pro cantaria quondā apud sanctum Botolphū præter consuetas quatuor dieb<sup>9</sup> in templo oblationes quadraginta solidos: sic tamen ut uterque respectivè satisfaciatur compositioni de ea re factæ. Quibus stipendiis prædictos officarios quatenus ad eorū officia spectat contentos esse volumus. Præterea principalis lector domesticus præter et ultra stipendiū superius assignatum quatuor marcas recipiat. Sublectorum vero singulorū stipendium ad quadraginta solidorū summā augeatur. Singuli e quatuor examinadoribus itidem quadraginta solidos. Duo prælectores Hebraicæ et Græcæ linguæ singuli quatuor libras recipiant. Lector medicinæ ex fundatione Thomæ Linacri duodecim libras habeat. Manceps vero viginti sex solidos et octo denarios. Primus coquus viginti sex solidos et octo denarios cum cæteris emolumētis. Secundarius coquus pro stipendio tresdecim solidos et quatuor denarios. Lotrix quoq; unaquæq; quinque marcas. Quod si magister cum aliquo istorum conductitorū minori pretio quam assignavimus convenire poterit, id ei licere decernimus et declaramus. Et quoniā intelleximus damna nō mediocria Collegiis aliis evenisse ab extraordinario victu, quem sizationes vocant, statuimus ut nemo discipulus hujus Collegii supra summā pro singulis septimanis per magistrū, aut eo absente præsidē et majorē partem octo seniorū limitandam in sizationibus consumat. Et quo crebræ cōtentiones inter mancipem et convictores tam socios quā discipulos pro supputationibus facilius evitentur, volumus ut singulis quibusq; hebdomadis magister aut ejus vices gerens mancipis librū a senescallo scriptū exploret diligēter, an singuli convictores mancipi quæ debeāt omnia persolverunt: et si quempiā invenerint cujus nomen per mensem proxime præcedentē signo crucis haud quaquā insignitur, hunc non ante sinant communis victus esse participem donec mancipi plene satisfecerit. Quod si colore quovis manceps crucis notā cujusquā nomini inscripserit, is quatenus ad eam solutionē attinet, actione sua penitus frustretur quamvis posthac fuerit petituris.

---

### De Vestibus quas Liberaturas vocant. Cap. 34.

QUONIAM vestitu ipso nostros fraternæ inter se concordiaē admoneri volumus, et quia gravia professos gravis etiā decet ornatus et vestitus, propterea constituimus ut universi hujus Collegii socii summas vestas quas togas appellamus habeant honestas et gradui suo convenientes, et quantū fieri cōmode potest unius cujuspiā et decentis coloris. Pro quibus sibi quum opus fuerit comparandis volumus unicuiq; singulis annis per thesaurarios tresdecim solidos et quatuor denarios ex thesauraria Collegii depromendos dari ad festum Nativitatis beatæ Mariæ, nisi quibus benefactorum alicujus peculiari statuto alio tempore dari præcipiat. Magistrū autem permittimus veste uti cujus velit coloris gradui et statui suo convenienti. In quā cum voluerit emendam singulis annis viginti solidos ad prædictum beatæ Mariæ festum ex thesauraria per dictos thesaurarios accipiat. Quod si quisquā hujus Collegii magister aut socius scholaris locum quem habuit in Collegio ante festum Bartholomæi demiserit vel amiserit, is omnē prædictæ pecuniæ in vestē impendendam portionē amittat. Præterea alios viginti solidos pro liberatura famulorum magistri similiter allocari volumus.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

## De Provisione pro Magistro et aliis ægrotantibus. Cap. 35.

QUO in majorē quispiā incidit miserā eo firmiori indiget auxilio, ne deploratus omnino pereat. Idcirco ne in dicto Collegio omni spe privetur, statuimus ut si magister hujus Collegii in ægrotationem inciderit, contagiosam veluti leprā, aut perpetuā insaniam propter quā oportebit et decebit ipsum ab officio amoveri, tunc ea extra Collegiū moraturo de bonis Collegii tresdecim libræ sex solidi et quatuor denarii annuatim ad quatuor anni quartas principales pro sustentatione sua fideliter persolvantur. Quod si vel in spiritualibus, vel in temporalibus, summā tresdecim librarū et quatuor denariorū vel amplius ad vitæ suæ terminum consecutus sit, nihil ex bonis Collegii recipiet quamdiu illā summā retineat. Et si quid post cessionem aut amotionem suā de bonis Collegii vel ante receperit, et ea usui suo applicuerit, per successorem suū statim ad restitutionem compellatur ut in suo juramento fuit astrictus. Sin autem prædictus magister Collegii labore aliqua impotentia aut infirmitate duntaxat temporalis (de qua per ipsius juramentum si id major pars seniorū exegerit fidem fieri volumus) interea tantum recipiat sive domi sive foris sit ac si sanus esset et domi præsens. Præterea si aliquem socium, scholarem, aut discipulū hujus Collegii sive domi sive foris graviter ægrotare idq. judicio magistri aut eo absente præsidis ejusve deputati et majoris partis seniorum intra viginti dies postquā convaluerit sufficienter probatum fuerit tantum durante sua infirmitate a Collegio recipiat quantum sanus et domi præsens ab eodē esset recepturus. Si vero magistrū socios et alios missos pro necessitate et utilitate Collegii, aut in negotiis ejusdem, infirmitate brevi, aut læsione alicujus membri, ut ex casu ex equo, similibusque fortuitis quæ verisimiliter ei nō accedissent, si in eo itinere aut negotiis nō fuisset laborare contingat, tunc sustentatio cōpetens ei de bonis Collegii ministretur secundum ejus statum et gradum et infirmitatis qualitātē, ac etiam

pro ejus curatione ac medicinis necessariis satisfaciāt secundū discretionē <sup>fiat</sup> magistri aut eo absente præsidis aut ejus deputati cum consensu majoris partis octo seniorum, dummodo tamen per evidentes probationes et justas prædictis constiterit quod infirmitas hujusmodi ficta nō fuerit vel facile et citius curari nō potuerit. Et idem infirmus quā cito equitare poterit ad Collegium redeat se M<sup>ro</sup> et cæteris officariis ostensurus, et tunc omnino cesset hæc subventio præter medicinas nisi quatenus in hoc statuto pro aliis infirmis est provisū.

## De vitanda Peste et Aeris contagione. Cap. 36.

CUM illis qui bonis literis se totos addixerint, non modo ea quæ ad animos præclare instituendos verumetiā quæ ad integrā corporis valetudinem tuendam necessaria sunt provideri debeant: Statuimus et ordinam<sup>9</sup> ut cum pestis, aut alterius contagiosi aut lethalis morbi vis ingruit, magister aut eo absente præses ejusve deputatus convocatis octo senioribus de majoris partis eorum sententia, potestatem sociis ac discipulis faciat se rus ad aliquem locum opportunum conferendi. Quod si repentina pestis aut lethalis alicujus morbi metus acciderit, unde in unū coacti de vita propter morbi contagionem periclitari videbuntur, tunc permittimus ut prædictorū consensu, sociorū et discipulorum cœtus ad triū quatuorve hebdomadarum spacium dissolvatur et singuli in diversa loca pro suo arbitrio secedant: ac pro illis hebdomadis com meatum ipsis debitum habeant, neq. dictum spacium in numero dierum absentiaē computetur. Post quod quidē spacium in unū denuo congregari (si id absq. periculo fieri magister, aut eo absente præses, ejusve vicarius, consentiente majori parte octo seniorū censuerit) et discipulos universo temporis spacio quo simul ruri manserint

manserint omnes actus scholasticos quos in Collegio tenentur observare et rei divinæ interesse et cætera obire volumus quæ Collegii statuta exigunt. Quibus toto illo tempore quo simul rusticatur lectorem primariū et juniorem decanū præesse volumus. Lector autem omnium acceptorū et expensorum rationem senescallo reddat ejusque munere vere fungatur. Decanus vero morum honestati provideat. Nulli sociorū aut discipulorū qui non ægrotaverit illo tempore quo simul discipuli ruri manserint comeatum concedimus nisi vel in Collegio vel cum discipulis versetur. Socii autem qui sunt magistri artium aut superioris gradus si octo aut plures simul sint etiā teneantur eo tempore actus scholasticos observare, bachalaureos autem et declamare et unum problema in singulas hebdomadas si terminus sit die Lunæ in philosophia inter se incipiendo a senioribus observari volumus, cui præsit lector primarius. Et nihilominus cum ad Collegiū redierint singuli in suo manipulo vices suas ubi desitum est expleant. Statuimus porro et volumus ut dum rusticantur discipuli, magister, aut eo absente præses, ejusve vicarius, senior decanus, senior thesaurarius, et sacrista in Collegio ad ejus conservationem maneant, aut socios idoneos per M<sup>rum</sup> aut præsidem ejusve vicariū et majorem partē octo seniorum approbandos in sua loca sufficiant. Promū vero superiorē, janitorem et coquū primū in Collegio similiter manere. Promum autem inferiorem et coquum secundum sociorū et discipulorū gregi rure inservire volumus.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College  
Cambridge.

## De supervisione terrarū et computis faciendis.

### Cap. 37.

EXPERTI novimus reditus et proventus ex negligentia et incuria possessorū ruere et delabi, verumque est illud adagium quo quisque a sua re sit remotior eo propinquior est damno: quocirca ut in Collegiū hujus possessionibus nulla quoad fieri possit sit jactura, statuimus ut singulis annis post pascha sine magna dilatione fiat lustratio et progressus per magistrū et aliquem sociorū, vel per duos socios per magistrū et seniores approbandos (sic ut singulis annis diversi eant aut saltem unus quotannis muteatur) ad omnia maneria, beneficia, silvas, boscos, ad Collegiū pertinentia, in quibus magistro et majori parti seniorum hujusmodi supervisio videbitur necessaria, nec non ad pecunias Collegio debitas una cum arreragiis exigendas et recipiendas, et ut ruinosæ reficiantur et quæ superiori anno reparata sunt perspiciantur. In quibus quidem et aliis receptionibus quibuscunque volumus ut fiant de omnibus et singulis summis receptis mutux indenturæ inter receptores ex parte Collegii et firmarios et alios quoscunque solventes. Ac ut receptores hujusmodi intra biduū postquam ad Collegiū redierint thesaurariis easdem reddant indenturas et eis solvāt omnes et singulas summas sic receptas et eas tunc et ibidem inscribant vel inscribi faciant in magnis indenturis in præsentia magistri vel præsidis et unius decani: ordinantes præterea ut cum vel domus vel alia reparanda vel nova ædificia facienda sint illa non incipiātur ante primū diem Martii et finiātur aut cessent ante festum Simonis et Judæ ex tunc sequens (ædificationibus et reparationibus quæ commode absque dispendio Collegii differri nō possunt duntaxat exceptis). Fiat etiam singulis annis alius progressus post autumnū ad ea loca quæ videbuntur prædictis necessaria per unum sociorum, per magistrū aut eo absente præsidē ejusve deputatum et majorem partem seniorū eligendum: aut necessitate urgente per magistrū ipsum ad ea peragenda quæ supra requiruntur. Volumus insuper ut in eodem progressu autumnali aut postea per aliquem ex mandato magistri moneantur omnes et singuli forenses receptores, ballivi, firmarii, et alii computantes ne ignorātiā allegent et excusent de certo die Decembris aut Januarii assignato quo parati sint Cantabrigiæ in Collegio ad reddendum computum, redditusque solvendos nisi interdum ex rationabili causa per magistrū et majorā partem seniorum approbanda aliis temporibus et alibi fuerint facienda. Statuimus præterea ut per magistrū aut eo ex

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

causa urgentissima et rarissima legitime impedito, per præsidem, duos decanos, octo seniores aut saltem per majorē partem eorundem, et clericum computi extrinsecorum computi intra Collegiū Cantabrigiæ audiāt. Quibus completis statim omnes hujusmodi computi seorsim et particulariter in forma, et mundis membranis scribantur qui cum rotulis curiarū et aliis memorandis in ratiocinario aut tabellario reponantur in quadam cista aut ærario ut ex his evidentiæ et declarationes tam pro defensione maneriorū ecclesiarū et juriū quam de valore annuo eorundem de tempore in tempus valeant habere infuturū. Adjicimus quoq; ut post completionem hujusmodi computi fiāt duæ indenturæ in membranis omnes summos ex quolibet dominio et aliis possessionibus Collegii receptas ac etiā expensas et onera eorundem anno præterito continentes una cum arreragiis particulatim expressis, quarū una pars remaneat apud magistrum alia in manibus thesaurariorū proxime eligendorū usq; ad finem anni futuri, et tunc easdem reponi volumus in dicta cista aut ærario cum rotulis computorum conservandis ut sic singulis annis patere possit status Collegii. His hoc ordine peractis, et satisfactione facta cistis unde thesaurarii prius pecunias mutuati sunt, statim finalis computus omniū com meatuū dicti Collegii et aliarū expensarū extrinsecarū quarumcunque per thesaurarios fideliter et complete reddatur et per auditores prædictos et clericum computi audiatur et debite perscribatur et conservetur. Excrescentiæ quoq; illius anni ante electionē officiariorū in turrim perferantur, quo computo ut prædicitur reddito et conscripto statim sine mora aliqua ad sacellum Collegii magister et seniores per eum præmoniti conveniant et ibidem dicti thesaurarii claves omniū cistarū et custodiarum quarumcunque eis prius commissarū magistro Collegii prædicti reddant in signū resignationis et dimissionis officiorū suorum; quod idē statim post thesaurarios faciant alii officarii clavigeri omnes præter magistrum viz. decani deinde præses suisq; officiis decedant. Quo facto ad præsidis cæterorūq; officiariorū electionem procedatur veluti a nobis supra est denotatum ordine resignationis converso. Nulliq; liceat officiū sibi deputatum recusare aut simul duo ex dictis officiis gerere. Magister autem traditas sibi claves aliis ex senioribus custodiendas dabit donec recens officarii electi de officio faciendo jusjurandū acceperint. Proviso ut qui semel ad aliquod officiū intra Collegium electus fuerit is ante finalē computum illius anni ad aliud officiū incompatibile invitus minime eligatur aut admittatur. Lectorē quoq; publicum invitum vel nolentem ad aliquod aliud officiū intra Collegiū eligi deputari aut assumi nolumus ullo modo.

---

### De expensis eorū qui in negotiis Collegii emittuntur. Cap. 38.

---

NEMO militat suis stipendiis authore Apostolo, dignus enim est operarius mercede sua. Statuimus itaq; ut quoties Collegii magister ex majoris partis seniorum consensu ad negotia Collegii obeunda exierit, cum res id exegerit nihil amplius ei pro cunctis impensis allocetur quā pro singulis quibusq; diebus quibus ad negotia ultra Trentā exequenda proficiscetur decem solidi: quibus autem ad negotia alibi peragenda proficiscetur sex solidi. Pro diebus vero quibus abfuerit volumus ut intra biduum a reditu suo eisdē per seniores suppūtat allocationes ut dictum est per thesaurarios fiant. Quibus ipse magister sit contentus nihil amplius exigens de Collegii bonis absentiaē suæ causa. Quoties vero socius vel alius quicumq; ad negotia Collegii emissus fuerit considerata causæ et negotii qualitate, loci distantia, et aliis circumstantiis, arbitrio magistri, vel eo absente præsidis, aut iis absentibus præsidis deputati et majoris partis seniorū expensas habeat necessarias: ita ut socii et alii quicumq; corā prædictis personis fidelē reddant computum de hujusmodi expensis factis in veris et certis particulis sigilatim inscriptis intra biduū postquā redierint virtute juramenti ipsorū Collegio præstiti et sub  
pœna



pœna amissionis omniũ dictarũ expensarũ. Illud autem no\* incommodum duximus fore ut præter expensas quas in itinere necessariae consumpserint victus etiã communis duodecim denariorum propter gravem vestiũ ac petasorũ attritionem singulis sociis qui progressiones in superiori statuto memoratas faciunt allocetur. Quod si aut magister aut alius aliquis in propriis suis negotiis abfuerit, nihil ei eo nomine allocabitur, sed de suis non Collegii bonis interea vivat. In negotiis autem Collegii neminem unquã abesse censendũ declaramus nisi vel juxta statutũ progrediatur ad supervisionem terrarũ ac tenementorum, aut alias ex certa, expressa, et urgenti Collegii causa, de consensu magistri et majoris partis seniorũ emittatur.

Nº II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College  
Cambridge.

### De custodia honorũ Collegii. Cap. 39.

BONA Collegii sive ad sacellum, sive ad bibliothecam, sive ad aulam, sive ad culinã, sive ad quam aliam partem Collegii spectent, omnia particulatim in duo registra referri volumus, quorum alterum in turri, alterum apud præsidem servetur, et quotannis per eundem et decanũ seniorem et juniorem thesaurariũ simul ac electi ac admissi fuerint, hæc duo registra renoventur: et quid et quomodo quidq; superioris anni amissum sit videatur. Si quid tale accidat in registris notetur, et is cujus negligentia amissum sit sine tergiversatione præstet: sin intra mensem non fecerit duplum reddat Collegio et usq; eo commeatu careat quoad id præstiterit. Præses autem, decanus prædictus et dictus thesaurarius si non intra mensem in hac parte suum officium fecerint commeatu usq; eo priventur quoad plene expleverint. Vasa aurea et argentea et si quid præterea pretiosum sit quod quotidianis usibus nõ subserviat in turri tuto conserventur nec unquã ex ea promantur nisi singulis rebus in registro eorũ manibus qui promunt descriptis: si quis libros e bibliotheca aut aliud quippiam ex bonis Collegii mutuetur, in dictis registris sua manu scribat et de iisdem reddendis fidem det. Qui autem non reddiderit eum aut duplũ solvere aut tantisper commeatu carere dum solverit volumus.

### De Cista et Sigillo. Cap. 40.

DE negligenti custodia plurimos audivimus conquestos, de vigilanti neminẽ, neq; major uspiam est adhibenda vigilantia quam in communi Sigillo. Statuimus itaq; mandantes ut sigillum commune Collegii in quadam reponat' et includatur cistula tribus seris obserata. Quo sigillo communi mandamus ut nihil unquam signetur nisi convocatis in sacellũ octo senioribus et octo præterea ex maxime senioribus sociis domi præsentibus. Quorũ omniũ si octo cum ipso magistro consenserint, sigillum scripto apponatur dummodo antea plene et aperte in altero registro viz. indenturarũ obligationũ acquietantiarũ et hujusmodi vel registro præsentationũ ad beneficia, admissionũ, electionũ, et taliũ (volumus enim habere duo) scribatur, et cum registro in sacello Collegii publicæ conferatur et perlegatur ac per ipsum magistrum cum dictis sexdecim sociis super hujusmodi scriptis mature et communit' deliberatum sit et ab ipso magistro et octo ex dictis sexdecim sociis approbatum. Sin min<sup>9</sup> res omnino infecta maneat. In quorũ præsentia dictum commune sigillum a parva cista prædicta in dicti Collegii sacello, et nõ alibi aperienda extractum hujusmodi scriptis apponatur. Alia autem literæ quæcunq;, obligationes, indenturæ, seu scripta cujuscunq; tenoris, quocunq; nomine censeatur prædicto communi sigillo aliter aut alibi sigillata omni careat robore firmitatis. Absq; consensu ipsius magistri nullum scriptum omnino obsignetur. Qui si abfuerit a Collegio, et præsi per literas potestatem alicujus scripti obsignandi fecerit, tum

scriptum illud (octo ex supra dictis cum præsidente consentientibus) ob-  
signetur. Quod si secus fiat per magistrum aut alios dicti Collegii omnes  
et singulos qui contra formam præscriptam sigillū commune prædictum  
aliquibus literis, obligationi, indenturæ, seu scripto aut albæ chartæ, seu  
pargameno vel membranæ nõ scripto cuiquã apposuerint et qui ad id  
faciendum consenserint præter pœnã perjurii quã ipso facto eos in-  
currere volumus ipsos à dicto Collegio privatos fore decernimus ipso  
facto. Et nihilominus ad satisfaciendum pro damnis et injuriis Collegio  
ea occasione illatis seu inferendis arctius remaneant obligati et ad hoc  
vigore nostri statuti teneantur. Sint etiã duæ cistellæ quæ cistæ mutui  
vocentur quarū utraq, tribus seris sit obserata. In quarū una quic-  
quid ex debitis fundatricis Collegii acquiri poterit reponatur propter quod  
et cistam fūdatricis appellari volumus. In altera vero cētū marcas  
ex quibus thesaurarii cum opus fuerit possunt à dictis ejusdem cistellæ  
clavigeris per modum mutui et per summarum sua ipsorum manu in  
magnis indenturis et registro ejusdem cistellæ cartaceo inscriptionem  
pecunias accipere. Quas pecunias mutuò acceptas vel tantundem ipsi the-  
saurarii in fine anni ante computum suum dictis cistellis plene et integre  
restituere teneantur. Sit etiã alia cistella majuscula tribus seris ob-  
serata, in qua reponantur omnes pecuniæ provenientes de excrescentiis  
commeatuū, et ex redditibus et proventibus Collegii in fine computi the-  
saurariorū quæ omnes pro litibus et placitis defendendis nec non pro  
possessionibus amplioribus acquirendis si oporteat tutissime conserventur.  
In qua sit unū registrū in quo in fine cujusvis anni scribatur quantum  
inferatur quantumq, in ea contineatur, ac quoties extrahendi occurrit  
necessitas inscribatur, summa extracta, cum causa et præsentium nominibus.  
Et uniuscujusq, istarū cistarū prædictarū claves inter se diversas  
habeant magister unã, præses aliam, senior decanus tertiam. Et hæc  
cistella pro placitis, et aliæ duæ, viz. ea in qua collocavim<sup>9</sup> sigillū, et  
una mutui, in qua debita fundatricis reposuimus in una majori et forti  
cista includantur tribus seris obserata, quarum claves servant duo thesau-  
rarii et decanus junior. Quæ cista major in superiore parte turris locetur.  
Ubi etiam reponatur alia cista magna valida, bene munita, ac tribus seris  
obserata, quarum claves servant magister, senior decanus, et senior the-  
saurarius, in qua custodiantur vasa et alia quæ nõ erunt quotidiano usui :  
quæ cista suū registrū habeat in quo scribantur omnia et singula in ea  
contenta ac etiam si quando ex urgente causa opus erit aliquid eorū inde  
extrahi scribantur in eodem dies et causa extractionis et restitutionis ac  
præsentium in extractione et restitutione nomina. Cæterum ostiū utriusq,  
nempe turris et thesaurariæ, duabus seris obfirmari volumus, ita ut duæ  
claves pro ostio turris inserviant etiã duabus seris ostii thesaurariæ,  
earumq, claviū custodes erunt magister et senior decanus. Sit etiã  
præter hæc una cista in thesauraria sub cameris magistri, duabus seris  
obserata, quarū diversas claves habeant inter se duo thesaurarii pro pe-  
cuniis de proventibus Collegii per eos receptis ibidem securius et tutius  
conservandis, et ad onera quotidiana supportanda, cum opus fuerit paratis :  
hujus autem tertiã clavem servet junior decanus.

---

## De Evidentiis, Munimentis, et Scriptis. Cap. 41.

UT autem si quando Collegiū provocabitur, ad arma et lites magister  
et socii semper sint parati, nec ad pugnam in aciem progrediatur inermes,  
statuimus ut eorū arma, hoc est, evidentiæ, chartæ, munimenta, et reliqua  
scripta in superiori camera turris ponantur in una cista magna valida et  
secura, tribus seris obserata, quarū diversas claves habeant magister, et  
præses, et theologiæ decanus. Conserventur etiã omnes chartæ regiæ,  
et aliorū dominorū, concessionibus episcopales cū processibus, appro-  
priationibus ecclesiarum, ordinationibus vicariarū, cæteraq, munimenta ori-  
ginalia, et ea quæ sunt majoris ponderis, excepta charta regia licentiæ fun-  
dationis prædicto, libro quoq, hoc originali statutorū omnium nostrorū  
tanquã

tanquam castigatore depravationis si quæ contigerit. Nam hæc tria in cista quadam valida tribus seris obserata separatim a reliquis prædictis scriptis in turri, aut si quis alius in Collegio locus tutior est, servari volumus. Hujus quoque cistæ claves diversas habeant magister, senior thesaurarius, et decanus theologiæ. In capsis autem in eadem camera collocatis, reponantur omnia regia transcripta chartarum regiarum et aliorum dominorum, computi thesaurariorum, et indenturæ magnæ arreragiorum. In aliis quoque capsis ibidem pro unoquoque comitatu confectis imponantur capsellæ lignæ includentes chartas, munimenta, scripta, computos, curiarum rotulas ad quodlibet manerium aut beneficium in eo comitatu pertinentia, rentalia, terraria cum limitibus (bundas appellant) quæ in duodecimo vel ad minus vigesimo quolibet anno renovari volumus, ut constet ubi distringantur cum opus fuerit, ut ne particula terræ majori adjuncta ab ea devoretur. Prohibemus insuper M<sup>o</sup> ac omnibus et singulis sociis Collegii, ne ad ostensionem evidentiarum seu earum exemplariorum sint nimis proni aut præproperi, præsertim in hiis quibus tangitur jus seu titulus possessionum Collegii, sed tantummodo sit ostensio hujusmodi cum deliberatione matura, cum ad hoc moveat urgens causa et necessaria valde cum etiã prudentium consilio in quibus præ cæteris confidunt, ut sic evitentur immaginations, inventiones curiosæ nimis, ac pericula quæ inde subsequi poterint.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

## De bonis et possessionibus Collegii non alienandis.

### Cap. 42.

ACCUMULATORES potius exoptamus in hoc Collegio quam ademptores, raroque videntur aliorum compendia curare qui sua negligenter dispergunt. Statuimus igitur ut maneria, advocaciones, jurispatronatus ecclesiarum, terras, tenementa, redditus, servitia, nativos, solum vel aream ubi domus fuit, silvam aut boscum id est locum ubi crescebat, prata, pascua, pasturas, seu alia bona immobilia quæcumque Collegii spiritualia vel temporalia aut mixta nullo modo aut colore alienent, nisi forte contigerit eos habere domos in urbibus aut oppidis, aut alia ædificia (maxime molendina) quæ magnas semper requirunt reparationes, et parum terrarum, pascuorum, aut reddituum habent ad ea pertinentia. Talia nempe permittimus pro terris, pratis, pascuis, pasturis, et redditibus, concurrente consensu magistri, præsidis, et majoris partis seniorum et reliquorum sociorum Collegii permutari. Adjicimus quoque ut nihil prædictorum quorumcumque ullo tempore vel ad terminum vitæ cujusque aliter quam nunc prædictum est alienetur seu impignoretur. Nolumus præterea ut maneria et firmas (exceptis maneriis de Downecourte, Bleane, et Bromhall) cum suis pertinentiis, aut ecclesias appropriatas (præter rectortam\* de Higham) aut portiones ultra viginti annos ad firmam, aut alio modo alicui tradant seu dimittant nec perscriptum aut aliter ad ulteriorem dimissionem post lapsum dictorum annorum Collegium sub quovis colore obligent sub pœna perjurii ipso facto. In maneriis ac locis quibus terræ tenentur secundum consuetudinem manerii et servantur curiam observetur illorum consuetudo. Rursus si quæ terræ aut tenementa pervenerint in posterum ad dictum Collegium per escaetem sive forisfacturam, defectum hæredum, per donum vel emptionem vel alio modo illa possunt per copias secundum consuetudinem manerii vel indenturas (ut præfertur) dimitti; Indenturæ quoque cujuscumque firmæ et dimissionis inter magistrum, socios, et scholares ex una parte conficiantur sigilloque communi dicti Collegii et recipientis signentur. Et apponat hæc clausula in omnibus ejusmodi indenturis, quod hujusmodi tenentes terras, tenementa, beneficia, portiones, aut quæcumque alia ipsa vel aliquam partem eorundem non alienabunt, nec terminus ad tempus sic eis concessum, aut aliquam partem ejusdem termini aliis personis quibuscumque concedant seu qualitercumque tradent sine licentia speciali ac consensu magistri et octo seniorum prædictorum, aut ad minimum quatuor eorundem, et ad omnes particulas in hujusmodi indenturis contentas debite observandas prædicti una cum fidejussoribus in

summa

\* Sic.

N° II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

summa convenienti Collegio sint omnino obligati. Et si firma aliqua aut rectoria, aut possessiones cujuscunq; generis ad Collegiũ pertinẽtis cuiquã ex sociis Collegii vel discipulis directè vel indirectè aliquando forte locetur, statim ut syngrapha obsignata fuerit eum locũ suũ quem in Collegio obtinet amittere volumus. Et quanquam supra prohibuimus maneria, firmas, ecclesias appropriatas, et portiones ultra viginti annos per indenturas dimitti et locari: permittimus tamen ut areae, domus, ædificia in urbibus, oppidis, villis, et vicis, ac etiã horti, gardina, et hujusmodi particulæ minutæ per particulas aut pedes limitatæ possunt tradi vel dimitti ad quadraginta annos. Statuimus præterea ut magister et socii dicti Collegii nec pensiones annuas vel donativa libera aut corrodia aliqua ullo modo concedant: nec ad aliqua onera spiritualia vel temporalia Collegium in perpetuum vel ultra\* terminũ quadraginta annorũ obligent quovis modo nisi pro hujusmodi onere supportando sua indemnitate et interesse redditur et possessiones perpetuas ad omnia hujusmodi onera supportanda sufficientes pro Collegio prius adepti fuerint, et quiete possideant, ita ut quarta saltem pars reddituũ et possessionũ hujusmodi singulis vel plerisq; communibus annis in perpetuum ultra\* omnia alia onera de claro in omne ævum Collegio proveniat, ut cum viz: Collegium ad onus trium librarum obligetur volumus ut Collegio conferantur redditus et possessiones perpetuas ad valorem quatuor librarũ, ultra reprisas, singulis annis cõtinuis, vel saltem plerisq; atq; ita proportionabiliter nimirũ ut decrescentibus aut deficientibus citra culpã aut fraudem magistri et sociorũ illis redditibus et possessionibus decrescat aut deficiat pars oneris vel ipsum totum onus proportionabiliter respondens.

### De Collatione beneficiorũ. Cap. 43.

SI quod beneficiũ aut dignitas promotiove ecclesiastica cujus ad Collegium collocatio pertinet forte vacaverit: volumus illius præsentationem intra mensem postquã vacare cõstiterit socio secundum suũ gradũ maxime seniori, sive domi sive absens fuerit (qui nullum beneficium nec præbendam nec ullã ecclesiasticã promotionem habet) omnino conferri, si non gravissima forte causa per ipsum magistrũ et majorem partem seniorũ approbanda obstiterit. Quod si ei propter causam prædictam nõ conferatur, tum proxime senior habeat, nisi gravissima causa (ut supra dicitur) similiter obstiterit, et ita deinceps. Quinetiã si beneficium absente magistro cuiquã conferatur, et propter magistri absentiam præsentatio obsignari non poterit antequã donatio ad episcopum propter rei delationem devolvatur: tum volumus (ne ejus donationẽ Collegium pro illa vice fraudaretur) ut sigillum commune etiã absente magistro (aliquo alio statuto in contrariũ nõ obstante) præsentationi apponatur. Deniq; statuimus et ordinamus ut nulla unquã advocatio quã vocant alicujus beneficii, id est alicujus rectoriæ aut vicariæ aut cujuscunq; promotionis ecclesiasticæ, ad Collegium pertinentis, cuiquam ulla de causa detur aut conferatur.

### De Portis et Ostiis. Cap. 44.

A TURRI descendimus ad januã cui præsit janitor vigilans, a Jano bicipite dictus, ut ingredienti et egredientes prospiciat, ne intret suspicio exeat furtum. Statuimus igitur ut janua illa major quæ ducit ad prata sive clausuras Collegii continuò maneat clausa et serata nisi ex causa vecturæ fœni, lignorũ, carbonũ, lapidum, tegularum, aut aliorum necessariorũ ad Collegium aut inhabitantes. Ostium vero sive portula in ea a festo Sancti Michaelis usq; ad festum Annunciationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis, circiter horam octavã post meridiem claudatur, et mane circiter horam sextam post preces aperiat. A festo vero Annuntiationis beatæ Mariæ usque ad festum Sancti Michaelis, circiter horã nonã post meridiem claudatur,

\* Sic.

claudatur, hora quinta mane vel circiter aperiatur. Janua vero magna et principalis sub turri nõ aperiatur nisi causa vecturæ aut mandato magistri vel præsidis, vel utroque absente, præsidis deputati: ostium vero sive portula in ea a festo Sancti Michaelis usque ad festum Annuntiationis beatæ Mariæ Virginis circiter horam octavã post meridiẽ claudatur, et mane circiter horam sextam (ut dictum est) aperiatur. A festo vero Annuntiationis beatæ Mariæ usq; ad festum Sancti Michaelis, circiter horam nonã post meridiẽ claudatur: hora quinta mane vel circiter aperiatur. Nec liceat dictum ostium semel clausum ante tempus statutum aperire, nisi ex causa rationabili per magistrum vel eo absente præsidẽ, aut ambobus absentibus præsidis deputatũ, et unũ decanum prius approbata, vel in crastino approbata. Claudantur præterea omnes portæ et ostia prædicta singulis diebus tempore prandii et cœnæ. Reliquæ etiã portæ et ostia illius Collegii si quæ fuit vel fuerit temporibus supradictis similiter claudantur. Claves autem dictarũ portarũ et ostiorũ in custodia magistri, et eo absẽte præsidis, et utroq; absente, præsidis deputati, interea (saltem noctu) remanere volumus.

Nº II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

## De modo procedendi contra M<sup>r</sup>u criminosũ vel alias inhabilẽ. Cap. 45.

HIS ordine dispositis ad errata quæ accidere possint pervenimus adhiberi quæ poterim<sup>9</sup> remedia, incipientes a magistro ut duce quo bono et provido ut nihil est utilius: ita imprudenti, inepto, indigno, criminoso nihil est detestabilius. Quocirca statuimus ut magister propter terrarum, tenementorum, reddituũ, possessionum spiritualium seu temporalium suã culpa diminutionẽ sive alienationẽ, vel propter detractationẽ sive ablationẽ bonorũ aut rerum ipsius Collegii illicitam, incõtinentiã notabilem, negligentiam intollerabilem, homicidium voluntariũ, furtum notabile, læsæ majestatis crimen, simoniã, usurã, aliamve causã enormem, nec non infirmitatem infectivam, contagiosam, & perpetuã, cujus occasione nõ poterit absq; scandalo officium suũ exercere, ab officio magisterii penitus admoveatur. Ad cujus amotionem hoc modo procedatur viz. ut statim vel saltem intra quindecim dies postquã aliquod prædictorum commiserit, vel in eorum aliquod incidit primo per præsidem, assistentibus et aliis duobus officiariis clavigeris et reliquis senioribus conscriptis dicti Collegii, vel saltem cum assensu et assistentia duarũ tertiarũ partium omniũ sociorum dicti Collegii (sic ut inter eos sint reliqui seniores conscripti) vel præsidente nolente aut negligente per decanũ theologiæ cum prædictorũ assistentia moneatur magister et rogetur ad voluntarie cedendum ab officio. Quod si sponte intra triduum cedere noluerit, tunc intra octo dies post hujusmodi monitionẽ præses assensu et testimonio omniũ sociorum dicti Collegii, vel saltem omniũ prædictorũ, modo aliquo prædicto sibi in magistri monitione assistentium: vel ipso nolente aut negligente dictus decanus theologiæ cum assensu et testimonio prædictorũ denunciabit Do. episcopo Eliensi, aut eo ia remotis agente, seu sede episcopali vacante, Cancellario dictæ Universitatis, aut eo extra Universitatẽ existente, præpositis Collegiorum Regis, Trinitatis, et Christi. Quod si dicti Collegiorũ præfecti, aut eorũ aliquis abfuerit, cujusq; absentia vicem suppleat proximi Collegii præfectus qui domi tunc fuerit juxta ordinem Collegiorum in Academiæ statutis (ad finem Capitis quadragesimi novi expressum) per duos aut tres socios ipsius Collegii seniores, cum literis aliquo sigillo authentico, ac signo et subscriptione alicujus notarii publici signatis, vel saltem loco sigilli authentici subscriptione dicti præsidis vel theologiæ decani et prædictorũ assistentiũ, et notarii publici signo communitis, causas, defectus, crimina, excessus, vel enormia magistri continentibus. Proviso ut omnes hujusmodi assistentes ac testimoniũ perhibentes, prius tactis sacrosanctis Dei Evangelijs, coram præside ac decano theologiæ ipso primũ id coram eis præstante, ac deinde a singulis eorũ exigẽte jurent se non per invidiam, malitiã, odium, vel

timorem ipsius magistri, amorem vel honorē alicujus promovendi ad aliquod officiū, nec per conspirationē aemulorū aut confederationē, nec p<sup>r</sup>ocurationē alicujus vel aliquorū, nec prece, nec p<sup>r</sup>atio aut alio quocunq<sup>m</sup>, modo illicito inducti, sed pro bono zelo et utilitate prædicti Collegii, et pro utiliori et convenientiori regimine ejusdem et honore testimoniū illud perhibuisse. Episcopus vero Eliensis, vel, ipso in remotis agente seu sede episcopali vacante, Cancellarius dictæ Universitatis, aut eo extra Univ<sup>r</sup>sitatem existente dicatorū Collegiorum (ut præfertur) præpositi de causis criminosis, criminibus, excessibus, et defectibus contra dictū M<sup>r</sup>um expositis summarie, et de plano, et extrajudicialit<sup>r</sup> cognoscat seu cognoscāt: ipso M<sup>r</sup>o vocato ac si voluerit et potuerit præsentē, et si p<sup>r</sup> informationes sufficientes ministratas hujusmodi suggesta quæ ad dicti M<sup>r</sup>i amotionem sufficere debeant, percipiat ceu percipiant esse vera, statim aut saltem intra triduum proximè secuturum ipsum ab officio suo et ab administratione sua removeat seu removeant, sine ulteriore dilatione. Dicti quoq<sup>m</sup> Collegii sociis denuntiet et injungat, seu denuncient & injungant, ut ad electionem novi magistri libere pcedere valeant & debeant juxta formā in his statutis superius expressā, cessantibus appellationis, recusationis, querelæ, aut cujusmodi alterius juris aut facti remediis quibus hujusmodi amotio valeat impediri aut deferri: quæ omnia irita esse volumus et decernimus.

---

### De modo procedendi contra Socios, Scholares, ac Discipulos in majoribus criminibus. Cap. 46.

NON assentimus Stoicis omnia crimina paria facientibus, sed alia aliis graviora aut leviora in eodem genere, omnia fugienda sed majora magis, et idcirco gravior ea sequitur pœna. Qua de causa statuimus ut si contra aliquē sociorum aut discipulorum hujus Collegii infamia oriatur super crimine hæreseos, simoniæ, aut impiæ alicujus ~~aut~~ hereticæ opinionis et dogmatis professione, aut de perjurio manifesto, vel furto notabili, homicidio voluntario, adulterio, incestu, injuriosa vel atroci percussione socii, scholaris, vel discipuli, ei læsionem valde gravem, et a iudicibus infra assignatis ita æstimatam inferente, aut de iniqua et injuriosa (licet nō multum atroci) percussione magistri, præsidis, vel alicujus officiariorū clavigerorū aut doctorū hujus Collegii, aut alicui eorū læsionē, sequentium arbitrorum æstimatione nō mediocrem inferente, vel de furtiva portarum reseratione, vel super eo q̄d notorius fornicator existat, aut quod conspirationes illicitas contra statum Collegii fecerit, vel inierit, vel eas fieri procuraverit, vel facientibus conspirationes hujusmodi præstiterit consilium vel favorem, vel aliquod factū hujusmodi perpetraverit, per quod aliquod damnū, præjudicium, vel scandalū (iudicū hic designatorū sententia multū grave) dicto Collegio generetur. Si in his (inquā) criminibus vel eorū aliquo, in præsentī statuto contentorum, corā magistro et octo senioribus culpā suā publice confessus fuerit, vel per testes idoneos magistri et majoris partis octo seniorum iudicio comprobandos, aut per facti coram eis evidentiam manifeste reus eorum sententia et iudicio convictus fuerit, eum statim a Collegio (magistro et majore parte octo seniorum prædictorum dignū expulsionē iudicantibus) præsentis vigore statuti exclusum et privatum fore ipso facto decernimus absq<sup>e</sup> cujusquam appellationis vel quærelæ remedio.

---

### De Punitione in minoribus Criminibus. Cap. 47.

SICUTI ex scintilla plerumq<sup>e</sup>, neglecta accenditur ignis qui splendidissimas incendit ædes, ita ex delicto impunito creberrime ad perpetranda flagitia crescit audacia, quam ut ab isto Collegio excludamus, statuimus ut si quis socius, scholaris, vel discipulus aut minister crimē aut delictū aliquod

aliquod de levioribus commiserit de quo probabiliter coram magistro solo, vel eo absente aut aliter impedito præsidente et uno decano fuerit convictus veluti inobedientiam nõ pertinacem aut irreverentiam nequaquã gravem contra magistrũ vel præsidentem, aut jurgium breve cum præsidente decanis thesaurariis vel aliis sociis, seu si levis contentio per eum in dicto Collegio vel extra fuerit suscitata vel alio modo leviter excesserit seu deliquerit per quod grave scãdalũ sibi vel Collegio minime generetur: is per ipsum magistrum solum seu eo absente vel ut præfertur aliã impedito, per præsidentem vel unum decanum de commissis increpetur vel si dignius videatur per subtractionẽ convictus sui in Collegio aliquot diebus corripatur, ne postea talia attentare præsument. Et quia sæpe numero ex contrariis sententiis, quod unusquisq; sibi maxime sapere videtur altercationes consistunt quæ nõ in rebus sunt controversiæ sed in homines ipsos sunt contumeliæ verba contumeliosa vetamus et contentiosis verbis utentes graviter tractandos esse mandamus ut postquã de hujusmodi crimine apud M<sup>um</sup> solũ vel eo absente aut aliter impedito præsidentem cum uno decano cõvicti sunt iidem coram ipso magistro solo vel eo absente aut aliter impedito præsidente, senioribus illi assistentibus, vel aliquo seniore per magistrum ipsum vel eo absente præsidentem ad id faciendum constituto objurgatũ veniam ab iis quos læserunt postulent et temeritatem suam publice agnoscant. Quod si qui ex sociis aut discipulis nimis inflati factiosas disputationes suscipiant, et rixosas in scripturis contentiones excitent, iidem ab ipso magistro aut eo absente vel alias impedito præsidente ac decanis gravi aliquo ac digno supplicio afficiantur. Quod si postea in eodem vel consimili sic deliquerint si in statutis alibi de hujusmodi crimine vel delicto vel pœna pro eodem infligenda aut ad quorũ arbitriũ pro eo puniri debeant expressa mentio facta fuerit, tunc secundũ exigentiam eorundem puniantur et castigentur. Sed si in eodem vel consimili sic iterum deliquisse deprehendantur nec in statutis de hujusmodi delicto vel pœna expressa mentio facta fuerit nec ad quorũ arbitrium pro ea puniri debeant: tunc secundum excessus et delicti qualitatem ipse magister solus vel eo absente præsides cum assensu unius decani eos corrigat puniatq; pro commissis per convictus unius vel plurium septimanarum subtractionẽ, si id delicti gravitas exposcere videatur. Quod si discipulus fuerit quem prædictorum judiciis aliter punire præstiterit, tunc ipse magister solus vel eo absente præsides cum consensu majoris partis octo seniorum eundem compellat sive ad lectionem bibliorum tempore prandii, sive ut solus in aula dum cæteri prandeant solo pane et potu vel aqua appositis sedeat, aut per injunctionem ut per horã vel horas cum minime vellet scribat aut componat *χρησίν* de aliqua materia sibi per eos injungenda in bibliotheca aut alibi: Quod quidem scriptum sit paratus corã omnibus quemadmodũ superius memoratũ est ostendere cum prædicti jusserint, ne cõterat tempus inaniter. Qui quidem mandato si nõ effectualiter parebit, augeatur pœna pro inobedientia. Quas pœnas aut correctiones præmissas culpabilis in ea parte absq; contradictionis, appellationis, aut querelæ obstaculo in virtute juramenti sustineat patienter. Verum si crebro hæc eadem perpetraverit, acrius contra eum procedatur prout in aliis statutis plenius continetur; quibus hoc statutũ nihil derogabit sed ipsa in suo robore permanere volumus. Cæterum volumus ut præsides aut decani in cæteris offensiunculis levioris notæ quam hæc sunt quas superius iã commemoravimus cujuspia assistentiã aut assensũ expectent quoties unquã in delinquentem animadversuri sunt, ut puta si quos temporibus aut locis per hæc statuta vetitis Anglicè loquentes, aut indecore vestibus incedentes, aut alios etiã quosvis consimilis notæ erratus admittentes forte conspecturi aut audituri sint, tunc enim volumus ut sic delinquentes coarguãt et pœnis debitis corripiant. Et quoniã sæpe in istis ordinationibus correctiones et punitiones juxta vices agendas decernimus et statuimus: ne ea res posthac in controversiã veniat aut ambiguitatem pariat declaramus nos ita sentire, ut si quis semel vel sæpe in eadem transgressione vel consimili ante primã punitionẽ seu correctionem deliquerit ejus correctio et punitiõ pro eis omnibus et singulis quæcunq; deprehendantur sive diversis

temporibus sive semel duntaxat pro unã vice reputentur et omnia commissã vel delicta sive unum sive plura sunt post primã pro consimili correctione pro secunda vice reputentur quousq; pro aliquo istorũ post primã

Sic.

primã punitionem commissorum puniatur. Ac consimiliter pro tertia vice ac reliquis censemus et ordinamus volentes ~~tantum~~ tamen ne aliquod crimẽ aut delictũ impunitũ remaneat statuimus ut quicumq; de pluribus ad eandem vicẽ juxta hanc nostram declarationẽ pertinentibus sive simul sive distinctis temporibus etiam post suã pro aliis ad aliam quamcunq; vicem attinentibus castigationem fuerit convictus : is pro quolibet corũ puniatur juxta vicem ad quã secundũ hanc nostrã ordinationẽ et declarationem pertineat.

### De subtractione et diminutione convictus. Cap. 48.

CONVICTORES in dicto Collegio eousq; residere volumus quoad ita se gesserint ut nec convictu suo privari nec a contubernio nostro excludi mereantur. Statuimus igitur ut omnibus et singulis Collegii sociis, scholaribus, discipulis et ministris commeatus per nos ordinati, et debitæ sustentationes præstare debeant quamdiu suis superioribus rationabiliter et humiliter in licitis et honestis fuerint obtemperantes et cum sociis suis honeste et modeste se gesserint nec non studio scholastico, lectionibus, disputationibus, ac scientiis seu facultatibus quibus incumbent secundũ formã in iis statutis descriptam diligenter vacaverint ac profecerint, nec non in divinis officiis et obsequiis, præsertim secundum formam in statutis traditam, diligentes fuerint & assidui, ac etiam juramentum suũ ipsi Collegio in eorum admissione præstitum bene conservaverint ac bonis et probis moribus se laudabiliter ornaverint. Quòd si qui in præmissis vel eorum aliquo corã magistro vel eo absente præside ejusve deputato et majori parte seniorum culpabiles reperti fuerint, nisi ad monitionem et mandatum eorũ effectualiter sese correxerint usq; ad emendationem (prædictorũ judicio) condignã cesset in eorũ personis exhibitio cõmeatuũ supradictorum, et ab eisdem vigore præsentis statuti et ordinationis commeatus autoritate sive favore usq; ad dignã (ut præfertur) emendationẽ realiter subtrahantur (statutis aliis hanc pœnam vel aliã infligentibus in suis casibus nihilominus in suo robore permansuris). Præterea nec sic punitis per convictus ad tempus subtractionem liceat ut in opidum interim se prandendi cœnandive gratia conferant, sed in aula Collegii cum suis sodalibus sedeant ac de bonis propriis continuo vel saltem in fine termini thesaurariis pro suo convictu satisfaciant & persolvãt. Id quod donec plene fecerint nihil a Collegii bonis interea recipient. Ita tamen ut privatus non minus quã per commeatum unius septimanæ pro singulis diebus si socius sit duos denarios sin discipulus unũ denarium persolvat. Deniq; hujusmodi correctiones una cum causa illius puniti, et nomine in registro per manũ ejusdem puniti statim scribantur. Decani autem exemplar earũ correctionũ vel pœnarũ omniũ in fine cujusq; termini ante solutionẽ pensionũ et stipendiorum thesaurariis tradere teneantur sub pœna amissionis pensionis suæ pro illo termino ac satisfactionis pro damnis si qua inde Collegio eorum culpa interea acciderint.

### De Statutorũ lectione. Cap. 49.

TAMETSI ignorantia cœca in iis ad quæ observanda astringitur quispiã nemini opitulari debeat sed adversari potius et in eum objici : ne tamen quisquã intra hoc Collegiũ frustra hoc pro defensione adducat. Statuimus ut sint horum Statutorum libri tres, quorum unus remaneat apud magistrũ vel ejus supplẽtẽ vicem, alter vero cathena obligatus in bibliotheca collocetur : tertius deniq; in valida cista in turri cum charta regia uti in statuto de evidentiis prædiximus quã tutissime reponatur. Quòd autem ad statutorum lectionem attinet, volumus ut ad mandatum magistri, vel eo absente præsidis aut ejus supplentis locum omnes et singuli socii scholares et discipuli in sacello Collegii die congruo in quo minus fuerit impedimẽtũ studii aut actus scholastici præcedẽtibus biduũ inter prandendum publicis monitionibus singulis, viz. illis diebus una monitione convocentur



convocentur et convenient in sacello Collegii, primo intra octo dies ante vel post festum Natalis Domini: secundo intra octo dies ante vel post

Pascha: tertio intra octo dies vel circiter ante vel post <sup>natalem</sup> festum Johannis Baptistæ: et quarto intra octo dies vel circiter ante vel post festi Sancti Michaelis Archangeli in Septembri. Quibus sic hora definita congregatis legantur publicè sensim et distincte hæc statuta et ordinationes vel bona pars eorundem ita ut ad minimū omnia et singula statuta et ordinationes hujus Collegii saltem a capite de cultu Dei usq; ad extremū in dictis quatuor vicibus per quatuor portiones proportionales perlegantur. Si quis vero prædictorū hujus Collegii (si in Univ'sitate fuerit) a recitatione statutorū impedimento cessante legitimo p magistrū aut eo absente præsidem ejusve deputatū et majorē partem seniorū approbando abfuerit convictu per quindenā ipso facto privetur.

Nº II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

### De ambiguis et obscuris interpretandis. Cap. 50.

DISTRIBUIMUS jam universis Collegii membris officia simul et officiorum leges quæ si servantur ad amussim et inviolate (quod utiq; vehementer optamus) ex eodem viro haud dubie speramus prodituros qui magnæ tū utilitati tum honori nō solum huic Collegio verumetiam toti regno futuri sunt. Provisum etiam est quoad fieri potest per uniuscujusq; juramentum (quo nihil apud Christianos firmiter aut antiquius haberi debet) ut statuta hæc per nos jam tradita exactissimè servantur a singulis quatenus unumquemq; concernant. Abrogatis igitur quibusvis aliis statutis pro hujus Collegii gubernatione prius excogitantis hæc præsentia cum vera tū salubria pronuntiamus. Quibus observandis tam magistrū quā socios et discipulos astringi volumus reservata nobis nihilominus potestate vel adjiciendi vel minuendi seu reformandi, interpretandi, declarandi, mutandi, derogandi, tollendi, dispensandi, novaq; rursus alia si opus erit statuendi et edendi, non obstantibus his statutis factis et juramento firmatis. Cæteris autem omnibus cujuscunq; dignitatis, autoritatis, status, gradus, aut conditionis existant, ac magistro quoq; ac scholaribus tam sociis quā discipulis omnibus hujus Collegii inhibentes ne cū aliquo dictorum statutorum alicui repugnabunt, condant, et decernant. Quod si forte Cancellarius aut Vice-cancellarius, aut reverendus pater Eliensis episcopus, aut demum quivis alius contrariū attentaverit et novū aliquod statutum a prædictis adhibere molitus fuerit, ab ejus obligatione, auctoritate nostra, magistrum et cæteros omnes tam socios quam discipulos penitus absolvimus, eisque omnibus et singulis interdiximus ne ulli hujusmodi statuto aut ordinationi pareant admittantve quovis pacto, sub pœna perjurii atque etiam amotionis perpetuæ a dicto Collegio ipso facto. Et quoniā in his statutis de legitime convictis frequens mentio facta est, idcirco hic eum legitime censemus convictū fore et declaramus qui vel crimen suum coram iudicibus per statuta requisitis palā agnoverit, vel qui per idoneos testes prædictorū iudicio approbandos id ipsum admisisse comprobabitur, aut demum facto supra nominatis arbitrio satis evidenti manifeste reus innotuerit. Ad hæc quotiescunq; in his statutis mētio fit majoris partis seniorū toties præsentem magistrum quatuor seniores, absente vero magistrum præsidem et quatuor seniores, majorē partem facere declaramus. Quod si præter hæc loca aliquæ ambiguitates oriāt' de quibus aliquod certum statui nō potest, imprimis mandamus ut ad veritatem exquirendam literalē ac grammaticalem sensum pariter et mentē nostrā et piū fundatricis institutum respiciant, et semper præ oculis habeant cui quod maxime congruit illis normā esse cupimus. Quod si inter magistrū et socios, aut inter ipsos socios aliosve quoscunq; nostri Collegii super aliquo articulo statutorū nostrorū dubiū aliquod aut ambiguitas, cōtroversia seu opinionū varietas et discordia oriatur, cujus decisio seu sanus et planus intellectus intra octo dies a tempore exorientis emergentis et commotæ dubitationis computandos nequieverit, inter eos haberi: tunc volumus ut partes dissidentes duos ex Collegio socios eligant qui ita electi quam cito poterint reverēdum episcopum

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

episcopum Eliensem pro tempore existētē in quo sinceram fiduciam ponimus quēq; juxta planum, communem, et literalem et grammaticalem sensum, et ad dubium p'tensum aptiorem omnes hujusmodi ambiguitates interpretaturū, dissoluturū, declaraturum arbitramur ubicunq; intra regnum Angliæ fuerit adeant, vel saltem totā controversiam in duobus scriptis sua ipsorum manu, ac notarii publici subscriptione vel alicujus sigilli authentici appositione munitis eidem reverendo patri significant. Cujus quidem reverendi episcopi determinationi, interpretationi, et declarationi sup prædicto dubio ita ut præfertur disputato, ac ad eum delato faciendis magistrū, præsidē, socios et cæteros omnes dicti Collegii obtemperare volumus, et cum effectu parere sub ipsorū debito juramento Collegio præstito, et pœna amotionis perpetuæ a dicto Collegio si contra fecerint ipso facto. Nolentes quod per consuetudinem ullā aut diurnā quemlibet abusum, aut demū actū aliquem verbis aut intentioni dictorū statutorum in aliquo derogetur. Illud autem imprimis mandamus, et juramentorum suorum meminerint atq; nostrā mentē in ipsis statutis respiciant, magis quā aliquem (qui præter assensū nostrū clā irrepsit) eorundem statutorū abusū. Visitationem autem hujus Collegii reverendis in Christo patribus episcopis Elien: commendamus, quibus et concessimus cujusdam idonei præsentationem qui sit futurus in hoc Collegio socius. Idoneū autem intelligimus qui qualitates habeat easdem quæ describūtur in statuto de qualitate sociorū. Neque enim aliū quempiam recipi volumus a Collegio. Neminē autem illi præsentent nisi talem qui pro suis meritis hoc sodalities dignus fuerit, et cui p cum statutis per omnia conveniat.

De ambiguis interpretandis, et Visitatione. v. Registr. Literar. Coll. D. Joh. fol. 249, 250, &c.\*

### De Visitatore. Cap. 51.

NIHIL adeo bonis legibus firmari unicuiq; potest quin ab iis qui licenter vivere et luxui et libidini fræna laxare student aliquo fraudis commento facile queat illudi. Nos igitur fiducia benignitatis reverendi in Christo patris episcopi Eliensis qui nunc est et successorū suorum freti confisiq; quod orthodoxæ fidei et reipublicæ Christianæ zelo hæc nostra statuta perpetuis futuris temporibus inviolabiliter ad laudem Dei et honorem Collegii observari procurabunt et nitentur, et ea vel eorum aliqua contra nostram mentem et sanctissimū piæ fundatricis institutum minime violare patientur. Statuimus ordinamus et volumus ut episcopus Eliensis qui pro tempore fuerit, quoties per magistrum et quinq; ex senioribus sive per septem seniores reluctantante magistro requisitus fuerit, ad Collegiū valeat et possit accedere, magistrū, præsidem, decanos, thesaurarios, socios, scholares et discipulos Collegii in ecclesiam ejusdē vocare, Collegium tam in capite quā in membris visitare, ac de et super omnib<sup>9</sup> et singulis statum, commodum, honorem, et dicti Collegii statuta, magistri, præsidis, decanorum, thesaurariorum, sociorū, scholarium, discipulorū et ministrorum reformationem et correctionē concernentibus diligenter inquirere, juramentum de dicendo veritatem in præmissis omnibus et singulis ab iisdem exigere, crimina, excessus, delicta, et negligentias quorumcunq; dicti Collegii qualitercunq; commissa in ea visitatione comperta secundum criminū, excessuū, delictorum, et negligentiarū qualitatem et exigentiā debite punire, corrigere, et reformare, ac jurisdictionē suam ordinariā quā volumus, et hoc statuto nostro ordinamus ad eundem episcopū Eliensem et successores suos in perpetuū spectare et pertinere in magistrū et socios dicti Collegii exercere, cæteraq; omnia et singula facere et exercere quæ ad eorū correctionē et reformationem sunt necessaria aut quovis modo opportuna, etiamsi ipsum ad privationē seu amotionem magistri, præsidis, aut alterius cujuscunq; ab administratione vel officio, seu ad amotionem alicujus socii, scholaris, vel discipuli ab eo Collegio (si tamen hoc ipsum statutum et ordinationes exigant) procedere contingat. Eum autem volumus visitatione semel incepta atq;

atq; incohata ut quam cito comode poterit causas omnes dijudicet et determinet ac finē visitationis suæ omnino intra quindecim post ejus ad Collegiū accessionē dies faciat. Statuimus insuper ut in visitationibus Collegii per reverendum patrem Eliensem episcopū quemcunq; pro tempore existētē nullus sociorū aut scholariū contra magistrū aut aliquem aliū illius Collegii quicquā dicat, deponat, detegat vel denuntiet, nisi quod verum credat seu de quo publica vox et fama contra eundem laborat, sub pœnā violationis iuramenti ab iisdem sociis et scholaribus Collegii præstiti: et super excessibus vel delictis in visitatione et inquisitione hujusmodi detecti, denunciati, vel accusati (copiis detectorum et compertorū nominibusq; detegentium eis minime traditis vel ostensis super excessibus et delictis hujusmodi constituti coram domino Eliensi episcopo summarie et de plano procedente personaliter respondeant, et eorum quilibet respondeat per se, correctionem debitam pro iisdem subeāt, et eorum quilibet subeat secundum nostrarū ordinationū et statutorū exigentiā et tenorē: cessantibus quibuscunq; provocationibus, appellationibus, quærelis et aliis juris et facti remediis per quæ ipsorum et cujuslibet eorundem correctio et punitio differri valeat; seu aliās quomodolibet impediri. Si tamē ad privationem magistri aut expulsionem socii, scholaris, vel discipuli agatur, tunc volumus et statuimus ut ostendatur ei detecta, quæ si rationabiliter & probabiliter evitare et justa defensione propulsare nō poterit, volumus ut amoveatur sine appellatione aut ulteriore remedio. Et si quæ alia in membris corrigenda et reformanda fuerint quæ brevitatē temporis corrigi et reformari non poterunt, ea omnia et singula magistro in scriptis tradet qui secundum formā et exigentiam statutorū, et in virtute sanctæ obedientiæ ac sub iuramenti sui violationis pœna hujusmodi corrigenda et reformanda diligēter & fideliter corrigere & reformare studebit & tenebitur. Dissolutaq; visitatione pro esculentis, poculentis, expensis, oneribus, et procurationib<sup>9</sup> ratione visitationis hujusmodi debitis volum<sup>9</sup> et statuimus ut summa pecuniaria in bonæ memoriæ domini Jacobi olim Eliensis episcopi concessionibus et ordinationibus limitata et declarata absq; dilatione qualibet solvatur: Reverendi vero patris episcopi Eliensis cujuscunq; pro tempore existentis consciētia apud altissimū oneramus, et in visceribus Domini nostri Jesu Christi hortamur ut in faciendo et exigendō præmissa secundū Apostoli doctrinā non quærat quæ sua sunt sed quæ Jesu Christi, solumq; Deum habens præ oculis mentis, favore, timore, odio, prece aut pretio coloribus aut occasionibus posthabitis quibuscunq; visitationis, inquisitionis, correctionis, et reformationis officiū diligenter impendat et fideliter in omnibus exequatur sicut coram Deo in ejus extremo iudicio in hoc casu voluerit reddere rationem. His igitur dictis legibus quas tum salubres tum justas existimamus, magistrum et scholares omnes tam socios quam discipulos Collegii divi Johannis Evangelistæ in Cantabrigia regi volumus et gubernari. Quibus si sese diligenter attemperent nihil dubitamus quin adflatus aderit Divini Spiritus qui recta perducet obsequentes ad magnā eruditionē cum pari conjunctam sanctimonia. Neq; enim fas est ambigere quin sacer ille Spiritus qui in quavis congregatione Christianorum residet, præsto sit adjuturus cunctos qui cum fide et purā conscientia conversari conātur justisq; et salubribus monitis obtemperāt, præcipue tamen eos qui studio sacrarū literarū insudāt. Nam ob has potissimū reserandas ille missus fuerat. Cū (inquit) venerit illē qui est Spiritus veritatis ducet vos in omnē veritatem. At quos ducet? nimirū humiles et obsequentes: supra hujusmodi enim requiescit fovens eos, et ineffabilibus eos cōsolationibus reficiens. Sed et istis cum sit ostiarius aperit ac reserit arcana scripturarū. Nihil igitur vobis hæsitandū est quin si studueritis has leges observare parit et unanimes in charitate jugiter cōversari, patri nostro cōplacitū erit suo vos tandē afflarē Spiritu.

Τῶ Θεῷ δοξα.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

## Capitum Index.

De qualitate M <sup>ri</sup> , et ejus officio	cap. 1.
De electione M <sup>ri</sup>	cap. 2.
Juramentum M <sup>ri</sup>	cap. 3.
De præsidis qualitate, & ejus officio	cap. 4.
De octo Collegii senioribus & eorum autoritate	cap. 5.
De decanorum qualitate & officio	cap. 6.
De qualitate & officio thesaurariorū	cap. 7.
De senescalli officio	cap. 8.
De lectorum officio	cap. 9.
De quatuor examinadoribus	cap. 10.
De electione p <sup>r</sup> sidis, lectorū, & aliorū officiar.	cap. 11.
De sociorū qualitatibus	cap. 12.
De sociorū electione ac ipsius circūstātiis	cap. 13.
Jusjurandum electi socii	cap. 14.
De discipulorū electione & qualitate	cap. 15.
De discipulorum juramento	cap. 16.
De duobus prælectoribus, Hebraicæ et Græcæ linguæ, et de lectore medicinæ	cap. 17.
De numero et officio ministrorū sacelli	cap. 18.
De famulis Coll: et M <sup>ri</sup> .	cap. 19.
De pensionariis intra Coll: admittendis	cap. 20.
De cultu Dei	cap. 21.
De iis qui concionibus ad plebem exercitabunt sese	cap. 22.
De sociorum et discipulorum exercitatione scholastica et ser- mone Latino	cap. 23.
De tempore assumendi grad <sup>o</sup> & sacros ordines	cap. 24.
De modestia et morum honestate colenda	cap. 25.
De vestitu et ornatu deque armis nō gest:	cap. 26.
De exitu ab univ <sup>er</sup> sitate & venia petenda	cap. 27.
De promotione et causis deserendi Coll:	cap. 28.
De convictu M <sup>ri</sup> &c. et de computo singulis anni quartis	cap. 29.
De mensis M <sup>ri</sup> et aliorum	cap. 30.
De extraneis nō introducendis	cap. 31.
De cubiculorum distributione	cap. 32.
De pensionibus et stipendiis M <sup>ri</sup> & aliorū	cap. 33.
De vestibus quas liberaturas appellāt	cap. 34.
De pvisione pro M <sup>ro</sup> & aliis ægrotantib:	cap. 35.
De vitanda peste & aeris contagione	cap. 36.
De supervisione terræ & cōput: faciend:	cap. 37.
De expensis eorū qui in Coll: negotiis emittuntur	cap. 38.
De custodia bonorum Collegii	cap. 39.
De cistis et sigillo	cap. 40.
De evidentiis munimentis et scriptis	cap. 41.
De bonis et possessionib: Coll: nō alienandis	cap. 42.
De collatione beneficiorū	cap. 43.
De portis et ostijs	cap. 44.
De modo pcedendi contra M <sup>ra</sup> m criminosū &c.	cap. 45.
De modo pcedendi contra socios &c. in majorib <sup>9</sup>	cap. 46.
De punitione in minoribus criminibus	cap. 47.
De subtractione & diminutione convict <sup>9</sup>	cap. 48.
De statutorū lectione	cap. 49.
De ambiguis et obscuris interpret:	cap. 50.
De visitatore	cap. 51.

[Some memoranda, here omitted, are mere notices of particular circumstances in the Statutes, and do not refer to this copy, but to some other, with a much greater number of pages. They do not seem worth noticing.]

## SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

James Beresford [founder of two fellowships and two scholarships in St. John's College] was chanon of the cath. church of Lichfield, and prebend of Prees in that cathedral, vicar of Chesterfield and Wirksworth—was buried at Lichfield. [Jo. Anstis Garter.]

463

N<sup>o</sup>. II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Scholarships equal to the foundation :

Mr. Ashton's, Mr. Aston's, Mr. Billingsley's, Gilbert's, Gregson's, Heblethaiwt's, Lewis's, Dr. Gwyn's, Bp. Lincoln's, Peterburg; Dr. Lupton's, Mr. Robinson's, Sr. Rob. Wood's, Spalding's, L. Jermyn's, Thurlston's. Worsse; Constable, Keyton, Fell, Beresford, Duckett, Ripplingham, Thimbleby, Walton, Morton, Dowman, Goodman.

Mr. Peter Lane, late fellow of St. John's College, left the college two quit rents, one of 7*sh.* per an. pd. by Mr. Frohock, the other of 6*sh.* per an. paid by Mr. Crask, to buy a book for the library for ever. v. Libr. Thesaur. ad an. 1684, 1687. Mr. Newton was executor to Mr. Peter Lane.

## Carolus Rex.

CAROLUS Dei gratiâ Magnæ Britanniæ, Franciæ, et Hiberniæ Rex, Fidei Defensor, &c. Dilectis nobis magistro & sociis senioribus Coll. Div. Joh. Evangelistæ in Academiâ Cantabr: salutem. Cum per dicti Collegii statuta, a præclarissimâ nuper Regina Elizabethâ, prædecessore nostra, illud inter alia summa ratione cautum sit, et ordinatum, ut socii omnes dicti Collegii, qui magistri artium fuerint, nisi intra sex annos, in eo gradu plene confectos, Presbyteri ordinentur, tunc sodalitiis suis sint ipso facto privati, exceptis tantummodo duobus sociis, qui iudicio magistri et majoris partis seniorum ejusdem Collegii, studio medicinæ fuerint deputati: Sciatis modo quod certiores nos facti, Quod nulla hactenus juris civilis ratio in Collegio prædicto habita, nec locus ad tam eximie disciplinæ scientiam, studia sua convertere volentibus præbitus reperitur; huic statutorum prædicti defectui mederi, & tam utilitati quam ornatui dicti Collegii auctoritate Regiâ, et potestate regibus Angliæ ad mutand: & dispensand: per ipsa loci statuta reservatâ, consulere decrevimus. Scilicet ut præfatum Collegium ab inclita olim fœminâ Margareta Richmondiæ et Derbiæ Comitissâ, progenitrice nostrâ fundatum, non theologiæ solum et medicinæ cæterarumq; artium, verum etiam legum scientiæ et juris civilis professoribus, nostro deinceps beneficio condecoretur. Statuimus igitur, et præsentis hac sanctione nostrâ in perpetuum valiturâ, ordinamus, ut quemadmodum duobus prædicti Collegii sociis medicinæ artem addiscere cupientibus, facultas conceditur, ne ullo unquam tempore, ad sacros ordines suscipiendos, in dicto Collegio, compelleretur: ita duo nunc alii, ejusdem Collegii socii, ad jus civile tractandum, per magistrum et seniores ejusdem Collegii (vel majorem partem eorundem) futuris temporis assumi, et deputari libere liciteq; valeant. Quodq; sic assumpti, perpetuos in eo studio progressus faciant, et legistæ appellentur, nec temporis curriculo ad presbyteratus ordinem, et theologiæ studium transcendere inviti teneantur: sed iisdem privilegiis et immunitatibus per omnia utantur, quibus medicinæ artem in eodem Collegio professi hactenus uti et gavisi sunt, aut uti debuerant. Illo adjecto, quod si legistarum prædictorum quemlibet gloriosæ vocis confisum munimine impetus cæperit causarum patrocinia in quocunq; foro ad jus ecclesiasticum vel civile pertinente, infra regnum Angliæ suscipere, aut etiam ad Academias in partibus ultramarinis positas, ad uberiorem juris notitiam consequendam proficisci, et ex hujusmodi causis à Collegio prædicto (modo non ultra terminum in statutis dicti Collegii præscriptum) abesse desideraverit. Hoc ipsum eis facere de concensu et licentiâ magistri et majoris partis seniorum prædictorum permittatur, nec in hac gratiâ, eis cum petita fuerit, concedendâ, magister et seniores prædicti difficiles et morosos sese præbeant. Et non obstante absentia sua, commoda, emolumenta, et proficua omnia, ad sodalitia sua quovis modo spectantia, eaq; plena et integre, eos percipere volumus, ac si in dicto Collegio perpetuo residentēs essent. Proviso semper, quod quilibet socius sic in legistam admittendus,

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St John's College,  
Cambridge.

admittendus, in ipsâ sua admissione, tactis et inspectis sacrosanctis Evangeliiis juret, quod in juris scientiâ, pro posse suo progressus facere, exercitiâ implere, & gradus in eadem facultate suscipere, nisi ex causa legitimâ et rationabili, per magistrum et majorem partem seniorum prædictorum approbanda, quo minus id faciat, impediatur, fideliter intendit. Volumus autem, et ex mero motu nostro præcipimus et mandamus, quod dilectus noster Allenus Henman in artibus magister et Coll: prædicti socius, quandoquidem juris civilis prudentiam, summo animi ardore affectare dignoscitur, primus in legistam à vobis, ex nominatione nostra assumatur. Cæterorum deinceps electione, vobis et successoribus vestris libere permittendâ. Quæ igitur nobis hac in re placuerunt, et propter dicti Collegii utilitatem pariter et honorem gesta sunt, vos omni mora seposita executioni tradere festinetis (statuto quocunq; non obstante). Et ulterius præsentem hanc dispositionem nostram in statutorum libris, transcribi curetis, et inter cætera domus vestræ archiva salvò et secure in perpetuum custodiendam reponatis.

Datum e regio palatio nostro Westmonast: 19 Jun. An. reg. nostri undecimo.

May it please your Majesty.

This containeth a Draught of an Ordination or Statute to be sent to the Master and Fellows of St. John's Coll: in Cambridge, for the establishing of two lawyers places therein, by such power, as is given to your Majesty, by the statutes of the s<sup>d</sup> College, & is according to your Highness pleasure to me signify'd, by the right honorable the Earle of Holland.

Your Majesties humble servant,

*P. Rives.*

Exhibit. Collegio et publicat. 23 Jun. 1635.

27. Mr. Henman, juratus et admissus.

June 27, 1635. All. Henman juratus et admissus est in legistam a Præfecto et majore parte seniorum.

Johannes Wentworth juratus et admissus est in Legistam a Præfecto et majore parte seniorum. v. Registr. Coll. ad. ann. 1635.

There is a Dispensation of King Charles I. to John Thompson, an: regn. 2<sup>o</sup>, & to Robert Mason, Mar. 8, an. reg. 9<sup>o</sup>. 1627, to hold y<sup>r</sup> fellowships, notwithstanding y<sup>r</sup> study of the civil law. (v. Lit. orig.)

Each of Master *Ashton's* fellows to have 40 *sh.* per an. over & above the ordinary wages of y<sup>o</sup> foundresses fellows, viz. by four equall payments, at Michaelmas, Christmas, Annuntiation, Midsummer, 10 *sh.* each.

Mr. *Ashton* pro 4 sociis & 4 discip. Lib. Rub. fo. 155.

Provided always that two of the s<sup>d</sup> fellows & two of the same disciples shall be elected & chosen of such as be naturally born within the county of Lancaster, & in default of such persons, then the fellows & disciples to be elected of such persons, as be naturally born within the diocess of Chester, being & abiding in the s<sup>d</sup> University. And one of the s<sup>d</sup> fellows and one of the s<sup>d</sup> disciples shall be elect & chosen of such persons as be naturally born within the county of York, and for default of such persons, of such as shall be naturally born within the diocess of York. And one of the s<sup>d</sup> fellows and one of the said disciples shall be elect & chosen of such persons as be naturally born within the Bprick of Durham, or in default of such persons, those that be naturally born within the diocess of Durham.

Mr. *Ashton's* foundation was settled May 14th, an. H. 8. 28. by Bryan Hygden, Dean of York & Roger Ellis clerk, survivors of the executors of his last will and testament, for 800 *lib. pd.* to the College. Thin red booke, fol. 156.

Dr. *Keyton*, pro duobus sociis & duobus discipulis.

Thin red booke, fol. 120.

Paid for this foundation 400 *lib.* settled by Indenture Nov. ult. an. H. 8. 24<sup>o</sup>.

Provided

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

465

Provided always, that the s<sup>d</sup> fellows & scholars be elect & chosen, of those persons, that be or have been choristers of the chappell of Southwell, if any such able persons in learning and manners can be found in Southwell afores<sup>d</sup>. And in default of such persons there, then of such persons as have been choristers of the s<sup>d</sup> chappell of Southwell, w<sup>ch</sup> persons be then inhabitants abiding in the s<sup>d</sup> University of Cambridge. And if none such be found able in the s<sup>d</sup> University, then the s<sup>d</sup> fellows & scholars to be elect of such persons as be most singular in manners and learning of what countrey soever they be, that be then abiding in the said University.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Dr. Keyton was Canon of Salisbury, and Archdeacon of Leycester.

Mr. *Edward Gregson's* Foundation (Rector of Fladbury in Worcestershire) of one Scholar and two Fellows: founded April 25. an. 19 H. 8. for 329 *lib.* 13 *sh.* 4 *d.* v. Fin. vet. statut. Edward Gregson was living an. 1536, and was then parson of Fladbury, & yet receiv'd an annuall pension of 13 *lib.* 6 *sh.* 8 *d.* from the College.

There shall be for the s<sup>d</sup> Mr. Gregson, one scholar naturally born in the county of Lancaster, & after the decease of Edw. Gregson & Will. Stage, one fellow naturally born within the county of Norfolk. And after the decease of Edw. Laurence & John Laurence, at the next election within the s<sup>d</sup> College, another fellow naturally born within the county of Lancaster. Thin Red booke fol. 174.

Ille antedictus discipulus magistri Gregson nuncupatus scholasticus, omnino et semper eligatur oriundus de comitatu Lanc. et qui fuerit de villa aut parochiâ de Preston in Amondernes in com. Lanc. cæteris preferatur et alii etiam in futuro ipsi parochiæ viciniore et in com. præd. nati aliis præferantur: modo eorum demerita eos juste non postposuerint.

Dr. *Thimbleby* pro socio et discipulo. Dr. Thomas Thimbleby,  
He is styled Doctor of the Decrees.

There shall be one fellow & one scholar elect and chosen, of such persons as shall be of the name & kindred of Dr. Thimbleby, if any such able in learning and manners be found in the University of Cambr: or if his kin be poor and have little exhibition, and be virtuous and dispos'd to learning. In default of such an able person of the name & kin afores<sup>d</sup>: then the s<sup>d</sup> fellow or scholar to be chosen of such persons as be or have been choristers of the College of Tattersall in the county of Lincoln, w<sup>ch</sup> choristers be tenants children or tenants of the lands belonging to the s<sup>d</sup> Dr. Thimbleby, & to his heirs living in the county of Lincoln. If none such able can be found in the University afores<sup>d</sup>, then the s<sup>d</sup> fellow or scholar to be elect and chosen of such persons, as have been choristers in the s<sup>d</sup> College, & naturally born within the county & shire of Lincoln, which be then abiding within the s<sup>d</sup> College of Tattersal or University. And if none such can be found able in the University and the s<sup>d</sup> College, then the s<sup>d</sup> fellow and scholar to be elect of such persons, as shall be thought most singular in manners & learning in Cambrigeshire. And if none such can be found, then of what country soever they be born, that be then abiding in the s<sup>d</sup> College or University.

This Foundation settled June 24, an. 26 H. 8. paying for the maintenance thereof in plate, jewels, and money, the value of 180 *lib.* Thin Red B. fol. 141.

Fundatio M<sup>r</sup> *Halitreholme* pro uno socio. Founded Jun. 18, an. 17 H. 8.

Provided always, that the s<sup>d</sup> Fellow be born naturally within the town of Beverley, if any such can be found graduate and able: or else in any place nigh about Beverley, in all the county of York next adjacent to the same: and that the s<sup>d</sup> fellow be a priest at the time of his election, or within twelve months next ensuing at the farthest.

For which foundation he paid to the College 120 *lib.* sterling.

N<sup>o</sup> II.

Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Mr. Bayley, pro uno socio.

Provided alway, that the s<sup>d</sup> fellow be naturally born in the parish of Tamworth, or else in the county of Stafford, or for default of such persons, in any place within the county of Derby. And if there can no scholar graduat be found within the s<sup>d</sup> University, born within the s<sup>d</sup> places, then the s<sup>d</sup> fellow shall be chosen of such persons as be naturally born within the diocess of Coventry & Lichfield only, and\* no other where. And the s<sup>d</sup> fellow shall be a priest, at the age of twenty-four years, or withia twelve months after.

v. Thin black Booke, fol. 211. Mr. Bayley's was founded by John Bayley, of Syrescote, in the county of Stafford (Sept. 13, an. 18 H. 8.) yeoman, for 115 lib.

It was augmented 13 sh. 4 d. per an. by Nicholas Agard, gentleman, of Dunstal, in the county of Stafford, executor to John Bayley, May 1st, an. 2<sup>do</sup> Ed. 6, and seventeen pounds payd for that augmentation. †

† v. Thick Black Booke, p. 211, 212. v. Lel. It. vol. iv. p. 95.

\* It shall not be lawful to them, to choose any other person born out of the counties and diocess aforesaid. These are the words of the original foundation.

Mr. Simpson, † pro uno socio. v. Lib. Rub. fol. 104.

† An. 25. Hen. 8<sup>vi</sup>. he is stil'd late Parson of Layer Marney, when he received an annual pension of 5<sup>lib</sup> from the College.

Provided alway, that the s<sup>d</sup> fellow be naturally born within the countys of Cumberland, Northumberland, Westmorland, or Richmondshire, if any such able in learning & manners can be found, within the Universities of Cambridge & Oxford; preferring always Cumberland. If none such can be found able in the Universities aforesaid, then the s<sup>d</sup> fellow to be elect of the most singular in manners & learning, that can be gotten in the University afores<sup>d</sup>, of what country or shire soever they be.

Mr. Simpson, rector of Layer Marney in Essex, his fellowship founded Jul. 26, an. 21 Hen. 8. payd for the settlement and maintenance of it 120 lib. v. Thin Red Booke, fol. 114. The College to forfeit to Christ's Coll. and Kath. Hall, 20 sh. for every month that this fellow shall not be chosen and admitted according to the present settlement.

† Founded Febr. 12. An. 11 Hen. 8<sup>vi</sup>. Obiit an. 1520.

‡ Fundatio M<sup>ri</sup> Beresford, pro duobus socios & 2 discipulis.

Provided always, that the s<sup>d</sup> two fellows, and two disciples, shall be of the name and kindred of the s<sup>d</sup> James Beresford. 2d, of the parish of Chesterfield, Workisworth [he was vicar of Workisworth] and Ashborne, in the county of Derby, or Alconsfield in the county of Stafford. And 3d, to be naturally born within the county of Derby & Stafford. Or for default of such to chuse the most able and apt within the s<sup>d</sup> University of Cambr. after the forme of the statutes of the s<sup>d</sup> College.

[The s<sup>d</sup> fellows and scholars to have yearly, their chamber, reading, barber, & launder, and to be dischargd of cooks and butterers wages, & all other annual charges. And if the fellows & disciples of the foundress have any advantage in time to come, then the s<sup>d</sup> 2 fellows and 2 scholars to have like profit and avail. And the s<sup>d</sup> 2 fellows are to be chose before Palm Sunday after a vacancy: and the s<sup>d</sup> 2 schol. before y<sup>e</sup> feast of St. Leonard Abbot.]

Fundatio D<sup>ni</sup> Rooksby. Thin Red Booke fol. 127.

Provided always, that the s<sup>d</sup> fellow be chosen of such persons as be naturally born within the town of Beverley, if any such there shall be found able within the s<sup>d</sup> University, at time of the said election; and for lack of such a person, to choose one naturally born within the county of York. And if there shall be no such person found able, within the s<sup>d</sup> University, at the time of the election to be had as afores<sup>d</sup>, then the master and fellows and scholars of St. John's College; and their successors, shall elect the s<sup>d</sup> fellow born elsewhere, as they shall think convenient after their discretions. And the s<sup>d</sup> fellow shall be a priest, at the time of his election, or within six months next ensuing, after the same at the farthest;

Dña



SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

467

Dña Johanna Rooksby, relicta Dñi Rich. Rooksby, fundavit unum socium, cum summa argenti ad valorem 170 *lib.* Thin Red Booke, fol. 232.

Founded Jul. 11, an. 17 H. 8.

Nº II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Lynacre Lecture. v. Rymer, Acta Pub. tom. xiv. p. 25, 6.

Fundatio Dñi *Marmaduci Constable*, pro quatuor discipulis.

The s<sup>d</sup> four scholars or disciples for S<sup>r</sup> Mar. Constable shall be taken & chosen of such as shall be of the name & kindred of the s<sup>d</sup> S<sup>r</sup> Marmaduke, if any such be able in the University of Cambridge. If none such can be found, then they shall be elect and chosen of such as are born, or hereafter shall be born within the county of York, or the diocess of the same. And for default of such, they shall be elect & chosen of such as be most able & apt in the University of Cambridge, after y<sup>r</sup> discretion of y<sup>r</sup> master & fellows.

Fundatio Dñi *Mar. Constable*, pro uno socio.

Iste socius sit semper e Comitatu Eboracensi et sacerdos. v. Statut. vet. ad fin.

Fundatio Doctoris *Riplingham*, pro duobus discipulis.

Two scholars for Dr. Riplingham to be chosen of Yorkshire, within a month after their vacancy be known. v. Statut. vet. ad fin. For the maintenance of w<sup>ch</sup> he gave the Coll. 100 *lib.*

Dr. Riplingham was D. D. and chantor of Beverley.

De quatuor sociis et duobus discipulis per *Joh. Episcopum Roffen.* fundatis.

De quatuor scholasticis Dñi Cardinalis Morton. v. Statut. vet. ad fin.

M<sup>r</sup> *Ducket* S. T. B. pro duobus discipulis.

~~Born in Chesenig, & if there be none in Cambridge born naturally in the afores<sup>d</sup> Town, then to elect & choose one of Yorkshire for that time.~~

~~Rob. Ducket was parson of Chevening.~~

Alter oriundus in Holderness: in defectu talis sumatur unus ex unâ parte in Holderness. In defectu talis sumatur unus ex ulla parte comitatus Ebor. sic ut preferantur hi, qui nati sunt in partibus comitatûs illius, proximis ad Holderness. Alter oriundus in Chevening, Senock, Sandridge, Shoram, & Ford in Kent, in defectu eligatur pro comitatu Ebor. v. Stat. vet. ad fin.

Terræ perquisitæ, vocatæ, the Ferme of the great barn by Huntington way.

Dr. *Fell's* foundation of one fellow and two scholars.

Founded May 1st, an. 25 H. 8. v. Thin Red Booke, fol. 124.

One fellow & two scholars to be chosen of those persons which be naturally born in Furness Fells, in the county of Lancaster, if any such persons in learning and manners be found in the University of Cambridge. If not, then the fellow or scholars to be chosen of such persons as be most singular in manners & learning, of what county soever they be, then abiding in the University.

For the w<sup>ch</sup> was payd to the College by his administrator Alice Stubbe, 230 *lib.*: widow of Edw. Stubbe, gent. administrator to Dr. Fell.

Dr. *Fell's* foundation of two Sublecturers.

The two sublecturers, which shall be dayly assistant to the principal lecturer, both in reading lectures to the younger scholars in the hall, and in hearing the rehearsing of the same & other acts and exercises: to have for their wages 26 *sh.* and 8 *d.* a piece, and to be chosen of such persons, as be naturally born in Furness Fells, if any such apt and able for the s<sup>d</sup> rooms can be found in St. Joh. Coll. If not, then the s<sup>d</sup> two common-readers, to be chosen of such, as be the most singular persons in manners and

Sic.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

& learning, of what county soever they be born, then abiding in the s<sup>t</sup> College.

Founded at the same time, & payd for this foundation, in money, plate and jewells, 80 *lib.*

This Dr. William Fell was D. D. & Archdeacon of Nottingham.

Prima fundatio Doctoris *Lupton*, pro sex discipulis.  
Preb. Lincoln. B. W.

ASSIGNATIO nominatio et electio dictorum sex Scholasticorum, et eorum cujuslibet pleno jure spectet et pertineat ad magistrum socios & scholares dicti Collegii, qui pro tempore fuerint. Dummodo sic eligendi sint in Angliâ nati, et liberæ conditionis, et e scholâ mea grammaticali de Sedberg prodierint eruditi.

Et quamvis ad hujusmodi foundationis meæ beneficio neminem legitime instructum arceo, tamen jubente naturâ, & adludente ratione, volo et jubeo, ut sanguine mihi proximis et cognomen retinentibus primaria debeat prerogativa, et tales aliis præferantur, dummodo ad scholasticam habilitatem minus idonei non reperiantur. Proximum locum teneant nati in Sedberg. Tertium, in Dent. Quartum in Garsdall, maxime hi quorum amici fundationi meæ fuerunt favore benevoli, et amicitia benefici. Proviso semper, ut habeant qualitates conformes et mores ac doctrinam, secundum Statuta ejusdem Collegii, pro discipulis fundatricis ordinata.

Ad dictum autem magistrum, socios, et scholares et ludimagistrum, qui pro tempore fuerint, discipulorum meorum electio pleno jure pertinebit. Unde quotiescunq; alicujus unius, aut plurium sex discipulorum locus vel loca per mortem aut alium quemlibet casum possibilem, secundum ordinationes vel statuta dictæ foundationis vacare contigerit, talis loci aut locorum vacatio, sic effectualiter supplebitur.

Si magister ipse iter habeat prope Sedberg, & dignabitur illuc deeficere, sive divertere, percontabitur illic magistrum super statum Scholæ, et de scholasticorum profectu; deinde maturiores in gymnasio jubebit exhiberi, atq; sibi sisti, dabitq; eis themata ut quid prosa et carmine valeant pernoſcat, nec peritiam quam vulgo appellant constructionem transibit in expertam. Quo facto, de consensu præceptoris, qui de discipulorum suorum maturâ eruditione pleniorẽ assertionem potest astruere, eliget quot videbitur expedire atq; sufficere ex maturioribus, quos judicabit ad Universitatis studia aptos & idoneos, acceptis eorum nominibus et cognominibus ut domum reversus eos socios, qui in electione quid habeant authoritatis, doceat de examinatorum habilitate. Ante suum inde recessum ipsum præceptorem, aut de impensa industriâ collaudabit, aut remissionis arguet et ad sarciendam operam præcepto firmabit. Admonebit quoq; eundem ludimagistrum temporis quo celebrabitur Cantabrigiæ electio, et ut discipuli electi parati sint, ad veniendum cum per literas aut nuntium fuerint vocati. Et si ipse magister Collegii hoc onus non poterit, vel nolet in se suscipere, eligatur ad id aliquis sociorum eruditione & gravitate satis aptus et idoneus, qui viz. ratione natalis soli, aut negotii incumbentis, illuc aut prope iter habet. Et ut libentiore animo hæc fiant, magister Collegii, si rem exequatur, de bonis Collegii, pro laboris solamine percipiat: socius autem quispiam juxta discretionem magistri et seniorum prædicti Collegii. Tempore autem electionis juxta comperta apud Sedberg fiat personæ aut personarum electio, secundum Fundatricis institutionem et examinatorum merita.

Founded May 6th, an. 19 Hen. 8. He payd for his whole foundation of two fellows & eight scholars, 1,000 *lib.* v. Thick Black Booke, fol. 101, 282.

Secunda fundatio Doctoris *Lupton*, pro duobus discipulis, ex compositione inter Coll. et Vicar. et Ludimagistrum scholæ de Sedberg.

The master fellows and scholars shall from henceforth for ever choose, elect and admit the two scholars, that be of the latter foundation of the s<sup>t</sup> Dr. Lupton, only of such persons as have been brought up, and have been scholars & students in Sedberg school and of no other, and that they shall hereafter

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

469

hereafter observe & make the election of the s<sup>d</sup> two scholars, in like forme, way, and manner, in all points, as they do in & at the election of the other six disciples, of the first foundation of the s<sup>d</sup> Roger Lupton.

No II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Dr. *Lupton's* foundation for two fellows. Lib. Rub. fol. 145.

Provided always, that the s<sup>d</sup> two fellows be elected of those persons which be now scholars of the foundation of the s<sup>d</sup> Dr. Lupton, now being in the afores<sup>d</sup> College, and of such persons as hereafter shall be scholars of his said foundation, in the said College for ever, and none other.

These two fellows & two scholars, founded Jun. 7, an. 27 Hen. 8. Thin Red Booke, fol. 148.

He payd for this latter foundation of two fellows & two scholars, only 400 *lib.* Ib. fol. 150.

None to be chose scholar, who, by the testimony of the schoolmaster, or any of the feoffees, &c. is not known to have continued in the s<sup>d</sup> school of Sadberg one whole year at the least. v. Thick Black Booke fol. 102, 103.

Dr. *Francis Dee*, Bp. of Peterburgh's foundation.

For which he gave the Rectory of Pagham in Sussex to the College, viz. the lease.\*

\* v. Cant. Sacr.  
P. 107.

Design'd for two fellows & two scholars (but the estate not bearing it) settled into one fellowship & two scholarships, equal to the foundation, by the consent of Dr. Jos. Henshaw, Bp. of Peterburg: an. 1673. To be chosen, first, of his name and kindred; 2. either from Merchant Taylor's school in London, or Peterburgh school, and none other. v. Lease Book, p. 224.

The computed value at the death of his widow, only sixty pounds per an. de claro.

Dr. *Anthony Higgins*, Dean of Rippon, bestow'd a legacy of 130 *lib.* for the bettering of five scholars (viz. 4 of Mr. Ashton's & one of Mr. Gregson's) from 7*d.* the week to 12*d.* And 10*sh.* for a sermon yearly upon the 30th of January. His will bears date, Nov. 12, An. 1624.†

† v. Antiq. Brit.  
P. 249.

Mr. John Nevison gave by will 100 marks, for the increase of three scholarships, viz. the chapel clerk's, the clock-keeper's, and bell-ringer's. v. Lease Booke, fol. 243.

Mr. Sam. Newton, of Great Samford in Essex, clerk, gave 60 *lib.* towards the augmentation of the commons of the proper sizars, viz. 13*d.* weekly. Settled Aug. 20. An. 1681.

Sir *Robert Wood's* Foundation for three scholars.

Sir Robert Wood of Islington, Knt. gave the messuage or tenement of the Plough, with the two tenements adjoining, called The Bottle-house and The Bear in Barnewell, for the founding of three scholarships, Febr. 9, An. 1659.

The scholars to be nominated by Sir Rob. Wood, during his life, and after his death, by Rob. Wood, of Islington in Surrey, Esq. and John Plat, of West Horley in the same county, clerk, and by the survivor of them, out of what school or county they please. Provided they be nominated and sent to the College, two months before the usual time of election, and well qualify'd according to the statutes of the s<sup>d</sup> College. And after their deaths, the afores<sup>d</sup> three scholars shall be elected by the master and senior fellows of the s<sup>d</sup> Coll. First, of such scholars as have learned, or do learn at the free gramar school at Westminster, and are of the sixth or seventh form of the s<sup>d</sup> school. And in defect of such, then, 2<sup>dy</sup>, out of the scholars of the free school of St. Paul's, London, and Merchant Taylor's, or any other school within the city of London or county of Middlesex, according as the master and seniors of the said College shall think in their conscience most deserving.

Sir *Ralph Hare's* † donation of 64 *lib.* per an. (viz. Cherry Marham) to thirty poor scholars of the foundation. April 30th, an. 1623. v. Lease Booke, fol. 1019, 1020.

† Sir R. Hare of  
Stow Bardolfe,  
Knight of the Bath.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

(Given to St. John's Coll. upon reading Sir Hen. Spelman's first book,) see pref. to the larger work.

The said master, fellows & scholars, & their successors, shall from time to time for ever weekly, every year, faithfully and truly pay, employ and disburse all and singular the s<sup>d</sup> rents, issues, and profits, w<sup>ch</sup> shall from time to time arise and grow, of, for, or upon, or by reason of the said rectory of Marham in Norfolk, & of all other the premisses, & every part & parcell thereof, with their rights, members, & appurtenances, to and for the only relief, maintenance, &c. of thirty of the poorest, and best dispos'd poor scholars of and within the foundation of the s<sup>d</sup> House or Coll: of St. John's residing within the s<sup>d</sup> College, and not otherwise, nor to or for any other use, intent & purpose, whatsoever.

Three whole years rent were to go towards the building of the library, and afterwards the whole to go weekly to 30 scholars of the foundation.

The rectory of Marham formerly belonged to the monastery of West-acre in Norfolk. Is now let at 65 *lib.* per an.

Mr. *John Hopper's* of Colchester, Gent. for two subsizars 12*d.* per week, each, towards sizings, settled by Mr. Knewstubs & Mr. Sands; & 100 *lib.* given for that use. v. Whit. vel. Booke, fo. 840.

We also desire, that the poor scholars shall be, out of the county of Suffolk, & especially out of the free schools of Boxford & Sudbury, if any be. Not to discontinue above six weeks, without allowance of the Coll.

#### Salter's Exhibition of Mr. *Robson*.

Will. Robson, of the Company of Salters, London, gave an exhibition of 10 *lib.* per an. exeun. de. ten. in Fleet-street, to two poore scholars. Norchas and Gore were the two first elected to the same. First payment was, Ap. 25, An. 1639.

These two subsizars to be chosen out of the first year of their admission, to enjoy the s<sup>d</sup> summs, till they be compleat batchelors of arts, ad festum S<sup>ci</sup> Johan. Baptistæ proxime sequen. Comitæ prædicta. If he refuseth to commence his pension ceaseth, or if he turn pensioner, or be elected scholar of the house, or be absent from the College three months in a year, at one or severall times; unless occasion'd thereto by sickness. The master and senior fellows to choose maxime pauperes pios et doctos infra 28 dies after the avoidance of every place by death or cession. The master and seniors or some of them to signify to the master, wardens, and clerk of the company of Salters for the time being, or some or any of them within 28 days after the election, the names of the elect. If any poor brother of the company have any son or sonns qualify'd ut prius, they are to be respected before others, cæteris paribus.

The Foundation of *Rob. Johnson*, Rector of North Luffenham, in the county of Rutland, and Archdeacon of Leicester,\* Jul. 14, An. 1625. See Mr. Willis Survey of Peterb. 524.

I do by these presents declare and publish my will now to be in manner and form following; that is to say, my will is, that 100 *lib.* of the s<sup>d</sup> annuity of 200 *lib.* shall be for ever distributed, from four years to four years, and equally divided to four students in each of the s<sup>d</sup> Colleges of Sidney St. John's Emanuel, & Clare Hall,† in the whole amongst 16. To be chosen by the master and four of the seniors of each one of the s<sup>d</sup> Coll. and at the four years end, new to be elected in their rooms. And my will farther is, that if in any the afores<sup>d</sup> Colleges, there shall happen to be any students which have for the space of one year at the least last past, before their admission into the s<sup>d</sup> Colleges, been educated in either of my free schools of Okeham & Uppingham, in the s<sup>d</sup> county of Rutland, that are good scholars, of honest conversation, and stand in need of maintenance,

† By agreement, upon a hearing in Chancery, William Johnson, Esq. is to pay 2,100 *lib.* to the aforesaid four Colleges; and until the said summe of 2,100 *lib.* be paid, he is to pay interest for it, at five per cent,

The manor and rectory of Witham upon the Hill, Lincolnshire, &c. stands charg'd for this 100 *lib.* per an.

\* v. Fuller's Worth. p. 169, Lincolnsh. v. Willet's Synops. Pap. p. 1232. v. Wood. Athen. Oxon. p. 722. Quidam Rob. Johnson, adri. ssus est in scholarem Aulæ Clar. ann. 4 and 5 Phil. & Matiaæ.

maintenance, that they shall be preferr'd to the said exhibitions, rather than any other.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College  
Cambridge.

Mr. *John Litherland's* Exhibitions, of Kettleburgh in Suffolk, clerk, of Lands in Stoneham Parvâ in Suffolk, after the death of Joan his wife, who dy'd an. 1634. By Will, dat. Oct. 29. an. 17 Jacob. 1. & possession was ordered to be taken of these lands Sept. 19, 1634.

I give & bequeath my houses in Stonham Parvâ unbequeathed, from & after the death of Joan my wife, unto the master & fellows of St. John's Coll. in Camb. and to their use for ever, viz. for the maintenance of four poor scholars in Cambridge. The election of them to be made within the county of West Chester; every of them to have 03 *lib.* 02 *sh.* 06 *d.* yearly.

Dr. *Eyre's* Settlement of Dr. Rob. Allot's Gift, dat. Dec. 26, 1674, of one or two exhibitions. v. Lease Booke ab an. 1668, fol. 344.

1. One exhibitioner of the name & blood of Dr. Allot, to receive by equall quarterly payments (the first taking place Mar. 25, an. 1675) the summe of six pounds per an. issuing out of the Spread Eagle Inn in Thetford, & a house in All Sts. Parish Cambr. called Jenkinson's, near the Queen's Arms.

2d. For want of such, one of the blood of Dr. Allott, preferring always the nearest in consanguinity. 3d. For defect of such, the said six pound per an. to be payd quarterly & equally to two persons of the name of Allot.

4th. For want of any of the name, to two persons born in Cregglestone, or within any other part of the parish of Sandal Magna in the county of York.

5th. For want of such, to two persons born in any part of the West Riding of Yorkshire.

6th. For want of such, to two persons born in any other part of the county or diocess of York. This exhibition or exhibitions to be payd to the exhibitioners, till they be master of arts standing, or chosen fellows; provided always they continue in the s<sup>d</sup> College according to the statute for scholars of the house.

Dr. Hen. Eyre to have the nomination during his natural life (who did nominate to the whole exhibition one Hobson, March 19, 1674-5.) The nomination or election to be always at the time of the election of the scholars of the house, and their avoidance to be publisht three several days before, in dinner time in the hall of the s<sup>d</sup> College.

If the rent of the s<sup>d</sup> tenements, by any casualty be reduced to a lower or lesser summe than they are at (viz. that in Thetford 6 *lib.* that in Cambr. 2 *lib.* per an. then the s<sup>d</sup> exhibitions shall be reduced proportionably.

The Clause of Mr. *Hewytt's* Will containing his Gift of Four Exhibitions.

I give to four scholars to be for ever educated & brought up in St. John's Coll. in Cambridge, each of them 12 *lib.* 10 *sk.* per an. of lawful money of England, to be payd to y<sup>m</sup> out of the yearly rents, issues, and profits of all and singular my messuages, cottages, farms, and hereditaments in Great Gomersall & Bursall afores<sup>d</sup>, yearly at the feasts of Pentecost and St. Martin Bp. in winter, by equall portions.

And I will, that the s<sup>d</sup> scholars shall be chosen, first, of my nearest kindred, if any such be qualify'd for those places; 2d. of my name. If there be no such persons, then of the parish of Linton afores<sup>d</sup>. And in default of such persons, then I will the same scholars shall be elected by my s<sup>d</sup> nephew & his heirs, & the master & senior fellows of the s<sup>d</sup> College, from time to time, for the time being, within the county of York afores<sup>d</sup>. My mind & intent being, that always the first choice be made of those scholars that shall be educated, at the free school hereafter, by my present last will ordain'd, to be built within the manor of Threshfield afores<sup>d</sup>.

And

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

And I will that the s<sup>d</sup> 12 *lib.* 10 *sh.* shall be yearly payd to each of the s<sup>d</sup> scholars, at the feasts afores<sup>d</sup>, till they shall respectively attain, to the standing of master of arts, in the s<sup>d</sup> College, if they shall so long reside & continue there.

Limitation of the Trust of the L<sup>d</sup> Bp. of *Chichester* & others to the use of the Choir, an. 1671. v. Lease Book ab an. 1668, fol. 118.

Given to the new building by the Bp. of *Chichester* 300 *lib.* By Dr. Thomas Turner, Dean of Cant. 50 *lib.* By Dr. Francis Turner, 250 *lib.* By Dr. John Barwick, 300 *lib.* by his executor Dr. Pet. Barw. This so limited, that out of the rents of the chambers of the new building, 42 *lib.* be payd yearly to six choristers, & the music master, viz. to two counter-tenors 7 *lib.* each; to four trebles 6 pounds, each. To the music master four pounds. The choristers to be chosen by the master and seniors, within a month after any vacancy. The trebles to be about 9 years of age, and to continue no longer than till sixteen, unless their voices shall hold: and the counter-tenors to be chosen of such, whose voices are strong & like to hold, & not to continue longer, than their voices hold good. The exhibitions to be no bar to any other preferments, in any of the choristers, that shall be admitted scholars of the College.

Abstract of a Clause of Mr. *Worrall's* Will, containing his gift of two Exhibitions, An. 1669. v. Lease Booke, ab an. 1668. fol. 524.

An annuity of sixteen pounds per an. settled upon the College upon condition, that the Coll: shall pay to two poor scholars, 6 *lib.* each yearly. The scholars to be such as have been educated in Tunbridge school, the best & most hopefull of those, w<sup>ch</sup> are in the upper form, & have learned in the upper form two full years at least: unless there be any in the s<sup>d</sup> form, who shall be judged better scholars, & more hopefull than those who have been there the time above-mention'd. Of such so qualify'd, to be preferr'd 1st. Those born in Kent, & in the parishes of Great Peckam or Wateringberry, or whose parents dwell there, though their children be born elsewhere. 2d. After these, those that are born or their parents dwell in the parishes next adjacent to Great Peckham or Wateringberry. 3d. After these, any born within any county whatsoever in England or Wales. Mr. Worrall's kindred notwithstanding to have the exhibitions, though not educated in the school, before any other, if admitted in the College, and if but one of his kindred, he to have the whole 12 *lib.*; if two, then the whole 12 *lib.* to be divided between them. They are to make out their being of his kindred to the masters and seniors, by sufficient testimony.

Next to his kindred, those of his name are to be preferr'd. The scholars chosen, to keep their exhibitions, till they have, or might have commenced M. A. & no longer. Their exhibitions also to be void, if they be chosen fellows, take a benefice or free school, or remove to another College. The College to send one or two able & discreet persons of the fellows to be at Tunbridge, at the election of the company of Skinners the first day of May after the vacancy of either of the exhibitions, to whome the masters and seniors are to give a strict charge, and take a solemn promiss of them, that without any reward or affection, they will faithfully & impartially chose the best and most hopefull scholars out of the s<sup>d</sup> school. The person chosen by the Skinner's Company, into one of their exhibitions, if he stand in need of help, & be eminently deserving for his learning and other good qualities (but not otherwise) may have one of these exhibitions, or some part of one of them, and the residue of that exhibition be then added, to augment the other. Or if some other in the s<sup>d</sup> form, that shall be chosen, be very poor, and eminently hopefull for learning and good disposition to vertue (but not otherwise) he also may have both the exhibitions, as they shall fall void. Both w<sup>ch</sup> cases are left to the discretion and judgement of the master and seniors and to be warily practised. Those that are sent to the election to have for y<sup>r</sup> charges

charges, four pounds, to be payd out of the exhibit: viz. out of what becomes due after the vacancy, till the choice of another, and the rest to be made up out of the exhibitions. The exhibitioners may keep the exhibitions together with scholarships, and are bound to the same rules of continuance in the College as the scholars are by statute.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Mr. Worrall's lands in Toseland, Great Paxton, & Weald, in Huntingdonshire, are (by his will) charged with the fores<sup>d</sup> annuity, ib. Will dated Dec. 31, 1669; probat. May 13, 1671.

Our estate, lately purchased at Rawreth, in Essex, is since charg'd with this annuity. The College having accepted of 340 *lib.* in full payment & satisfaction of a legacy bequeathed by Is. Worrall, for the founding of two exhibitions, &c. which summe was pay'd by his executor, M. Jam. Chamberlain, Feb. 13, 1676. v. Lease Book, p. 411.

Isaac Worrall, S. T. B. obiit Mar. 10, 1670.

The B<sup>p</sup> of *Lincoln's* Grant of 4. benefices,\* lands in Ravelly, &c. dat. Mar. 24. an. 21 Jac. His Statutes, ut infra.

\* The King's grant of these 4 Benefices to Bp. Williams is dated Dec. 19. an. Reg. Jacobi 21. This grant confirmed by K. Ch. See Bp. Williams's Life Par. 2. p. 25.

Certain ordinances & statutes, touching the election & promotion of two fellows & four scholars founded in the College of St. John the Evangelist in the University of Cambridge, by the right hon. & right rev. father in God, John L<sup>d</sup> Bp. of Lincoln, lord keeper of the great seal of England, according to the power & licence given to him the s<sup>d</sup> Ld. Bp. by his Majesty's letters patents, dat. 30th Decembr. in the year of the reign of our Sov. Ld. James, by the grace of God, of England, France & Ireland the one & twentieth, & of Scotland the 57th. An. Dom. 1623.

Imprimis, that the four scholars of this foundation, upon the avoidance & vacancy of them, be for ever chosen out of the grammar school of Westminster, out of those four scholars of his Ldp's foundation there, & residing in the sd. school at y<sup>e</sup> time of their election. 2d. And that two of those four scholars aforesd. shall be born within some of the countys of Wales; and the other two within the diocess of Lincoln. 3d. And for want of such to be found in the sd. school, born as is aforesd. then the vacant place to be supply'd (for that time only) of such as shall be born within the liberties of Westminster being scholars in the sd. school of Westminster of the foundation aforesd. at the time of the sd. election. 4. To be for ever made at or about the feast of the Nativity of St. John Baptist, by the dean of Westminster for the time being, with the schoolmaster of the sd. common grammar school, & one of the fellows of his Ldp's in St. John's, to be appointed always by the master of the sd. College, as occasion shall require. 5<sup>th</sup> And the sd. fellow so nominated & appointed by the sd. master, to receive towards the charge of his journey toties quoties of the treasurer of the church of Westminster twenty shillings, & receive nothing of the College of St. John's in that respect. 6. And also that the said scholars, and every one of y<sup>m</sup> so elected, shall and may after their election into any the sd. vacant rooms & places, continue still at Westminster school, until the vigil or eve of St. Michael the archangell next following their election: or shall & may at their own free choice, presently upon their election come & be admitted, into the sd. College, & live there at the only cost & charge of their friends, until the vigil or eve of St. Michael aforesd. or at the farthest the next day after the election of scholars in the sd. College, & upon the sd. day to be always admitted into the sd. rooms or places void, & from thenceforth to be had & taken to be reall & actuall scholars of this foundation, & to enjoy the severall chamber-rooms erected by his Ldp. for the sd. scholars, as also all allowances, emoluments, and privileges, as other then actuall scholars for the Foundress, do.

That the two fellows of this foundation, upon any vacancy or avoidance, or any of them to be alway chosen, out of the afores<sup>d</sup> scholars, & none other: Provided always, that one of the sd. fellows be always born in  
Wales,

Wales, if any such can be found, & for defect, then that fellow to be chosen out of those scholars of this foundation of the diocess of Lincoln or the liberties of Westminster, that are: or if there be none eligible at that time, of such as have been in the sd. College, & of the said foundation; & their election to be always made, at the ordinary election of the fellows, & to have the same allowance, as the other fellows then elected.

That the sd. persons elected & admitted scholars & fellows of this foundation, shall not prejudice any other person or persons born in the afores<sup>d</sup> countrys, of any preferments in the sd. College, according to a speciall dispensation, in that behalf obtain'd from his Majesty, and in a Licence of mortmain, bearing date the 30th day of Decembr. in the 21st year of his Majestie's reign over England, &c. and over Scotland 57th, in these words, viz. Volumus insuper pro nobis hæredibus & successoribus nostris concedimus tam præfato episcopo et hæredibus suis, quam præfato magistro, sociis, & scholaribus Collegii prædicti, & successoribus suis: Quod socii et scholares per prædict. episcopum (ut præfertur) stabiliendi de tempore in tempus, & ad omnia tempora in posterum, in numerum sociorum et scholarium dicti Collegii eligentur, nominabuntur, & constituentur de talibus comitatibus et locis, infra hoc regnum nostrum Angliæ et dominium Walliæ, unde et ex quibus per ipsum episcopum in hac parte ordinabitur, et expediens fore videbitur. Statuto dicti Collegii vulgariter nuncupato Statuto Comitatum aut alioquo alio statuto, seu ordinatione dicti Collegii non obstante: cum quibus et eorum quolibet (quatenus alicui vel aliquibus in his literis nostris patentibus contentis repugnant in aliquo sive contraria sint) pro nobis, hæredibus, et successoribus nostris ex prærogativa nostra regia & plenitudine potestatis nostræ, ad omnem juris effectum dispensamus.

That when this hon: founder having according to his present purpose & intendments endowed the sd. College with the perpetuall donation & patronage of 4 ecclesiasticall livings, for the preferment chiefly of the fellows of this foundation, & to make way for the sd. scholars to their places. It shall be lawful to & for the master of the sd. College for the time being to assume & retain unto himself any of them at every avoidance; and the better to enable him the sd. master hereunto, it shall be lawfull for ever for the master of the sd. College for the time being & the eight seniors, with the rest of the sixteen, to make & grant under the common seal of the sd. College (w<sup>ch</sup> upon enquiry in this case they shall not deny) an advowson of the next vacancy of any one of the sd. benefices, to some third person, for the only use & presenting of the master of the sd. Coll. & none other thereunto, when it shall become void. And in case the master shall refuse it, the grant of the advowson to be forthwith cancelled, & one of the fellows to be presented thereunto, as is hereafter limited.

That the other three benefices of his Ldp's donation, and likewise this fourth, upon the master's refusall shall be preserv'd for the preferment of the sd. fellows of this foundation, if they will accept of the same, or be capable thereof, at the time of the avoidance. And if it shall happen, either the fellows of this foundation not to be capable of any the sd. livings, falling void, or being capable not to accept or receive the same, then to any other fellow: provided always, that his Ldp's true meaning & intendment is, that tho' any of his fellows, or any other fellows in the sd. college (in case of any devolution as is aforesd.) shall at the time of this avoidance be actually possess'd of any prebend, or living without cure, or with cure, either he or they shall be notwithstanding capable of this vacant benefice of his Ldp's foundation. Provided, if the fellow of his Ldp's foundation, or other fellow shall be college preacher, he shall relinquish that privilege or title of college preacher, before he shall be presented to the living.

That as well the fellows of his Ldp's foundation, as any other fellow of the sd. college upon any devolution, accepting a presentation to any of the sd. benefices or livings ecclesiastical of his Ldp's donation, shall without any manner of guile or collusion within one year next after the presentation received, & institution thereupon obtain'd, absolutely relinquish & leave their place, or places in the college: notwithstanding any privilege whatsoever they may claim, by any of the statutes of the sd. college, to  
the



SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

475

the contrary. And that it shall not be at the liberty of them or any of them, after the accepting of a presentation from the College, to any of those benefices aforesd. to resign the sd. benefice or benefices, & so to continue their fellowships still in the college.

In witness whereof we, the M<sup>r</sup>, fellows, & scholars have put to our common seal, the 4th of Novemb. An. 1624.

The Bp. of Lincoln's 4 benefices are,	{ Soldein in Oxfordshire, Freshwater Isle of Wight, Aberdarron in Carnarv. shire, St. Florence in Pembr. shire,	{ John Lincoln, Custos Sigilli.	} Cures.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

E Collegio Sti.  
Petri Westmonas-  
teri 29 die Jun: qui  
quidem dies Marti-  
rio Sti Petri sacra-  
tus est. An. 1624.

For maintaining of w<sup>ch</sup> scholars (for the Fellowships are sunck) we have lands in Ravely &c. in Huntingdonshire. And for the use of the library, lands in Coton, lately in the occupation of Cyp. Pemberton. The lands in Little Ravely contain by estimation 94 acres, of the yearly value of 55 *lib.* or above. And he gave besides, 160 *lib.* in moneys, to purchase lands, to the yearly value of 7 *lib.* per an. making up in all, 62 *lib.* per an. for the maintenancè of his fellows & scholars, according to the ordinances & statutes, to be made by the sd. Bp. empower'd thereto, by y<sup>e</sup> King's Letters Patent, Dat. Dec. 30. An. 21 Jacobi. The B<sup>p</sup>'s Grant dat. Mar. 24. An. 21 Jac.

Dutchess of Somerset's first foundation.

Of five scholars, to be nominated by her, during her life: after her death, to be chose out of the free-school of Hereford, within forty days after an avoidance; in which choice, Somersetshire, Wilts, & Herefordshire, to be preferr'd. In default of some of the sd. school, to be chose out of the three sd. counties (& not elsewhere) tho' of any other school.

The sd. College to allow to each of the sd. scholars 5 *sh.* per week for seven years; and the sd. scholars to be accommodated with chambers, with five studys by the said College, neither ground chambers nor garrets, and to wear cloath gowns, square caps without tassells, &c. provided by the sd. College, & to speake the Latin tongue, both in their public & private conferences.

For the performance of w<sup>ch</sup> the sd. College had convey'd to them lands in Doddington parish in the isle of Ely, then to the value of eighty-two pounds: but if the same lands should sinck in y<sup>e</sup> value, the scholar's allowance to be likewise abated.

The sd. Duchess to be annually commemorated, and 40 *sh.* allow'd to be distributed to the master, sen. fellows, & Somerset scholars; and the same day a speech to be made by one of the sd. scholars, in commemoration of the sd. Duchess.

The Bp. of Ely to be visitor, who is desired to visit every three years, and 3 *lib.* is allowed for his entertainment. And upon default in the College, the sd. Duchess, &c. may reenter upon the estate.

This deed is enroll'd in the Exchequer. Dat. Jul. 12th. An. 34 Car. 2<sup>d</sup>.

An Abstract of the Duchess of Somerset's Will & Codicil relating to Brazen-nose & St. John's College.

The manor of Thornhill in the county of Wilts, to be settled upon Brazen-nose College in Oxford, and the manor of Wotton Rivers in the sd. county to be settled upon St. John's College in Cambridge, for the founding a farther number of scholarships in the sd. Colleges over & above the four already founded in Brazen-nose, and five, in St. John's.

The sd. manors to be ordered & managed in this manner. No leases to be granted or renewed for more than one & twenty years, and upon every lease, the best improved rent that can be gotten to be reserved, &

Sarah, daughter of  
S<sup>r</sup> Edward Alston, Knt.  
Dr. of Physic, first mar-  
ry'd to George, elder  
brother to Sir Sam.  
Grimston, which s<sup>d</sup>  
George dy'd without  
issue, & the estate &  
honour of Sir Harbottle  
Grimston (his father)  
descended to Sir Sam.  
his brother.  
Edw Alston was M.D.  
of both Universities;  
v. Athen. Oxon. p. 853.

no fine to be taken for the grant of any copyhold estates, for more than after the rate of one-third part of the improved value, and two full third parts of the improved value to be reserved in rent, and made payable halfyearly. The tenant or lessee to be bound to pay all manner of taxes & repairs.

The additionall scholars to be called Somerset scholars, their allowance to be the same with the other scholars already founded (excepting six in each College, concerning whome particular directions are afterwards given) and their election & ordering to be according to the same rules, with this alteration only as to the election of the additionall scholars, that the additional scholars in Brazen-nose be chosen by turns, the first from Manchester, the second from Hereford, and the third from Marlborough school in Wilts. And in St. John's, the first from Marlborough, the second from Hereford, the third from Manchester schole, and so by turns for ever.

The scholars places to be ipso facto void, if any of them be absent above three calendar months in one year; upon any pretence whatsoever. The College to give notice of every vacancy, within thirty days, to the master of the school, out of w<sup>ch</sup> the next scholar is to be chosen; and in case of any neglect for thirty days, the College to loose the privilege of electing any of the sd. additional scholars, for seven years, and during that time, the Ld. De la Mere, Sir Samuel Grimston, & Sir Will. Gregory, & the survivors and survivor of them & his heirs to nominate a scholar out of the sd. schools respectively qualify'd, as in the foundation of the scholarships is directed,

One additionall scholar to be placed at the first settlement in each College, and when the improved rent amounts to 30 *lib.* per an. then another scholar to be settled, & so from time to time, upon every increase of 15 *lib.* per an. in the rents.

The fines that shall be taken, upon the granting or renewing of copy hold estates, to go three parts of four, to the sd. College, in recompense of their providing chambers, studys, gowns, & capps, for the sd. additionall scholars, and the fourth part to go to the Somerset scholars, to buy books.

By the account, the Dutchess had from her officers, the mannor of Thornhill given to Brazen-nose, will (when the present leases & estates expire, w<sup>ch</sup> are now upon the small old rents) be worth about 560 *lib.* per an. And the mannor of Wotton Rivers, given to St. John's will be worth about 530 *lib.* per an.

When the term now in being of the leasehold farms & lands in the mannor of Thornhil (the improved value whereof is worth 160 *lib.* per an.) shall expire, then six scholars to be chosen in Brazen-nose, to enjoy for their maintenance the whole rent, and none others to have any share with them, nor they with the others. And the like to be done in St. John's College, when the term of the leasehold farme & mannor of Wotton Rivers (w<sup>ch</sup> at the improved rent will be worth 160 *lib.* per an.) shall expire. Such youths to be chosen into the sd. twelve scholarships, whose friends are not able to contribute any thing considerable, towards their maintenance, and they to be such as intend to take upon them the ministry, & shall in order thereto, as soon as fit, dispose themselves to the study of divinity.

In all other things relating to the additionall scholarships, the Dutchesses former rules to be observ'd, & those twelve scholars to differ in nothing from the rest, but only in their allowances.

If the College do not dispose of the Dutchesses estate, according to her Will, then this devise to them to be void, & the Dutchesses heirs to enter upon the estate, & to dispose of the estate given to Brazen-nose to some other college in Oxon. for the like uses, and the estate given to St. John's, to some other college in Cambridge.

The same to be done, if the Colleges refuse to accept of this bequest, or shall not give sufficient satisfaction & assurance to the Dutchesses executors, that they will employ the estate settled upon them, according to the Dutchesses will.

Two hundred pounds given to the Dutchesses four scholars in Brazen-nose, & five in St. John's, that are her scholars at the time of her decease, to be equally divided amongst them all, to buy them books.

By

By a clause in the codicil, the advowson of Wotton Rivers in Wiltshire, to be settled upon the College of St. John's & Brazen-nose, to present to it alternis vicibus. St. John's to have the first turn: the colleges to present from time to time, one of the Somerset scholars, that hath been bred up in that college, whose turn it shall be to present thereunto, & no other person.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Lord Burgley's grant of 30 *lib.* per an.

By an Indenture dat. Jun. ult. an. 23. Eliz. Reg. betwixt Will. Lord Burgley & Thomas Cecil sonn and heir of the sd. Lord, The college of St. John's on the 2d part. And the sd. Ld. had given to the sd. Coll: of St. Joh: 30 *lib.* per an. to be charged upon his lands in Hertfordshire & Northamptonshire: twenty-six pounds of w<sup>ch</sup> is to be distributed to the 24 scholars of the Lady Margaret's foundation, viz. 5 *d.* per week (they having had before, but 7 *d.* per week.) And the surplusage of the sd. 30 *lib.* to go, 16 *sh.* to the increase of a dinner, on Sunday next after St. John's day: the rest to be retain'd for the expenses of y<sup>e</sup> College.

v. Fulc. contr. Stapleton, p. 299, 300.

The sd. College does covenant, that the sd. Ld. shall have the nomination, of two scholars during his life, to be as part of the sd. 24. And after his death, the heirs of the said Ld. Burgley & Tho. Cecil to name the one scholar out of Stamford school, and the heirs of Rob. Cecil to nominate the other, out of Westminster or Hoddesdon schools; w<sup>ch</sup> two scholars are to have, & each of them to have 12 *sh.* over and above, to buy a gown.

And the sd. College does covenant & grant to the said Lord Burgley, Thomas, & Robert Cecil, & their heirs for ever, to send two able preachers yearly, to give one sermon at St. Martin's in Stamford, & one other at the parish church at Chesthunt. The sd. preachers to receive at Stanford 10 *sh.* & at Theobalds 6 *sh.* 8 *d.* The sd. preachers to declare yearly the gift of the said Ld. Burghley.

The College does further covenant, that the aforesd. 24 scholars shall yearly put in verse some of the sentences there specify'd, viz. *Maledictus homo qui confidit in homine* &c. The said verses to be presented to the sd. Ld. Burg. and after his death, to Thomas & Rob. Cecil, & their heirs for ever.

By an Indenture, an. 1<sup>o</sup>. Caroli, betwixt the Earl of Salisbury & the College, these Covenants are to be performed, (as far as they concern my Lord Salisbury) at Hatfield, in Hertfordshire.

The College's nomination to the free-school of Aldenham in Hertfordshire, of the foundation of *Richard Platt* [father of Sir Hugh].

The sd. Richard Plat, by an instrument, dat. 1. Jun. an. 41. Eliz. does order & require, that the master of the sd. free school shall (after his decease) be chosen & admitted by the master, wardens, & assistants of the company of brewers London.

And by another instrument, dat. Nov. 28. Eliz. 43. annoq. dom. 1600, does further order & appoint, that the sd. company (governors of the sd. free school & alms houses) upon every vacancy, shall direct their letters under their common seal, to the master & fellows of St. Joh. Coll. signifying to them thereby the sd. avoidance. And shall thereby desire and intreat the sd. College, to commend & nominate to their election, three honest, religious & sufficient persons, masters of arts, learned in the tongues, of good conversation & well reported of; and that the sd. governors shall make choice of one of the sd. three persons so commended.

Provided, that if the sd. College, within the space of one month, next after such request made to them by the sd. governors, shall not certify & commend unto their choice, such three able persons; that then, the sd. governors shall make choice of an able & sufficient person to be master of the sd. school, in such sort as is ordaind by the foresd. instrument: dat. Jun. 1. an. 41 Eliz. v. Stow's Survey, p. 263.

Dr. *Thompson*, pro duobus capellanis.

The master, fellows, & their successors, shall yearly pay to two of the fellows of the sd. College, w<sup>ch</sup> be preachers (or if all the preachers be beneficed or have other service, then to two others of the fellows most like to be preachers of the Coll. whome the master & seaven seniors shall elect thereto) to every of them the sd. preachers, or like to be preachers, four marcks by the year.

He gave to Christ's College, The Brazen George cum pertinent. together with lands in Malton & Orwell, for two perpetuall Obits or Dirges to be kept for him in that College chappel. An. 31 Hen. 8.

Dr. Thompson was master of Christ's Coll. and vicar of Enfield com. Middlesex, of his benefaction to Christ's College, an. 31 Hen. 8: Henry Lockwood then master. v. Thin Red book, fol. 187.

Mr. *Saxhins'* exhibition. [Erat civis Londinensis.]

The master, fellows, & scholars & their successors, shall yearly & continually employ, give, & bestow the whole in fines & rents, of the tenement with the appurtenances, set lying and being in Wood-street, in the parish of St. Michael in Hoggin lane in London (the needfull reparations thereof being deducted & allow'd) to the exhibition & finding of one poor scholar of good & honest conversation, behaviour, and living, from time to time, within the sd. College, to be appointed & assigned by the master & fellows of the sd. College for the time being.

That is to wit, such a one as shall be a student in divinity, & meet & apt thereto, & w<sup>ch</sup> in continuance of time shall & may be able afterwards to set forth God's glory & his word to the people, & w<sup>ch</sup> shall be always a poore man's sonn, & that shall have need of the sd. exhibition.

Mr. *Knewstubb* of Cockfield in the county of Suffolk, clerk, his foundation of two Exhibitions for two poor scholars. An. 1623, Septemb. 1.\*

\* Those of his name and kindred to be preferr'd before any others.

Mr. Knewstubb gave to the College an annuity of eleaven pounds per an. out of certain lands, called Squire's lands, in South Minster & Steples in Essex. Twenty shillings whereof is to go to the College, & ten pounds to two poor scholars commonly called subsizars,

To be elected at the generall election of scholars; one whereof to be out of the north and the other of the south. For the north parts, one born in the parish of Kirby Stephen, & for want of such a one, any one born in the county of Westmorland, and brought up in the School of Kirby Stephen. In want of such, one to be chosen out of Appleby School. And for the south parts, one born in the parish of Cockfield in Suffolk, & for want of such a one, one taught in the school of Sudbury.

If absent above 50 days together, the allowance in proportion shall go to the College. If absent 91 days, they are to forfeit their exhibitions, v. Whit. Book, p. 1039.

The nomination to the one, by the vicar or incumbent of Kirby Stephen, & the schoolmaster for the time being. To the other, by the rector or incumbent of Cockfield aforesd, for the time being.

Mr. *Palyn's* foundation, an. 1611. v. Whit. Book, p. 700, 687.

He gave 300*lib.* by his will, bearing dat. Mar. 4. Jacob. 7 an. to purchase lands of the clear yearly value of sixteen pounds per ann. for the perpetual exhibition of four of the poorer scholars of y<sup>e</sup> foundation, till they be otherwise provided, or shall have taken the degree of a doctor.

To be elected, within three months after a vacancy, Cheshire to be preferred. The lands in Radwinter in Essex, purchased with Mr. Palyn's moneys.

The said Mr. George Palyn was a citizen & girdler of London, & a Cheshire man. v. Fuller, Worth. Cheshire, p. 182.

If upon any vacancy, of any of the sd. exhibitions, the College shall not choose

choose into them within 3. months; then the Lord Mayor of London shall nominate & elect to the places void, pro illa vice.

See Stow's Survey, by Mr. Strype, vol. 1, p. 270.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Mr. Alvey's Exhibition. v. Whit. Book. p. 1123, 2022.

Mr. Alvey out of a house in Jesus-lane, gave four nobles to be payd to a Nottinghamshire scholar, living under a fellow. And for want of such an one, the 4 nobles to go to the College one year, and to the tenant another. The like gift of 4 nobles shall be payd out of the College lease in Harlstones-lane, by Dorothy Alvey, to whome it was bequeathed, so long as she or any of her kindred enjoy the grand lease from the College.

He likewise gave 10 *lib.* for a table, or carpets for the two fellows tables, as best liked them.

Gabriel Goodman, D. D. Dean of Westminster; his foundation of two scholars dat. 20 Febr. an. 21 Eliz.\*

The College to maintain & bring up two Scholars learned, over & besides the ordinary number of scholars. The said two scholars to receive yearly for ever four pounds, & to be accepted & reputed as scholars & members of the sd. College; to be nominated by the sd. Dr. Goodman during his life, & after his decease, by Robert Cecil, one of the sons of William Ld. Burghley. After the death of the overliver of them, by the master & seniors, according to the form & order of the Lady Margaret's foundation.

\* There is a grant from the College, dat. Jun. 10. an. Eliz. 42. To Sir Robert Cecil, and his heirs male for ever, to nominate these two scholars for Dr. Goodman. v. Lease Book ad an.

See Mr. Strype's Annals, vol 3, p. 559, 596. Lady Mildred Cecil Foundress.

For the maintenance of w<sup>ch</sup> scholars he gave lands in Branesdale, in Com. Ebor., and besides 18 *lib.* 13 *sh.* 4 *d.* in moneys. v. Thin black Book. fol. 117, 118.

The foundation of one scholar, by John Thurleston of Hymsworth in the county of York, clerk, M. A. and master as well of the Hospital, as of the Free Grammer School of Rob. Holgate, sometime Archbp. of York, in Hymsworth. ib. P. 30.

The sd. Mr. Thurleston to have one scholar for ever—in such sort, as other scholars of the sd. College now have, or hereafter shall have; with all the profits & commodities now used, or hereafter to be used—or had, by any scholar coming out of the school of Sadberg of Dr. Lupton's foundation.—The sd scholar to be chose, of such as were or shall be born within the parishes of Wakefield, Felkirke, or Hymsworth, in the county of York. And chiefly such as have or shall learn in the school of Hymsworth by the space of three years, & being of the kindred of the sd. Mr. Thurleston. And for lack of such, such to be chosen, as were born nigh, or in one of the sd. three parishes, or at least within the county of York.

For the performance of w<sup>ch</sup>, the College receiv'd 90 *lib.* The foundation dat. 20 Aug. an. Eliz. 14. Provided, that those that are of the consanguinity & affinity of the sd. J. Thurlston, shall be always preferr'd, whether of the sd. school or no.

The foundation of one scholar, by Mrs. Frances Jermin, sister of Sir Robert Jermin, of Rushbrooke, in the county of Suffolk, knight. v. Thin Black Book, fol. 199.

The sd. Mrs. Jermin, by her will dat. 10 Septembr. an. Eliz. 23. did give to the maintenance of two scholarships, one in Trinity Coll. and one in St. John's, so much as should be thought sufficient by her executors. S' Rob. Jermin & the other executors, judge & determine the yearly stipend of 5 *lib.* to be sufficient, for the maintenance of one scholar, in St. Joh. Coll. And the sd. S' Robert (for the maintenance of the sd. scholar) does grant to the sd. College, a yearly rent of 5 *lib.* out of his manor of Badwell in Stanton in the county of Suffolk, for ever. v. The Deed, dat. 12 Octobr. An. Eliz. 24.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

*Henry Billingley*, Citizen & Alderman of London his foundation of three Scholarships. Febr. 5<sup>th</sup> An. Eliz. 33. v. Black Book, fol. 398.

Three scholars to be had, made, & remain in the sd. College for ever (to be called by the name of Henry Billingsley's Scholars) and shall have & enjoy all privileges, immunities, profits, &c. in as ample & beneficial manner, as any other scholars members of the sd. College.

To be nominated by the sd. Mr. Billingsley during his life. After his decease, to be elected by the master & seniors, at such time & place, & in such forme and manner, as is required by the Statutes of the sd. College, always having respect as well, to their towardness in learning, as regard unto their poverty. And if it shall happen, that any of the students be lineally descended of the blood of the s<sup>d</sup> Mr. Billingsley, & be apt & forward in learning, & yet poor & needy, that then such persons shall be preferred, before any other persons whatsoever.

For the performance of w<sup>ch</sup>, the sd. Mr. Billingsley granted to the s<sup>d</sup> College, two messuages or tenements, &c. in Tower-street, & in Marke-lane, in the parish of All Hallows Barkin, London, together with all & singular houses, buildings, shops, &c. and all appurtenances thereunto belonging. And he likewise gave 20 *lib.* in moneys, towards purchasing lands to the value of 20 *sh.* per an.

See Stow's Survey by Mr. Strype, vol. 1. pag. 279, & lib. 2, pag. 79, 81.

The foundation of one Fellowship & two Scholarships by *Henry Hebblethawyte* Citizen & Draper of London, Maii 1. An. Eliz. 31. v. Thin Black Booke fol. 359.

The sd. Henry Heblethwaite by his will (dat. An. 1587, An. Eliz. 29, Jun. 27,) did leave to St. Joh. Coll. the sums of 500 *lib.* to purchase lands for & towards the maintenance of poor & friendless scholars, especially such as shall come out of Sedburgh school.

The sd. summe of 500 *lib.* was paid to the College by his executors, And the master and fellows oblige themselves to purchase lands therewith, (within one year after the date hereof) towards the maintenance of two poore scholars, & one fellow. The sd. two scholars, to be elected according to the Statutes, and shall first & principally be such, as shall be of the blood & name of the sd. Mr. Heblethwaite, & such as have or shall be scholars in the Gramar Schole of Sedburg, if any such be eligible by Stat. For default of such, then the sd. two scholars to be of the name of the sd. Hebl. & such as be, or shall be of the sd. school. For default of such, then such of the blood of the sd. Hebl. as be, or shall be born within the parish of Sedburg, and such as be or shall be scholars in the sd. school. For default of such, then such as be, or shall be scholars in the sd. school. In default of such, then it shall be lawful for the master, fell. &c. of the sd. College, to choose such other scholars as they, in their conscience, shall think fit & worthy.

The sd. fellow to be chosen of such, as hereafter shall be one of the sd. two scholars (if eligible by Statute) wherein all regard & respect, first of blood & name; secondly, of name; thirdly, of blood, birth, & parish; fourthly, of birth & parish, shall be inviolably observ'd, as before in the election of the sd. two scholars. And if none of the sd. two scholars, be eligible, that then the sd. fellow shall be elected, first & principally of such, as shall be of the blood and name of the sd. Mr. Hebl. and is or shall be a graduate in the Coll. & a scholar in the sd. school of Sedburgh, if any such be eligible by Statut. And for default of such, then some other graduate of the sd. Coll. the master & fellows, &c. observing duely, faithfully, & orderly all such respects & regards, &c. as is limited, appointed, & expressed in the election of the sd. two scholars.

The sd. fellow & scholars to enjoy all privileges, profits, emoluments, &c. in as large manner and form, as any of the fellows & scholars of the foundation. And the sd. scholars to be allow'd yearly for

for their wages the summe of twenty-six shillings, 8, pence, at four terms of the year, by equall portions; viz. 6 sh. 8 d.

The Copy of a Clause of *Tho. Braithwait*, of Ambleside, in Westmorland, Esq<sup>r</sup> his Will, dat. 9 Novembr. An. 1674. v. Leas. Book, p. 260.

N<sup>o</sup> II  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

And my will & meaning is, that 250 *lib.* (part of the sd. 700 *lib.*) shall be for & towards the maintenance of two scholars at St. Joh. Coll. in Cambridge, going from the school of Kendall in Westmorland, & Hawkeshead in Lancashire. And for want of such two, any other going out of either the sd. counties, untill they be masters of arts, or otherwise preferred.

The foundation of 3 exhibitions, by *Edmund Munstevan*, of Paston, in the county of Northampt. Esq. sometime student of St. Joh. Coll. v. Leas. Book, p. 238, 549.

The sd. Mr. Munstevan left 1,000 *lib.* to the College, towards purchasing lands, for the foundation of two fellowships & two scholarships. The sd. College with this and other moneys, of the gift of Mr. Highlord, purchas'd lands in Rutlandshire; w<sup>ch</sup> lands afterwards, by the civil wars, by clearing the title & other means, sunck in their value. Whereupon the College came to agreement, that in lieu of the intended fellowships & scholarships, the sd. College should allow 3 exhibitions, six pound per an. each, to three scholars, the most sufficient for learning, elected from the school of Peterburgh, of the meanest sort, by & upon the commendation of the Bishop and Dean of Peterburgh. And for want of such in Peterburgh school, from the free school at Oundle in Northamptonshire, Or 3d. from any other school in Northamptonshire.

This agreement confirmed by Joseph Ld. Bp. of Peterburgh, an. 1672; and by the Dean of Peterburgh, an. 1673.

The lands purchased with Mr. Munstevan's moneys & Mr. Highlord's were lands in Leifeild, Rutlandshire, which were purchased of one Noel Butler, who undertooke to rent the sd. lands of the College, for 20 years, at the rate of 100 *lib.* per an. but never paid a farthing. There were, besides other incumbrances upon the estate, w<sup>ch</sup> were to be clear'd by the College. Ex MS. D. M.

*Mr. Robinson's* foundation of four scholarships.

Mr. Robinson left by will a messuage in Birchington &c. in the Isle of Thanet, for the maintenance of two fellows & two scholars in St. Joh. Coll. The sd. fellows & scholars to be born in the isle of Thanet, & brought up in Canterbury school, or, in default of such, other scholars born in Kent, & of the sd. school.

By a decree of Chancery (Nov. 22, an. 1652 & upon consent of parties,) it is ordered, that, whereas the sd. lands were then sunk to 50 *lib.* per an. & not able to support the charge, the College should maintain (instead of 2 fell. & 2 schol.) four scholars, according to the direction of the donor, in the aforesd. will, for ever. And should bestow the profits and revenue of the sd. mesuage for ever, on the sd. four scholars, according to the direction of the donor.

This estate was charg'd with some annuities to Samuel Pounal of Alkham in Kent, his wife and sister during y<sup>r</sup> lives: during w<sup>ch</sup> timé, the full number of scholars was not maintain'd.

*Jane Walton*, pro uno discipulo.

She was widow of Jo. Walton, B. D. Archdeacon of Derby, Prebendary of Lichfield, & Rector of Bredsall near Derby.

Item, I do give 100 *lib.* of lawfull English money, to be payd by my executors, to the master & fellows of St. Joh. Coll. Cambridge, & to be employ'd by the sd. master & fellows, to the relief & maintenance, of such scholars as be admitted of that house & of my kinne. And if none such be, then to the relief of such scholars as shall come from Derby school, & be admitted of that house. And if none such be, then to the relief of such scholars, as shall come out of Derbyshire. And my meaning is, that this relief, shall be of the benefit of the sd. 100 *lib.* and the stock shall remain whole.

This clause agrees with the will of Jane Walton, lately deceased. extract. Octobr. 24, 1609, by Raffe Jearman, Rich. Brandreth, executors. v. Registr. in custodia Magistri, p. 6.

Mr. *Spalding's* Foundation for a scholar.

Will. Spalding, of Tamworth, in Suffolk, gave a legacy of 60 *lib.* and 20 *lib.* was added by Mr. Spalding, of Barton in Suffolk, his brother, for maintaining one scholar; founded March 2. An. Eliz. 42.

The w<sup>ch</sup> sd. scholarship he willed to be bestow'd, upon some one scholar, which shall come from the grammar-school of Bury St. Edmunds aforesd. as by the sd. will & testament more plainly doth appear. And lastly, we, the sd. master & fellows & scholars of St. Joh. Coll. aforesd. do give & grant unto the sd. John Spalding, during his life, the nomination of the scholars, w<sup>ch</sup> hereafter shall be preferr'd unto the sd. scholarships, according to the will of the sd. Will. Spalding deceased, so often, as the sd. scholarship shall fall void, during the life of the said John Spalding. Always provided, that the sd. scholar so nominated by him, the sd. John Spalding, be qualifyd for learning & manners according to the statutes of the sd. College. v. Whit. vellum Booke, p. 300.

In consideration of Mr. Spalding's 20 *lib.* augmentation, this scholarship is to be equal to y<sup>e</sup> foundation. *ib.* page 301.

Mr. *Robert Lewis* clerk, & Mary his Wife, their Foundation for one Scholar called Colchester Scholar. Founded for 100 *lib.* bequeathed by Will, Oct. 12, 1620. Will. Beadle, preacher of Horningshearth in Suffolk, & Tho. Thurston of Colchester, executors. w<sup>ch</sup> sd. Mr. Lewes had been formerly a member of St. Joh. Coll.

Founded an. 20 Jacob. Septemb. 19. v. Whit. vellum Book, p. 996.

In all succeeding times, for ever, when & so often as the sd. roome & place of the sd. scholar of Mr. Lewis of Colchester & Mary his wife shall be void, by whatsoever cause or occasion, if there be then within the sd. College any scholars or scholar formerly of the sd. free school of Colchester aforesd. & the sonn of a free burgess of the sd. town of Colchester, qualify'd according to the statutes of the sd. College: the sd. master & seniors of the sd. College for the time being shall & will make choice of some such the most towardly & fit in all respects, for the place. And if it shall happen, there shall be no such sonn in the sd. College, w<sup>ch</sup> have been of the sd. free-school, then it shall be lawfull to & for the Bayliffs of the sd. town of Colchester, the generall preacher of the sd. town, the schoolmaster of the free school there, for the time being, or any three of them to nominate & present to the sd. master & seniors of the sd. College for the time being a sufficient scholar of the sd. free school of Colchester to succeed into the sd. place, & to be by the sd. master & seniors elected & admitted.

Which sd. scholar is to have 12 *d.* per week, & all other profits & allowances, as any other scholar of the sd. Coll. has or shall have. For the maintenance of w<sup>ch</sup> sd. scholar, the town of Colchester charge themselves with an annuity of 7 *lib.* per an.

Dr. Dowman pro 5 discipulis ex Compositione ejusdem  
[See p. 404.]

Assignatio, presentatio et nominatio dictorum 5 discipulorum et eorum cujuslibet perpetuis futuris temporibus duraturis ad magistrum gardianos et fratres Gildæ nominis Jesu &c. in ecclesiâ parochiali de Pocklington et ad successores eorum in perpetuum pertineat.

The same privilege is conferred upon the schoolmaster, vicar &c. of Pocklington by an Act of Parliament, an. 6 Edw. 6, in these words:

From henceforth, as often as the sd. 5 scholars rooms, or any of them within the sd. Coll. of St. Joh. shall fortune to be void by any means, that then it shall & may be lawfull unto the master of the free grammar-school in Pocklington & his successors for ever, with the  
vicar,



vicar, or curate or churchwardens of the parish church of Pocklington for the time being, to nominate, elect, & appoint such like number of scholars to be taken out of the sd. free school of Pocklington as will then supply the roome or rooms of the sd. scholar or scholars being void & the same scholars so being elected nominated & appointed, with the names of them and every of them, to send & present to the sd. master & fellows & scholars, in like manner & forme, & in as large & ample manner, as the master, wardens & brethren of the fraternity or guild in Pocklington, or any of them, ever might or should, or ought to have done, at any time before the dissolution of the sd. guild. And that the said scholars & every of them so to be elected nominated & presented, shall be without delay received & accepted & taken into the sd. College, & shall have such like commodity, exhibition, privilege, & erudition in the sd. College, as any other scholar of the free grammar-school, or any other hereafter or heretofore being nominated, appointed, or presented by the master & wardens of the said guild, have, had, hath or ought to have, according to the composition of Dr. Dowman.

Volo & ordino, quod hi 5 discipuli acceptentur, eligantur, & recipiantur ad idem Collegium a magistro, sociis, et scholaribus prædictis, juxta modum, formam, et tempus quæ pro electione discipulorum fundatricis institutis ejusdem Collegii ordinatur, et quod magister socii et scholares prædicti Collegii præmonitionem faciant, magistro et prædictæ guildæ infra 6 hebdomadas cujuslibet vacationis cujuscunq; discipuli meæ foundationis in eodem Collegio. Et præterea si vacatio fuerit die octavo ante tempus electionis, in hoc casu volo, quod illi magister socii et scholares præmoneant magistrum et gardianos prædictæ gildæ, per 6 vel 4 ad minus hebdomadas ante festum Omnium Sanctorum proximum sequens, de illâ vacatione, ut poterint prædicti electores nominare alium vel alios.

Hoc etiam ratificatur (mutatis mutandis) in magistrum scholæ, vicarium &c. de Pocklington, virtute Actûs prædicti Parliamenti, in hisce verbis.

The master, fellows, & scholars of St. Joh. Coll. & their successors shall from henceforth do, suffer, & cause to be done, unto the sd. master & usher, vicar or curate & churchwardens, & each of them, all & every such thing & things, act & acts mention'd in the sd. deed of composition, w<sup>ch</sup> on their parts is so limited & appointed to be done, & performed, in such like manner, forme, & effect, to all intents, constructions, & purposes, as they should, might, or ought to have done to the sd. master &c. of the said guild.

Hi 5 discipuli intra comitatum Ebor. sint oriundi, et eorum quilibet sit oriundus et precipue eligantur & assumantur illi discipuli, qui de cognatione et cognomine meo sint, de quacunq; patriâ, seu ubicunq; nati fuerint, si tales alicubi ad id sufficientes reperiri poterint. Alioquin volo et ordino, quod tales discipuli eligantur semper, qui in scholâ grammaticali de Pocklington eruditi et educati fuerint, de quacunq; patriâ nascantur, maxime autem si qui ibi nati fuerint, ubi terræ et possessiones prædictæ jacent; et ad hoc habiliores sint, & præstantiores sint aliis. Nec tamen de scholâ mea prædict. modis & formis suprascriptis assumantur, nisi de simpliciter optimis grammaticis illius scholæ, & de illis qui sunt magis egregii & moribus convenientiores et ornatiores. Proviso semper quod habent qualitates conformes ac mores et doctrinam, secundum statuta ejusdem Collegii pro discipulis fundatricis ordinata.

Memorand. quod loca ubi jacent terræ et possessiones prædictæ sunt:

In com. Ebor. vill. et paroch. de Kennithorp, Bellithorp, Langton, Bordsall et Leming super York Would, Hamesworth, Wodehouse.

In com. Derb. vill. & paroch. de Staveley, paroch. de Walles et Waleswood.

Dr. Dowman's nine proper sizars.

Founded with 140 *lib.* to have each weekly 3*d.* and what the fellows leave, fragmenta seu frustitula, gratis, doctrinam, gratisq; cubicula. Founded Sept. 1, an. Hen. 8. 17, 1525. v. thin Red Booke, fol. 162. Whit. vellum booke, p. 77<sup>o</sup>.

Joh. Dowman was LL.D. archdeacon of Suffolk, residentiary of St. Paul's, &c.

[Quos sizaros  
vocamus. Lib. Rub.  
p. 162]

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

*John Highlord*, citizen & alderman of London, did by his will, bearing date Nov. 2, 1640, give 500 *lib.* for the maintenance of poor scholars in St. Joh. Coll: wherewith lands were bought in Leafield forest in Rutlandshire, & the revenue thereof goes to the better maintenance of the proper sizars. v. Lease Booke, fol. 561.

He likewise gave 500 *lib.* to Trinity Coll. for the like use.

Dr. *Gwyn* pro duobus sociis.

The sd. two fellows (other than the first two, w<sup>ch</sup> shall be nominated by the sd. Griffith as aforesd.) shall be from time to time for ever chosen, at the next election after any vacation, & of the scholars of the foundation of the sd. John Gwyn, if any shall be then fit in the College of St. John's: or else of such scholars, as have been of the aforesd. school of Bangor, or of the school of Ruthyn in the county of Denby, or of either of those two schools, either in the College, or in any other College in the said University: And for want of them, the sd. master, fellows, & scholars, & their successors, shall choose of the scholars of those shires specify'd in the foresd. will of the sd. John Gwyn, and of the sd. school of Bangor or Ruthyn, or of either of them, if there be so many within the sd. College, or University, eligible by Stat.

Dr. *Gwyn* pro tribus discipulis.

The sd. 3 scholars shall be from time to time taken & chosen out of the said schools of Bangor & Ruthyn, or out of one of them, or out of such places & shires as are expressed & mentioned in the will & testament aforesd. if there be any to be found, in the sd. Collegé or University. And that the sd. scholars shall from time to time be chosen at the next election, after any vacation of the room or rooms of the sd. scholar or scholars.

Memorand. The places & shires mention'd in the will are five, first, of the parishes of Lanvaier & Lanhand in the county of Denbigh, or one of them; 2d. the comotts of Mencomvey and Maynan, or one of them; 3d. the county of Carnarvon; 4 the county of Denbigh; 5th, the county of Merioneth.

Dr. Gwyn gave one rent-charge of 40 *lib.* per an. e manerio de Maynon, in the county of Caernarvon, for the maintenance of this his foundation, w<sup>ch</sup> the College to their prejudice for a long time did perform, until the heirs of the sd. Gwyn, owners of the sd. manors, were 600 *lib.* & upwards in arrear with the sd. College. Whereupon there was a suit commenced, & the maintenance judged insufficient, & by decree, with consent of Dr. Gwyn's heir, the foundation was changed, & a new settlement made, for three scholarships only, to be chosen out of the schools of Bangor or Ruthyn, or counties or places as formerly. And in lieu of the two fellowships, the College are to choose two of those scholars into foundress fellowships, if they be eligible, according to the statutes of the College.

In Cancellaria, Ordered that 3 scholars be forthwith elected (Decemb. 6, 1650) and continued from time to time successively. And in regard, the sd. annuity of 30 *lib.* is not sufficient to maintain 3 fellows besides, & to the end Dr. Gwyn's will may be perform'd, as far as possibly, it may be, it was further order'd, that 2 fellows should be elected, out of the sd. scholars into fellowships of the Lady Margaret's foundation, when & as soon as any should be void, & so to continue from time to time, upon any vacancies of the sd. fellowships.

An indenture (Dec. 20, 1650) between Hugh Gwyn, alias Wynne, of Lanroost, Esq. of the one part, & Dr. Arrowsmith, Master of St. Johns, the fellows & scholars of the other part.

Three scholars out of Bangor & Ruthyn schools, or one of them, and born as in the will is expressed, if any be found in the College or University.

Notice of vacancys to be given at the receipt of the rent upon demand, that Hugh Gwyn may certify fit persons, & after him his heirs, & the schoolmasters of Bangor & Ruthyn.

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

485

Two of the sd. scholars to be chosen, to my Lady Margaret's fellowships.  
 Jo. Gwyn, LL. D. ultimâ cerâ, Jun. 1<sup>o</sup> an. Eliz. 16. obsignatâ, dedit  
 annum red. 40 *lib.* in perpetuum subsidium trium sociorum et sex sco-  
 larium: quæ quidem fundatio rata est, tam ex parte Collegii, quam  
 Griffithi Gwyn et Hen. Jones dicti J. Gw. executorum Mar. 7. Eliz. 26<sup>o</sup>  
 pro duobus tamen duntaxat sociis et tribus scholaribus, ob subsidii sc. assignati penuriam.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
 Statutes of  
 St. John's College,  
 Cambridge.

Postea an. 1650. decretum est in Cancel.—ut tres tantum discipuli  
 eligerentur—quorum singulis decem libræ annuæ sunt assignatæ—et quarta  
 pars—Collegio sit reservata. Ex his autem (modo secundum statuta capaces  
 fuerint) duo semper in sodalitia fundatricis eligendi sunt. Ex MS. D. M.

Joan. Gwynnus ex com. Carnarv. admissus socius Coll. Jo. Mar. 21.  
 an. 1547. Regi. Coll.

Mr. *Ambrose Gilbert*, Rector of Orset in Essex, for two scholars,  
 founded May 6. An. 1642.

For one fellow and two scholars. v. *Lease Booke*, p. 68g. \*

Mr. *Ambrose Gilbert*, clerk, gave a certain rent-charge of 18 *lib.* per  
 An. out of a messuage or tenement, called Marsh-House, and all the lands,  
 &c. in the parish of St. Osyth, in the county of Essex, upon condition that  
 the master, fellows, & scholars & their successors, shall upon the day of  
 their next election, according to the statutes of the College, elect & choose  
 two scholars, w<sup>ch</sup> sd. two scholars so to be elected shall be of the surname of  
 Gilbert, or 2d Torbinton. And if there be none of the names then eligible,  
 then in default thereof, the scholars to be elected, out of the school of  
 Colchester in Essex; and for default of such, then the sd. scholars to be  
 chosen out of such as are of the town of Orsett in the sd. county of Essex,  
 or born in the county of Essex. And that the sd. scholars to be from time  
 to time elected & chosen shall be equally capable of & enjoy all emolu-  
 ments, benefits, privileges & profits, with other scholars of the foundation,  
 and the foundation to be deemed, the foundation of Mr. *Ambrose Gilbert*  
 & the sd. scholars to be esteemed & stiled Mr. *Ambrose Gilbert's* scholars.  
 v. Registr. in custodia Magistri.

\*Originally intend-  
 ed for a fellow & two  
 scholars: By a de-  
 cree in chancery  
 An. 1647, 18 *lib.* per  
 ann. allowed for two  
 scholars only.

Gul. Gilbert, Rector de Orset. Com. Essex, quæ rectoria vacat per  
 mortem ante Jan. 5, 1640. v. *Newcourt*.

The Cutlers' Exhibition by Mr. *Buck*.

And also I do give, will, & bequeath unto the sd. master, fellows, and  
 scholars of St. Joh. Coll. & to their successors for ever one annuity or rent  
 of 3 *lib.* 6 *sh.* 8 *d.* to be going out yearly out of the premisses viz. Ten. in  
 Fleet-street Lond. towards the finding of some scholars of my name or  
 kindred within the Isle of Ely, or elsewhere, if it may be found. And for  
 want of such, of any scholars, whose fathers shall be free of the sd. com-  
 pany of Cutlers London, if any such be thereunto thought meet, by the  
 master or wardens of the said mystery of Cutlers, for the time, & the vicar  
 of the parish church of St. Sepulchers without Newgate for the sd. time  
 being. For ever trusting in God that the sd. Company of Cutlers will help  
 to augment & increase it, so that there may be one scholar found & main-  
 tained by the sd. Company of Cutlers in the aforesd. College, that it may  
 be to the praise of God. v. Registr. in custodia Magistri, p. 6.

Sir *Ambrose Cave's* Exhibition for two divines.

A rent charge of 20 *lib.* to be payd at the feasts of the Nativity of St.  
 John Baptist, St. Michael, the Nativity of our Lord, & the Annunciation,  
 &c. to Magdalen College in Oxford, and St. John's College in Cambridge,  
 to each of them 10 *lib.* per an. by even portions, upon distress, after 28  
 days for the same & the arrearages, upon all his manors or lands of Ipsly,  
 Horstonfields, Kynsbury, Hurly, Whalley, Eaton alias Nun-Eaton, & Attle-  
 borough, & Hinbingford hundred, in Warwickshire, for the maintenance of  
 two that shall study divinity in Cambridge so long as they shall continue  
 the same study there, to enjoy & have that exhibition.

These exhibitioners to be called by the name of S' *Ambrose Cave's*  
 scholars, to be for ever chosen within 28 days after the vacancy thereof.

428.

6 H

If

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

If there be two or one of the kindred & name of Sr. Ambrose Cave, or of the name only, in default of kindred, or of kindred only, in default of name, in the sd. University of Cambridge, & will declare themselves ready & willing to profess & study divinity in St. Joh. Coll. w<sup>ch</sup> require admittance, such are to be preferr'd. No stranger in blood shall be preferr'd to the sd. place, but in default as is aforesd. v. Registr. in custodia Magistr. v. Cabala, p. 147.

The Dutchess of *Suffolk's* Exhibition for 4 poore Scholars.  
v. Lease Booke, V. 244.

The Lady Catherine late Dutchess of Suffolk, sole daughter & heir to Sir Will. Willoughby, Knt., late Lord Willoughby, gave one annuity of 6*lib.* 13*sh.* 4*d.* unto the master, fellows, and scholars of St. Joh. Coll. to, for, & towards the exhibition & maintenance of four poor scholars within the sd. College for ever. To be yearly payd them, out of one messuage & certain lands tenements & hereditaments called Saxmundhams, situate & being in the towns and fields of Much Clemham & Parham in Suffolk, mentioned & contain'd in one Deed indented made by the sd. Dutchess to Rob. Colville of Much Clemham in the sd. county of Suffolk yeoman, bearing date 11th of May, in the 6th year of the reign of King Edward the Sixth.

The Exhibition upon a suit in chancery, in the 38th year of Q. Eliz. was recovered upon judgment, after the stoppage of it, and Anthony Penning of Earle Soham, in the county of Suffolk, Esq. was forced to indent with the College, for the payment of it, by indentures, bearing date Jan. 8, Eliz. 39. to pay the sd. Exhibition, out of the sd. lands, with a penalty of 06*lib.* 13*sh.* 04*d.* upon 20 days default of payment.

A Grant of *Edward Chamber*, of Royston, an. sexto Eliz. of 13*s.* 4*d.* per an. for a Sermon to be preached annually at Royston on Rogation Monday. At the same time 6*s.* 8*d.* to be distributed to the poore. It is provided by another grant, quod si Collegium deficiet in facienda concione, tunc concessio vacua erit. Defecit.

Mrs. *Susan Hill*, her legacy by Will, Aug. 11, 1638. settled upon the College by Mr. Will. Greenhill, one of the executors of the s<sup>d</sup> Susan Hill widow, v. Lease booke, p. 611. 658.

Mrs. Hill gave certain goods by her will to be sold by her executors, w<sup>ch</sup> purchased three tenements & messuages in St. Michael's parish in Great Wood-street, London, late in the tenure or occupation of John Spencer, Richard Crockford & Richard Payne or their assignes, of the clear yearly value of 30*lib.* leased to Will. Greenhill for 21 years, & to be payd by him quarterly, at the senior bursar's chamber, viz. at the Annuntiation, John Baptist, Michaelmas, & the Nativity of our Saviour; for the maintenance of two poor Scholars, to have yearly 5*lib.* a piece, ministers sons: and four widows 05*lib.* a piece, such as have been ministers wives. The scholars are to have their exhibition, untill they be masters of arts, if they shall continue so long in the University, unprovided for.

Exequiæ Doctoris *Shirton*. Founded Octobr. 1. An. 27. Hen. 8. and 100 marks payd for it. v. Thin red Booke fol. 133, 136. Dr. Shirton being then living.

Dr. Shirton's dirge to be kept yearly, that day the s<sup>d</sup> Dr. Shirton dyeth, upon or within two days before or after the s<sup>d</sup> day of his departure. And to be bestowed then 5 marks, viz. the master <sup>there present</sup> & ~~president~~\* 2*sh.* every fellow present 12*d.* and the rest indifferently to be divided among the scholars.

At the settling of this dirge, viz. Oct. 1. an. 27. Hen. 8. Dr. Shirton had parted with his mastership of Pembroke Hall (Robert Swinburn clerk being then and there mentiond as master or keeper of that Hall or College) but he was then Dean of Stoke by Clare in the County of Suffolk. He gave 100 marks, wherewith the College were oblig'd, within four years after the date, to purchase lands, to the value of five marks per an. Exequiæ

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

487

Exequiæ Magistri *Ashton*, founded when his Fellows & Scholars were, for which the Coll: receiv'd in ready money 7 *lib.* 12 *sh.* 10 *d.* ob. besides severall pieces of plate, much of it gilt, to the quantity of 536 ounces & a quarter, as specify'd in the Thin Red Booke, fol. 158.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

Mr. Ashton's Dirge, the 4th day of January, being the day of his buryall, & then to be distributed, and given, to the Master present 2 *sh.* eo absente, to the president 2 *sh.* Preside absente, to his deputy 2 *sh.* to every fellow being present 1 *sh.* to every disciple present 6 *d.* Provided always, that all the sd. fellows, scholars, & disciples be there present, in the quire at the sd. dirge & anniversary before the 1st psalme be ended, & at the mass, before the office be ended, & there to continue to the end of the sd. dirge and mass, except his cause be allow'd, or approved by the master or his deputy: And if it come to pass, that any fellow or disciple be at the dirge & not at the mass likewise, then to have but half of the money limited for the sd. dirge & anniversary: and if he be at the mass & not at the dirge, to have but half likewise.

Founded May 8th, an. 28 Hen. 8. Nich Metcalfe being then master of St. Joh. Coll. and Henry Lockwoode, another party hereto, being then master of Christ's College.

In both his foundations, he is styled only master Hugh Ashton clark, late archdeacon of York, &c.

The Foundation of Mr. *Aston* chief schoolmaster for two Scholarships for Shrewsbury Free School.

Election shall be made of the scholars of the sd. free school, in manner & form following, viz. First, of such scholars, who have been or shall be born in the sd. town of Salop. 2d. And for default of such, of such as be or shall be born, in the suburbs of the same, or in the Abbey Foriate adjoining thereunto, w<sup>ch</sup> be or shall be the legitimate sonns of burgesses of the same town, if they be found meet & apt for such preferments. 3d. And for default of such then choice to be made of such scholars of the sd. school, as were born within the franchises of the sd. town. 4th, Or in default of such, then choice to be made of such scholars, of the sd. school as have been or shall be born within the parish of Cherbury in the county of Salop. And that every such election shall be yearly, & from time to time made by the master & seniors of the sd. College for the time being, being of such scholars as be or shall be sent from the sd. school to the sd. University of Cambridge. Concerning the w<sup>ch</sup> scholars, the said bayliffs with the sd. head schoolmaster for the time shall give notice of by their letters to the sd. master & seniors of the aforesd. College, to be burgesses sonns, or the sonns of some others in those orders before specify'd. And the sd. master & seniors shall elect the sd. scholars according to those orders, such as are godlyest, poorest, and best learned. Provided always, that no person, who hath been or shall be a scholar of the sd. free grammar school, shall be at any time hereafter, sent, notify'd, elected, or admitted, to the sd. two scholarships, or either of them being void as aforesd: unless he or they shall have been a scholar or scholars in the highest form of the head schoolmaster there, by the space of one whole year at the least.

Two Exhibitions settled for Scholars out of Shrewsbury School, by Indenture tripartite between the College, the Mayor & Aldermen, & the Head Schoolmaster; dated Sept. 27. An, 1656. v. Lease Booke, p. 344.

The town or bayliff thereof, to pay yearly to the College, 17 *lib.* per an. out of the school stock by equall portions, at Lady-day and Michaelmas, or within 20 days after, whereof the fourth part, w<sup>ch</sup> is 4 *lib.* 5 *sh.* is for the use of the College. The remaining 12 *lib.* 15 *sh.* to be divided equally, betwixt two scholars thus qualify'd, first, legitimate sonns of burgesses of the said town of Salop or the suburbs thereof. 2d. In default

No II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

of those, such as are born within the Abbey Foregate, adjoining to the said town of Salop. 3d. In default of such, then those that are born within the liberties of the said town of Salop. 4th. In default of such, then those that are born within the parish of Cherbury, in the county of Salop. 5th. In default of such, then those that are born within the county of Salop. 6th. In default of such, then scholars of the free school of Salop, born elsewhere.

Provided, 1st, That the scholars to be elected by the College, unto the sd. exhibitions be nominated unto the College, by the mayor & head schoolmaster for the time being. 2d. That no scholar, tho' born as aforesd, shall be nominated, unless he have been brought up, in the sd. school three years or upwards, & have been one year at least in the first bench, of the highest school. 3d. Scholars so qualify'd & nominated to be accepted & elected by the sd. College to the profit of the exhibitions.

And whereas, there were two scholarships settled by Mr. Aston, before for 2 scholars out of the said school, it is farther provided by the sd. indenture, that in case there be but two scholars in the sd. College sent from the sd. school, then the one to have one of the scholarships formerly founded of the clear value of 6 *lib.* 11 *sh.* 3 *d.* per an. and one of these exhibitions of 6 *lib.* 7 *sh.* 6 *d.* and the other scholar to have the other scholarship & exhibition in like manner. If there be two poor scholars that desire not the scholarship, then to have each of them an exhibition. If there be three scholars, then two of them to have the scholarships, & the third & poorest to have both the exhibitions. If there be but one scholar, he may have one of the scholarships & both the exhibitions, or the exhibitions only, if he so desire, till the number be encreased. The scholars nominated & elected are to receive the profits from the last avoidance, & are to enjoy them, till they shall or might be masters of arts, unless the major & head schoolmaster think fit to void them, when they are or might be batchelors of arts.

When the town shall settle upon the College (with full power to demand & recover) any other rent-charge, or lands of the clear value of 17 *lib.* per an. then this payment of seventeen pound per an. out of the school stock is to cease and expire.

#### The Exhibition of *Rob. Hungate* of Lincoln's Inn, Counsellor.

My will & meaning is, that there shall be 40 marks more be yearly payd & allow'd, by my sd. executors & their heirs for ever, out of the profits of the sd. lands, so to be purchased for & towards the maintenance of four poor scholars in St. Joh. Coll. in Cambridge, w<sup>ch</sup> shall be sent forth & from the sd. hospitall and school. . . . . And my will is, that no orphan or infant shall abide or remain in the said hospitall longer than untill he or she shall be of the full age of 15 years & an half at the most. But that they shall before & within that time from time to time, as they shall be apt & fit be sent to the University, or be placed apprentices, or to some other honest course of life, within this Commonwealth. And there shall be four poor scholars at the sd. St. Joh. Coll. w<sup>ch</sup> shall be sent from the sd. hospitall, & that 40 marks formerly appointed towards their maintenance there, be payd unto them equally, untill they have been their full time to commence master of arts, within the sd. University of Cambridge. v. Registr. in custodia Magistri, p. 22.

Quidam Robertus Hungayt Eboracensis, admissus est pensionarius, in Coll. St. Joh. An. 1564. Ib.

Mr. *Barling* (An. 1671.) by Will left two Exhibitions of 5 *lib.* per An. each, towards the maintaining of two Scholars in St. Joh. Coll\*. v. Lease Booke, ab. An. 1668. p. 139.

The Clause of Mr. *Barling's* Will, containing his Gift:

Item. I will two annuities or yearly rents of five pounds the year each of them, to be issuing forth of my house and lands in Ulcombe, commonly known

\* This donation is irrecoverably lost.—Admitted in St. Jo. Coll. an. 1632. [Clem. Barlug & Coll. Jo Art. Mr. an. 1639.] One Clem. Barling ejected at Denton, Kent, an. 1662. See Calamy, p. 382—4.

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

489

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

known by the name of Postbridge Field, Postbridge Graft, the Reach, the Great Southams, the Little Southams, Baldick Field, Iddenen, Nuphouse alias Nuphust Field, which sd. two annuities, I will to issue out of the sd. house & lands for ever, for & towards the maintenance of two scholars in St. Joh. Coll. Cambridge, to be payd yearly upon the first day of June, at or in the south porch of the parish church of Ulcombe aforesd. between the houres of 12 and one of the same day unto such scholars themselves, or unto the parents, guardians, or their assigns, unto each and for each 5 *lib.* yearly, willing unto such scholars themselves, or unto their parents, guardians, or their or either of their assignes full power to distrain in and upon the said house & lands, or any part or parcell thereof, at any time after one of the clock, the same day, in case of non-payment at the place aforesd.

And I will, that the nomination or presenting of the sd. two scholars, shall be by my heir the owner or possessor for the time being of my mansion house in Ulcombe. And that the sd. College shall admit such as shall be nominated. And I will, each scholar so nominated & admitted shall hold & enjoy the sd. annuity of 5 *lib.* yearly, until he shall or should by the time of admission commence master of arts & no longer. And that after certain notice given by the College or otherwise, that any scholar's time is out, & the place void, I will, that such my heir shall nominate & present another before the first of May the next ensuing year. The which if he shall neglect, then I will, that the master & seniors of the sd. College shall both nominate & admit another for that year & so continue, untill my sd. heir shall nominate & present. And then the scholars so nominated by the master & seniors shall be deprived after the receipt of one payment or more, as the other shall nominate & present.

And I further will that if my nephew Clement Barling, eldest sonn of my nephew Christopher Barling shall be admitted in the sd. College, he shall have the whole benefit of both annuities, during his abode there, untill he be master of arts, & afterwards, unless he be chosen fellow of the sd. College, or any younger sonn of nephew Christopher Barling, shall have the whole 10 *lib.* as aforesd. or any two sonns there at the sd. time, they shall have both the sd. annuities. Or the sonn of my heir, the owner of the said mansion house, the whole 10 *lib.* or the heir himself being an orphan under age, the whole 10 *lib.*

And my further will is, that one of my name descending from my nephew Christopher Barling, shall be nominated & may make claim to such nomination & admission before any other, and upon refusall may have a suit in law for his right to recover the same, with all the profits arising, from the time he shall be so refused. In default of such, one descending from my cousin Leonard Barling late of Ulcombe. In default of such, any one of my name & next of kindred. Then the sonn of any daughter descending from my nephew Christopher Barling, next one descending from my sister Eliz. Hulse of Newnham widow, & any one whose name is Hulse, shall be preferred before any one of another name descended of a daughter. In default of such, one descending from my grandfather William Marketman of Pluckley, & a Marketman, before any other. Next one descended from any of the daughters of my cousin Catherine Wyvill of Wye. Next, one of the family of the Coppins, and next of kin to my executor Mr. Edw. Coppin be nominated before any other, provided that his name be Coppin, & descending from my said executor, first, & in default from his brother John Coppin of Wotton deceased or his brother Nath. Coppin of Beaksbourne. And if none such, then to such as shall be born in the parish of Ulcombe, before any other. But if none such, then always to such as shall be born in the county of Kent, & the sonn of a minister always preferred before any other. And my will is, that the first payments shall be made the first day of June, after my decease, & the payment of my debts, legacys, & funerall expences.

Founded, an. 1671.

A true copy of this particular legacy, given by the original & last will of Clement Barling, late of Horton in the county of Kent, clerk, decess'd. Taken out by me, Dan. Goslins, scrivener.

Sermons to be yearly perform'd by the College :

Two at Chesthunt, one whereof upon the Sunday next after St. Mark ; the other upon the Sunday next after St. Luke.

Two at Stamford, upon the same days as before.

Two at Royston, one upon Munday in Rogation week, the other upon the feast of All Saints.

One sermon in the College, Jan. 30, for Mr. Higgons Dean of Rippon . for which allowd annually 10 sh.

And one at Highgate, for Mr. Plat.

Memorand. That the two sermons formerly preached at Theobalds, by the College, were, by a letter from my Ld. of Salisbury (dat. April 20, 1632) desired to be changed to Hatfield & Quickswood, & the time to be, for the one, the first Sunday in June, at Hatfield ; and for the other, the second Sunday after Michaelmas day at Quickswood ; and this was agreed to by the College. v. the Earle of Salisbury's letter, in the Register of Letters, p. 328. In custodia magistris.

A Decree, Apr. 4, 1676, that every fellow in holy orders, shall be obliged in seniority & course to preach these sermons, either in person or by a substitute to be approved by the master &c.

Fundatio Dñi *Roffensis* pro 4 sociis et 2 discipulis.

Qualitates autem eligendorum volo tales esse, quæ subscribuntur, Prima, quod tres ex dictis quatuor sociis, et duo discipuli sint inira comitat. Eboracensem oriundi, quartus vero socius ex diocesi Roffen. ut supra diximus. Altera, quod idonei sint, et corporis et animi dotibus, et presertim instructione grammatices, quo facilius in cæteris bonis artibus erudiantur : et quod hi, qui pluribus ingenii dotibus pollent, ceteris præferantur semper. Tertia, quod socii ipsi sacerdotes sint, vel ad summum, infra biennium fiant sacerdotes, et quod semper duo sint ex eis sacerdotes ad minimum.

v. Registr. vetus, in custodia Magistris, p. 3.

These fellows & scholars are suppressd, first by H. 8, after by Q. Eliz. Statutes, after they had been reviv'd by Q. Mary. But this so artfully, that it can hardly be observ'd, without comparing the new statutes with the old, and both of them with the College Books, &c.

Potestas Collegii in liberam Scholam de Pocklington.

Volo et ordino, ac firmiter statuo, ut quicumq; de Collegio predicto, M<sup>r</sup> aut socius per magistrum ejusdem Collegii missus, dictam villam de Pocklington appropinquare contigerit, eandem villam adeat, dictam scholam meam ibid. intret, magistrum ejusdem scholæ salutet, aut absentem ad scholam venire faciat, diligenterq; examinet: quem si moribus aut scientia culpabilem aut minus idoneum reperiet, infra terminum amoveri faciat, aliumq; eo peritiorem, aut moribus ornatiorem eligi, ordinari, et institui cum omni celeritate prospiciat, tam in sui Collegii utilitatem et decorem ; quam in hujus meæ voluntatis firmitatem et vigorem. Ut si sua incuria aut negligentia, id minus fieri animadverterint, si scholares ibid. ad suum Collegium eligendos haud multos idoneos repererint, non tam meæ ordinationis defectui, quam sibi ipsi suæq; inadvertentiæ, commissum istud dari existiment. Ex Compositione inter Coll. et Doctorem Dowman in Fundat. 5 discipulorum.

Ratum habetur hoc privilegium Coll. per Actum Parl. an. 6to. R. Ed. 6ti. his verbis. The said master, fellows & scholars shall have the like privilege & advantage in all things, as they should or might to have had by the sd. composition of the sd. John Dowman before the making of the statute of Chantries &c. And as if this act had never been made. Ex Literis Patent. v. Edw. 6ti pro scholâ de Pocklington.

As often as the sd. scholemasters roome shall fortune to be void, by death, resignation, or otherwise, then it shall be lawfull for the sd. master & fellows of St. John's Coll. & their successors for ever, to nominate & appoint one discreet & well learned man, to supply y<sup>e</sup>. roome of the said scholemaster, then-being void. Then & so often, as the sd. scholemaster's



SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

491

master's roome shall remain void, by the space of two months, as is aforesaid, it shall be lawfull for the Ld. Arch Bp. of York & his successors to nominate & appoint one discreet & well learned, to be scholemaster of the sd. free schole of Pocklington. In assignando Ludimagistro, ex Act. Parl. prædict.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

At shall & may be lawfull, for the said Ld. Arch Bp. of York, & his successors, together with the sd. master of St. John's, & his successors, to make ordinances & laws for the ordering & governance of the sd. scholemaster & usher, and their successors. So that the said ordinances be made within two years next ensuing the feast of Easter next coming after the date hereof. Ex Registro in custodia Magistri. P. 1.

Memorand. That it was decreed and order'd by the M<sup>t</sup> & the major part of the seniors, March 18, 1634, that from henceforward every fellow elected & admitted into y<sup>e</sup> Society shall pay to the sen. Bursar to & for y<sup>e</sup> use of the library 40 shillings.

Wm. Beale, Præfectus.  
Tho. Smith, Ro. Abbot,  
Tho. Spell, Jo. Pryse, &c.

Potestas Collegii in liberam Scholam Gram. de Sedbergh, fundat.  
per R. Ed. 6tum.

Ex charta regia R. Ed. 6ti. pro fundat. Scholæ de Sedbergh.

Et ulterius volumus, ac per presentes declaramus et ordinamus, quod post decessum dicti Rob. Hebletwhaite modo pædagogi scholæ prædictæ, bene liceat et licebit magistro et sociis ac scholaribus Coll. S<sup>ti</sup> Joh<sup>is</sup> Evang. in Univers. Cant. vulg. nuncupat St. John's College, nominare et eligere pædagogum scholæ prædictæ: totiens quotiens, schola de pædagogo vacua fuerit.

Et si iidem magister et socii, ac scholares dicti Collegii &c. infra spatium unius mensis post notitiam eis datam, de morte pædagogi scholæ nostræ prædictæ alium pædagogum non nominaverint et eligerint, quod tunc bene liceat et licebit gubernatoribus possessionum, reventionum, et bonorum Scholæ nostræ prædictæ pro tempore existentibus, cum assensu episcopi, infra cujus diocesim et jurisdictionem, villa de Sedbergh prædicta fuerit, eligere et nominare pædagogum scholæ prædictæ: et hæc totiens quotiens, casus sic acciderit.

Et volumus, et ordinamus, quod dicti gubernatores, cum advisamento et assensu magistri et sociorum dicti Collegii, vocat. St. Johns College, pro tempore existē. de tempore in tempus faciant, et facere valeant et possint, idonea et salubria statuta, et ordinationes in scriptis, concernentia et tangentia ordinem, gubernationem, et directionem pædagogi, seu subpædagogi, sive hypodidascoli, et scholarium scholæ nostræ prædictæ pro tempore existē. Ac alia eandem scholam, ac ordinem, gubernationem, præservationem, et dispositionem rediē. et reventionum, ad sustentationem ejusdem Scholæ appunctuat. et appunctuand. tangentia et concernentia. Nec non sustentationem, electionem et admissionem dicto 2. sociorum et octo discipulorum, in dicto Collegio St. Johis sustentand. e schola nostra prædicta prodeuntium tangentia et concernentia. Quæ quidem statuta ac ordinationes sic fienda, volumus, concedimus, ac per presentes precipimus inviolabiliter observari, de tempore in tempus in perpetuum. v. Registr. vet.

Fundatio Cardinalis *Morton*, pro quatuor Discipulis.

Hujusmodi quatuor discipuli, ex comitatibus, modisq. et formis subscriptis assumantur, viz. ex comitatu Cantiaë unus tantum; ex com. Cantabrig. unus tantum; de com. Stafford unus tantum; et de com. Dorsettiæ unus tantum scholasticus in singulis vacationibus in discipulum eligatur. Quare si contingat, ex aliquo uno prædictorum 4 comitatum, post diligentem inquisitionem, pro inveniendis scholasticis factam, talem non reperiri in Universitate, tum ex reliquis tribus comitatibus scholasticus eligatur. Postea autem altero, ex his duobus qui de uno comitatu assumuntur, deficiente, vel loco ejus, quocumq. alio modo, vacante, capta ut prius, diligenti inquisitione, electio fiat de illo comitatu, de quo novissime electio facta non fuit. Si ex eodem tunc scholasticus reperiri possit. Ulterius si de duobus scholasticis immineat electio facienda, et ex duobus de prædictis comitatibus

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

comitatibus scholastici non reperiantur, tunc de duobus reliquis comitatibus, separatim electio fiat: Ac tunc cum postea duo vel unus ipsorum quatuor defecerit, electio fiat ex comitatibus illis, de quibus prius aliqui electi non fuerant: et sic deinceps, si ex tribus comitatibus prædictis scholastici, ut prius, perquisiti non inveniuntur, tunc pro illa vice tantum omnes discipuli eligantur ex quarto comitatu: et cum postea ex alicujus loci eorum vacatione immineat nova electio facienda, denuo ex omnibus prædictis comitatibus electio celebretur, sub modis, et formis prædictis, ita quod nunquam ex uno comitatu duo vel plures eligantur, nisi ob causam prædictam.

v. Registr. vetus, in custodia Magistri.

[Henr. Ediall erat Archid. *Roffens*, et Canonicus Lichfeldensis.]

The power of the College in the choice of a Master of Rivington School, Lancashire.

The schoolmaster must be chosen within six weeks, after the roome is voyd, or else the governors loose y<sup>r</sup> choice for that time; and the M<sup>r</sup> & seniors of St. Joh. Coll. Cambr. shall put in whom they will to be schoolmaster there after the death of James Pilkington, now Bp. of Durham. So that he be learned & honest, & have continued in y<sup>e</sup> University, as the Queen's letters patent do appoint.

But the governors shall thus proceed, to choose a schoolmaster. They shall spy out two such, as are or have been of the one or both of the Universities, honest men, good scholars that have continued there at y<sup>r</sup> studies four years at the least, that have taken degree in the schools, and have good testimony of their learning and honesty from the College, where they have continu'd; w<sup>ch</sup> have profited well in logic and philosophy, in the knowledge of the Greek & Latin tongues, & other good learning, such also as love pure religion, & be haters of popery & superstition, which seek the hope of salvation & sound doctrine only out of the holy Bible. And these two scholars, all the governors or four of them at y<sup>e</sup> least, after the death of James now Bp. of Durham, shall present by y<sup>r</sup> writing under y<sup>r</sup> common seal to the master & seniors of St. Joh. Coll. Cambr. And he whome the M<sup>r</sup> & seniors aforesd. shall choose & appoint to be their schoolmaster, after they have duly & thoroughly examined them, him they shall take & accept for their schoolmaster there, & use him as becometh them. And if he refuse to be their scholemaster, the governors shall name another able man or two to the M<sup>r</sup> & seniors as aforesd. & so untill they finde one, that will take it.

We the Governors of the sd. School, whose names are subscribed, attest this to be a true copy of so much of the Statutes as concerneth the College.

Tho. Willoughby.  
T. Bradly.  
Rob. Forster.  
George Shaw.  
Rich. Brownlow.

An. 1667. the governors having named two persons, viz. John Shaw & John Bradly gent. to the College, the master & seniors chose John Bradley. v. Registr. Liter. fol. 431, 432. v. Statut. inter Archiva Coll.

A Letter to the College, from *William E. of Salisbury*.

After my hearty commendations: You favord me in removing y<sup>e</sup> two Sermons (destin'd to Theobalds) to Hatfield & Quixwood, places that give me more commodity to hear y<sup>m</sup>: yet had it been fruitless, had you not since confer'd another on me, in giving me liberty to choose the time w<sup>ch</sup> (after contemplation of y<sup>e</sup> occasions that may require my abroad here) I finde will be most seasonable, upon y<sup>e</sup> first Sunday in June, at Hatfield for y<sup>e</sup> one, & the second Sunday after Michaelmas day for y<sup>e</sup> other at Quixwood. Nor is this curiosity for other end than that being an ear witness of the preacher's merits, I may with more confidence endeavor y<sup>r</sup> good & preferment, when they shall have occasion to use theirs &

Salisbury House, Apr. 20, 1632.

Your loving Friend,  
*Salisbury*.

Potestas

## Potestas Collegii in Scholam liberam de Stamford.

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

By act of Parl. an. 1 Edv. 6. thus, Be it also enacted by y<sup>e</sup> authority aforesd. that the alderman of Stamford for the time being, with the advice & consent of the master of the College of St. Joh. Evang. in Cambridge for the time being—name, depute, assign, and appoint from time to time as often as need shall require, such an able learned person to be school-master there, as shall be apt & meet for the same—& to remove and put out—by the advice and counsel afores<sup>d</sup>. And that also the trade, form, & manner of instructing and teaching within the s<sup>d</sup>. school be approv'd and allow'd by the s<sup>d</sup>. master.

This School was founded and endow'd by William Radcliff, by will dat. — the party dying 17 or 18 years before this act of Parl. He [W. Radclif] was of Stamford.

W. Ratclif, Esq. alderman of Stamford, an. 1495, 1503, 1512, 1522. v. Butcher's Survey of Stamford, p. 41, 42. He gave about 30 *lib.* per an. A. D. 1530. MS.

Whereas Dr. Gwyn's foundation was originally for three fellows & six scholars, after upon settlement reduc't to two fellows & three scholars, the rent of 40 *lib.* not being sufficient to maintain more; & afterwards found too short to maintain so many, brought down to three scholars only of his foundation. The College now have not any fellows for the s<sup>d</sup>. Dr. Gwyn, but instead thereof, of curtesy only, have received into two foundation places, such two persons, being otherwise statuteably qualify'd, as have been recommended by the heirs of the said Dr.—*Mem.* Dr. Gwyn reserved to himself or heirs the nomination of the two first fellows only, after the foundation settled, but the scholars for ever, to be chosen of such as were to be sent from such schools as are mention'd ith foundation, and attested for such under the seal of the heirs of the said Dr. Gwyn. v. Black Book, p. 232.

*Mem.* That in several letters from the heirs of Dr. Gwyn, they entitle themselves to the nomination of scholars for his foundation, but not of fellows.

## Dispensatio regia, pro Prælectore Logices Dñi Maynardi.

Cum Dñs Maynard, ex amore ejus in Collegium St. Johan. Evang. singulari, ex sociis vel scholaribus dicti Collegii pro tempore existentibus, annum dictæ Lecturæ Logices institui prælectorem intendit. Cumque per Statuta dicti Collegii St. Joh. Evang. per sereniss. nuper reginam Elizabetham, condita et confirmata, cautum sit, quod quilibet socius in eodem Collegio, præter duos Medicinæ studio destinatos, qui magister artium fuerit, nisi intra sex annos, in eo gradu plene confectos, presbyter ordinetur, gradumque B. Th. intra octo annos assumat, statum sodalitiæ suo ipso facto privetur. Cumq; insuper per eadem Statuta ejusdem Coll. Sti. Joh. Evang. similiter cautum sit, quod si quis sociorum in eodem Collegio, qui non sit concionator, pensionem annuam, quæ summam 10 *lib.* annuatim excesserit, aut stipendium præ toto vitæ suæ tempore duraturum, quod eandem summam superaverit, adeptus fuerit, annuo spatio post hujusmodi adeptionem completo, loco suo in dicto Collegio amoveatur; prout per eadem Statuta dicti Collegii plenius apparet. Nos vero intentionem et propositum præfati Willm̃i Dñi Maynard in præmissis perimpleri volentes, pro nobis, hæredibus, et successoribus nostris, per presentes, statuimus, et ordinamus in perpetuum, quod bene liceat et licebit cuicumq; socio, tum inter presentes tum futuros, dicti Coll. Sti. Joh. Evang. pro tempore existenti, qui secundum ordinationes et statuta, ut præfertur, fienda, electus fuerit Prælector prædictæ Lecturæ Logices, sodalitiæ suam in eodem Collegio, una cum pensione pro exercitio ejusdem, habere,

N<sup>o</sup> II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

habere, capere, et in perpetuum retinere, nisi pro aliqua alia causa, in Statutis dicti Collegii, de promotione et causis deserendi Collegium prædictum, inhabilis et incapax fuerit. Quodq; etiam quicumq; Socius dicti Collegii pro tempore existens, qui ad dictam Lecturam, ut præfertur, electus et præfectus fuerit, ordinem presbyterii, vel gradum Bach. in Theol. assumere, ad libitum suum recusare, de tempore in tempus legitime valeat et possit. Statutis dicti Collegii, de promotione et causis deserendi Collegii prædicti, aut de tempore assumendi gradus et sacros ordines, aut aliquibus aliis statutis sive ordinationibus ejusdem Collegii habitis, factis, seu confirmatis, aut aliqua aliâ re, causa, vel materia, in contrarium inde non obstante. *v. Registr: vetus, in custodia Magistri.* Where this is entered, but seems to be only a first draught.

Licentia Regia, &c. 20 Julii A. D. 1620. apud Rymer, tom. 17, p. 247, 248, 9.

*Peter Lane*, of Paddington, Com. Middlesex, clerk, gave two rent-charges, or annuities of 6 *sh.* and 7 *sh.* in the parish of Great St. Mary's, Cambr. towards buying books, at the discretion of the master and president. *v. Assignment dat. Apr. 1. 1685.*

*Robe Clarke*, sen. fellow of St. Joh. Coll. left 200 *lib.* towards the maintenance of a scholer.

*Jam. Chamberlain*, sen. fellow, left 100 *lib.* an. 1684. *Mr. H. Samford* left us 100 *lib.*

#### De Schola libera infra villam Salop.

Fundata fuit et dotata ab Edw. 6to Febr. 10. An. regn. 6to. pro pædagogo et hypodidascalo. Nominatio præceptorum penes ballivos et burgenses dictæ villæ Salop: fuit ab initio, eorumq; successores, cum potestate leges et ordinationes condendi pro regimine Scholæ, et assignandi pædagogis, sua cuiq; salaria: non sine consensu tamen Cov. et Lich. episcopi.

Nominatus ab his primus ad moderamen Scholæ. *Mr. Tho. Aston*, pædagogus.

Hanc autem foundationem cassam reddidit Regina Eliz. an. Regn. 13, Maii 23. Quæ ob uberiorem Scholæ sustentationem plura concessit.

Proviso insuper, quod ordinationes omnes et singulæ a dicto M<sup>o</sup>. Aston conditæ et condendæ (cum consilio et consensu Ep<sup>i</sup>. Lich. & Cov. pro tempore existentis) rite strictimque observentur. Qui quidem—has inter alias ordinationes sancivit.

Quoties trium primorum pædagogorum locus aliquis vacaverit, ballivæ dictæ villæ qui pro tempore fuerint, infra viginti a vacatione cognitâ, dies, magistrum et socios dicti Collegii, vacationis ejusmodi certiores reddere omnino tenentur, petentes, quatenus ipsi eligant et præsentent dictis ballivis, unam aliquam aptam et idoneam, vacanti isti loco, personam. Magister autem eligendus talis, si fieri potest, futurus est.

1. Natus in ipsa Salopiæ villâ, burgensis ibidem filius legitimus, atque in eadem scholâ literis institutus. 2. Natus infra libertates seu franchises (quas vocant) dictæ villæ, sive in abbatia ante portas (the Abby foreyate) burgensis, ut supra, legitimus filius, et in dicta schola educatus. 3. Natus alicubi infra Salopiensem com. et institutus in scholâ. Imprimis autem natus infra parochiam de Cherbury. 4. Horum omnium defectu, in quovis alio comitatu natus, prælato semper cæteris, qui eruditione in dicta scholâ imbutus fuerit. 5. Pædagogum ita nominatum a M<sup>o</sup>. et sociis Collegii Sti. Joh. approbabit et jurejurando obstringet Ep<sup>us</sup> Cov. & Lich. deinde et dictæ villæ ballivi: qui quidem si sic electum, ob rationabilem aliquam causam non probaverint, renunciatâ M<sup>o</sup>. et Sociis prædictis, justa hujusmodi causâ, ad novam ipsos electionem, juxta formam superius descriptam omnino remittent.

Ludimagistrorum

SELECT COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION, &c.

495

Ludimagistrorum electio, excepto infimo [Mr. Aston] ad magistrum et socios hujus Collegii a ballivis et burgensibus (utpote iudicibus et electoribus minus idoneis) transtulit. Cujus quidem rei, an per Reginæ licentiam facta sit ei copia, necne, in dubium jamdiu vocatum est, atq; adhuc quidem sub iudice lis est. Ex MS° D. M.

N° II.  
Statutes of  
St. John's College,  
Cambridge.

---

De Schola liberâ infra Spalding, in Com. Linc.

Fundata est a Regina Eliz. Maii 8. An. Regn. 30. Ex donatione autem Jo. Gamlin et Jo. Blanks—qui dotarunt prædiis—ad valorem 34 *lib.* aut eo amplius.

Gubernatores quatuor constituti sunt.—Isti gubernatores, aut eorumdem pars major eligere tenentur Archididasalum—infra quadraginta a vacatione dies. Quod si neglexerint, penes magistrum et seniores Col. Jo. Cant. erit, idoneum aliquem virum nominare et constituere in pædagogum. Ibid.

---

---